Bhaibheri Diki

Pfupiso

Ichi chisarudzo chakanyatsorurwa chemagwaro ekare echiGiriki chakagadzirirwa kubata zvakanakisisa dzidziso yaJesu nemagwaro aakadzidzisa, aakataura nezvaawo, uye aakazadzisa. Chinangwa chedu ndechekukupai chinhu chakafanana chaizvo nechiGiriki chepakutanga sezvinobvira mumhando yemazuva ano, inoverenga zvakanaka.

Chirambidzo

Shanduro iyi yakagadzirwa kubva muchiGiriki chekutanga cheSeptuagint nemagwaro eByzantine nemashoko makuru emitauro. Nekuda kwechikonzero ichi ine zvakawanda zvinhu zvetsika nemutauro wemutauro wekutanga, asi inogona zvakare kuva nezvikanganiso. Kana chimwe chinhu chichiratidzika chisinganzwisisike, ndapota tarisa chiGiriki chekutanga. Kana ukawana chikanganiso, ndapota chitumire ku jesusislord@joshuabible.com.

Marezinesi

Une mvumo yekudzokororazve uye nekugovera shanduro iyi muchidimbu kana yakazara. Hauna mvumo yekuichinja kana kuitengesera. Kana ukawana kukanganisa, ndapota tumira email ku jesusislord@joshuabible.com kuitira kuti tigone kuigadzirisa uye tikupe shanduro yakagadziridzwa.

Genesi

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 44 | 45 | 46 | 47 | 48 | 49 | 50

Evhangeri yaMateo

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28

Eksodho

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36 | 37 | 38 | 39 | 40

Evhangeri yaMako

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16

Numeri

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34 | 35 | 36

Evhangeri yaJohani

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21

Dhuteronomi

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 28 | 29 | 30 | 31 | 32 | 33 | 34

Tsamba yaJohani

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5

Joshua

1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 | 20 | 21 | 22 | 23 | 24

Genesi

1

Pakutanga Mwari akagadzira denga nenyika. Asi nyika yakanga isina chimiro uye isina chinhu, uye rima rakanga riri pamusoro pemvura yakadzika, uye Mweya waMwari wakanga uchibhururuka pamusoro pemvura. Mwari akati, Chiedza ngachivepo, chiedza chikavapo. Mwari akaona chiedza, kuti chakanaka, uye Mwari akaparadzanisa pakati pechiedza nerima. Mwari akadana chiedza kuti zuva, uye rima akachidana kuti usiku. Manheru akavapo, uye mangwanani akavapo, zuva rokutanga.

Mwari akati, Ngapaвe nedenga pakati pemvura, uye ngariparadzanise mvura nemvura, uye zvakava saizvozvo. Mwari akasika denga, uye Mwari akaparadzanisa mvura yaiva pasi pedenga nemvura yaiva pamusoro pedenga. Uye Mwari akadana firmament kuti denga, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka, uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva rechipiri.

Mwari akati, Mvura iri pasi pedenga ngaiunganidwe kuita ungano imwe, uye yakaoma ngaionekwe. Zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mvura iri pasi pedenga yakaunganidwa kuita maungano ayo, uye yakaoma yakaonekwa. Mwari akadana nzvimbo yakaoma kuti nyika, uye misanganiswa yemvura akaidana kuti makungwa, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Mwari akati, Nyika ngaimerese miriwo yeuswa inobereka mbeu zvinoenderana nerudzi rwayo uye nekufanana kwayo, nemiti inobereka michero ine mbeu yayo mukati mayo zvinoenderana nerudzi rwayo pamusoro penyika, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Nyika yakabudisa uswa hwehuswa hunobereka mbeu maererano nerudzi rwahwo uye maererano nekufanana kwahwo, nemiti inobereka michero ine mbeu dzayo mairi maererano nerudzi rwayo pamusoro penyika. Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva retatu.

Mwari akati, Ngakuitwe zviedza mudenga rokudenga kuti zvivhenekere panyika, kuti zviparadzanise masikati neusiku, uye ngaave zviratidzo zvokuratidza nguva, mazuva, nemakore. Uye ngavave zviedza mudenga rokudenga, kuti zvivhenekere pamusoro penyika, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akagadzira miedza miviri mikuru, mwedza mukuru kuti ubate ushe pamasikati, nemwedza mudiki kuti ubate ushe pausiku, pamwe chete nenyeredzi. Uye Mwari akaisa ivo mudenga redenga, kuti vavhenekere pamusoro penyika uye kutonga zuva neusiku, uye kuparadzanisa pakati pechiedza, nepakati perima, uye akaona Mwari kuti zvakanaka. Zvakaitika manheru uye zvakaitika

mangwanani, zuva rechina.

Mwari akati, Mvura ngabudise zvisikwa zvipenyu zvinokambaira, neshiri dzinobhururuka pamusoro penyika pasi pedenga. Zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akasika zvisikwa zvikuru zvemugungwa, nemweya wese wemhuka dzinokambaira dzakabudiswa nemvura maererano nemhando dzadzo, neshiri dzese dzine mapapiro maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka. Mwari akavaropafadza achiti, Berekai muwande, muzadze mvura mumakungwa, uye shiri ngadziwande panyika. Zvakaitika manheru, uye zvakaitika mangwanani, zuva rechishanu.

Uye Mwari akati, Nyika ngaibudise mweya mupenyu maererano nerudzi rwazvo, mhuka dzina makumbo mana, nezvinhu zvinokambaira, nemhuka dzesango dzenyika maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akaita mhuka dzesango dzenyika maererano nemarudzi adzo, nemombe maererano nemarudzi adzo, nezvose zvinokambaira zvenyika maererano nemarudzi azvo, uye Mwari akaona kuti zvakanaka.

Mwari akati, Ngatiitei munhu akafanana nesu uye akaita sesu, uye ngavatongei hove dzegungwa, neshiri dzedenga, nezvipfuwo, nenyika yese, nezvisikwa zvese zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika. Uye Mwari akasika munhu, akamuitira mumufananidzo waMwari, murume nemukadzi akavaita. Mwari akavaropafadza achiti, Berekani muwande, muzadze nyika, muikunde, uye mutongei hove dzegungwa, shiri

dzokudenga, zvipfuwo zvose, nyika yose, nezvisikwa zvose zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika. Uye Mwari akati, Tarirai, ndakapa kwamuri uswa hwose hunodyara hune mbeu, huri pamusoro penyika yose, nemuti wose une mukati mawo chibereko chembeu inodyara; izvi zvichava kudya kwenyu. Uye kumhuka dzesango dzose dzenyika, neshiri dzose dzedenga, nechinhu chose chinokambaira pamusoro penyika, chine mweya weupenyu mukati macho, uye uswa hwose hwakachena hwave kudya, uye zvakaitika saizvozvo. Mwari akaona zvose zvaakanga aita, uye tarira, zvaiva zvakanaka kwazvo, uye kwakava manheru, uye kwakava mangwanani, zuva rechitanhatu.

2

Uye denga nenyika zvakapedzwa, nenyika yavo yose.

Uye Mwari akapedza mabasa ake musi wechitanhatu, ayo aakaita, uye akazorora musi wechinomwe kubva pamabasa ose ake ayo aakaita. Mwari akaropafadza zuva rechinomwe uye akariita dzvene, nekuti mune iro akazorora kubva pamabasa ake ese aakatanga kuita.

Iyi ndiyo bhuku rekuberekwa kwedenga nenyika, pazvakaitika, pazuva rakaita Ishe Mwari denga nenyika. uye zvese zvakasvibira zvemunda zvisati zvavapo panyika, uye uswa hwese hwemunda husati hwamera, nokuti Mwari akanga asina

kunayisa mvura panyika, uye munhu akanga asipo kuti aishande. Chitubu chaiva kuchikwira kubva mupasi, uye chaidhirisa chiso chose chepasi. Uye Mwari akaumba munhu kubva muguruva renyika, uye akafuridza mweya weupenyu mumhino dzake, uye munhu akava mweya mupenyu.

Uye Mwari akarimisa paradesi muEdeni kumabvazuva, uye akaisa ikoko munhu waakaumba. Uye Mwari akameresa zvakare kubva muvhu miti yose yakanaka pakuona, uye yakanaka pakudya, uye muti wehupenyu uri pakati peparadhiso, uye muti wekunoziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa. Rwizi asi runobuda kubva muEdheni kudiridza paradhaisi, uye kubva ipapo runokamurwa kuita mabviro mana. Zita kune mumwe, Pishon, uyu anopoteredza nyika yose yeHavilah, ipapo pane goridhe. Asi goridhe renyika iyo rakanaka, uye ikoko kune kabhonakaro nedombo regirini. Uye zita rwerwizi rwechipiri, Gihoni, uyu unopoteredza nyika yose yeEtiopia. Uye rwizi rwechitatu, Tigris, ndirwo runoenda pakatarisana nevaAsiria, uye rwizi rwechina ndiEfratesi. Ishe Mwari akatora munhu waakanga aumba, akamuisa mubindu remafaro kuti arishande uye kuti arichengete. Uye Ishe Mwari akaraira Adhamu, achiti, Unogona kudya kubva pamiti yese iri muparadiso. Asi kubva pamuti wokuziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa, hamufaniri kudya pauri, uye pazuva ramunodya pauri, muchafa zvirokwazvo.

Uye Ishe Mwari akati, Hazvina kunaka kuti munhu ave oga, ngatimuiteire mubatsiri akamufanana naye. Uye Mwari akaumbazve mhuka dzose dzesango kubva muvhu, neshiri

dzose dzedenga, uye akadziunza kuna Adhamu, kuti aone kuti achazvitumidza zita rei, uye chose chakadaidzwa naAdhamu mweya mupenyu, ndicho chaiva zita racho. Uye Adhamu akapa mazita kuzvipfuwo zvese, neshiri dzese dzedenga, nemhuka dzese dzesango, asi kuna Adhamu hapana kuwanikwa mubatsiri akafanana naye. Mwari akaisa kushamisika pamusoro paAdhamu, uye akarara hope, uye akatora rimwe rebambo rake, uye akazadza nenyama panzvimbo paro. Uye Mwari akavaka rutivi rwaakanga atora kubva kuna Adhamu kuita mukadzi, uye akamuunza kwaari. Uye Adhamu akati, Iyi zvino ipfupa rinobva pamapfupa angu, uye inyama inobva panyama yangu. Iyi ichazodanwa mukadzi, nekuti akatora kubva pamurume wayo. Nekuda kwaizvozvi, murume achasiya baba vake neamai vake, uye achabatana nomudzimai wake, uye vaviri vachava nyama imwe. Uye vaviri ava, Adhamu nomukadzi wake, vakanga vakashama, uye havana kunyara.

3

Nyoka yaiva yakangwara kupfuura mhuka dzese dzaiva panyika, dzakaitwa naIshe Mwari, uye nyoka yakati kumukadzi, Mwari akatiiko kuti musadya pamiti yese yeparadhesi? Uye mukadzi akati kunyoka, Tichaidya muchibereko wemiti yeparadhiso, Asi pamusoro pemuchero womuti uri pakati peParadiso, Mwari akati, Musaudya pauri, uye musaubata, kuti murege kufa. Uye nyoka yakati kumukadzi, Hamuzokufi nokufa. Mwari akaziva kuti pazuva ramunodya muchero wacho, maziso

enyu achazarurwa, uye muchava savamwari, muchiziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa. Mukadzi akaona kuti muti wakanaka kuti uve chikafu, uye kuti wainakidza kumaziso kuti uonekwe, uye kuti wakanaka kuti unzwisiswe, saka akatora muchero wawo, akaudya, uye akapa murume wake aiva naye, uye vakadya. Uye maziso evaviri akazarurwa, uye vakaziva kuti vakanga vakashama, uye vakasonera mashizha omuonde, uye vakazviitira zvidzitiro. Vakanzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari achifamba mubindu manheru, uye Adhamu nomukadzi wake vakavanda kubva pachiso chaIshe Mwari pakati pemiti yebindu. Uye Ishe Mwari akadana Adam, akati kwaari, Adam uri kupi? Uye akati kwaari, Ndakanzwa inzwi rako uchifamba muparadesi, uye ndakatya nekuti ndakashama, uye ndakavanda. Uye Mwari akati kwaari, Ndiani akakuudza kuti uri kushama? Wadya here pamuti wandakakuraira kuti usadya pauri woga? Uye Adhamu akati, Mukadzi wamakaisa pamwe chete neni, ndiye akandipa kubva pamuti, uye ndakadya. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kumukadzi, Chii ichi chawakaita? Uye mukadzi akati, Nyoka yakandinyengera, uye ndakadya.

Uye Ishe Mwari akati kunyoka, Nekuti wakaita izvi, wakatukwa iwe kupfuura zvipfuwo zvese nemhuka dzesango dzese dziri panyika. Uchafamba nechipfuwa chako nedumbu rako, uye uchadya ivhu mazuva ese eupenyu hwako. Uye ndichaisa ruvengo pakati pako nemukadzi, uye pakati pembeu yako nembeu yake; iye achachengeta musoro wako, uye iwe uchachengeta chitsitsinho chake. Uye kumukadzi akati, Ndichawanza-wanza marwadzo ako nokugomera kwako;

uchabereka vana mukurwadziwa, uye uchada murume wako, asi iye achakutonga. Kuna asi Adhamu akati, Nokuti wakanzwa inzwi remukadzi wako, uye wakadya kubva kumuti wandakakuraira kuti iwoyo woga usadya, kubva kwauri wakadya, yakatukwa nyika mumabasa ako, mumarwadzo uchadya iyo mazuva ose eupenyu hwako. Minzwa nerukato zvichamera kwauri, uye uchadya uswa hwemunda. Neziya rechiso chako uchadya chingwa chako, kusvikira pakudzoka kwako munyika yawakatobva mairi, nekuti uri ivhu, uye kuivhu uchadzokera. Uye Adhamu akadana zita remukadzi wake kuti Upenyu, nekuti ndiye amai vevese vapenyu. Ishe Mwari akaitira Adhamu nomukadzi wake nguvo dzeganda, akavapfekedza.

Uye Mwari akati, Tarirai, Adhamu ava seumwe wedu, achiziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa, uye zvino kuti arege kutambanudza ruoko rwake, atore pamuti woupenyu adye, ararame nokusingaperi. Uye Ishe Mwari akamudzinga kubva muparadesi wembiri, kuti ashande ivhu raakanga atorwa mariri. Uye akadzinga Adhamu, akamugadza pamberi peparadhiso yemafaro, uye akaisa makerubhi nemunondo unopfuta unotendeuka kuti achengetedze nzira yemuti woupenyu.

4

Adam akaziva Eve mukadzi wake, uye ava nemimba akabereka Cain, uye akati, Ndakawana murume nekuda kwaMwari. Akaberekazve munun’una wake Abheri, uye Abheri akava

mufudzi wemakwai, asi Kaini aiva murimi wevhu. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva, Kaini akauyisa chibayiro kuna Ishe kubva pazvibereko zvevhu. Uye Abheri akauya nezvipo, iye pachake kubva kumatangwe emakwai ake nekubva kumafuta awo, uye Mwari akatarira Abheri nezvipo zvake. Asi pamusoro paKaini, nepamusoro pezvibayiro zvake, haana kutarisa, uye Kaini akasuwa zvikuru, uye chiso chake chakawira pasi. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Kaini, Wasuwa kwazvo nei, uye chiso chako chawira pasi nei? Kwete here kana zvakanaka ukauyisa, asi zvakanaka ukasaita kukamura zvakanaka, wakatadza? Nyarara, kwauri kune kudzoka kwake, uye iwe uchamutonga.

Kaini akati kuna Abheri muninina wake, Ngatiyei kubani. Zvikaitika kuti pavakanga vari mubani, Kaini akasimuka akarwisa Abheri muninina wake, ndokumuuraya. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Kaini, Abheri hama yako aripi? Iye akati, Handizivi. Ko ini ndiri muchengeti wehama yangu here? Uye Ishe akati, Chii chawaita? Inzwi reropa rehanzvadzi yako rinochema kwandiri richibva muvhu. Uye zvino wakatukwa iwe kubva panyika, iyo yakazarura muromo wayo kugamuchira ropa rehama yako kubva muruoko rwako. Kana uchishanda ivhu, haichazowedzeri simba rayo kukupa iwe, uchagomera uye uchidedera panyika. Uye Kaini akati kuna Ishe Mwari, Mhosva yangu ihuru zvikuru kuti ndikanganwirwe. Kana uchidzinga ini nhasi kubva pachiso chenyika, uye kubva pachiso chako ndichavanzwa, uye ndichava ndichigomera uye ndichidedera pamusoro penyika, uye mumwe nomumwe anondiwana achanduuraya. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kwaari, Kwete saizvozvo,

ani naani anouraya Kaini, achatsivwa kanomwe. Uye Ishe Mwari akaisa chiratidzo kuna Kaini, kuti munhu wose anomuwana arege kumuuraya. Kaini akabva pachiso chaMwari akaenda kunze, uye akagara munyika yeNaidi yakatarisana neEdheni.

Kaini akaziva mukadzi wake, uye akati abata pamuviri, akabereka Enoki. Akanga achivaka guta, uye akatumidza guta iro nezita remwanakomana wake Enoki. Zvakaitika kuna Enoki Gaiadadi, uye Gaiadadi akabereka Mahalaleli, uye Mahalaleli akabereka Metusera, uye Metusera akabereka Rameki.

Uye Rameki akazvitorera vakadzi vaviri, zita romumwe raiva Adha, uye zita rowechipiri raiva Zira. Uye Ada akabereka Jobel; uyu aiva baba wavanogara mumatende, vafudzi vemombe. Uye zita remukoma wake rainzi Jubal; uyu ndiye akagadzira psaltery nembira. Zillah naiye akabereka Tubal, uye aiva mupfuri wendarira nesimbi. Hanzvadzi yaTubal yainzi Noema. Lameki akati kuvakadzi vake, Ada naSera, Inzwai inzwi rangu, imi vakadzi vaLameki, teererai mashoko angu, nokuti ndakauraya murume pamusoro peronda rangu, uye jaya pamusoro pevanga rangu. Nokuti kanomwe yakatsiviwa kubva kuna Kaini, asi kubva kuna Rameki makumi manomwe kanomwe.

Adhamu akaziva Evha mudzimai wake, uye apo ava nemimba akabereka mwanakomana, uye akatumidza zita rake Seti, achiti, Mwari akandimutsidzira mbeu imwe pachinzvimbo chaAbheri, uyo akaurayiwa naKaini. Uye kuna Seth kwakaberekerwa

mwanakomana, akatumidza zita rake kuti Enos, uyu akatanga kudana zita raIshe Mwari.

5

Iyi ndiyo bhuku rekuberekwa kwevanhu. Pazuva rakaita Mwari Adhamu, akamuita maererano nemufananidzo waMwari. Murume nemukadzi akavaita, akavaropafadza, uye akatumidza zita ravo kuti Adhamu pazuva raakavaita. Adamu akararama makore mazana maviri nemakumi matatu, uye akabereka mwana akafanana naye pachimiro uye pamufananidzo, uye akamutumidza zita kuti Seti. Mazuva aAdamu, aakararama mushure mokubereka Seti, akava makore mazana manomwe, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ose akararama Adhamu akava makumi matatu nemakore mazana mapfumbamwe, uye akafa. Seti akararama makore mazana maviri nemashanu, uye akabereka Enosi. Uye Seti akararama mushure mokubereka kwake Enosi, makore mazana manomwe nemanomwe, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aSeth akava makore mazana mapfumbamwe negumi nemaviri, uye akafa. Uye Enosi akararama makore zana namakumi mapfumbamwe, uye akabereka Kainani. Uye Enosi akararama makore mazana manomwe negumi nemashanu mushure mokubereka Kainani, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aEnosi akava makore mazana mapfumbamwe namashanu, uye akafa. Uye Kainani akararama makore zana namakumi manomwe, uye akabereka Mahararareri.

Uye Kainani akararama makore mazana manomwe anemakumi mana mushure mekubereka Mahalaleri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aKainani akava makore mana mazana mapfumbamwe negumi, uye akafa.

Mahalalel akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu neshanu, uye akabereka Jaredhi. Uye Mahalalel akararama mushure mekubereka kwake Jared, makore makumi matatu namazana manomwe, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aMaleleel akava makore mazana masere namakumi mapfumbamwe neshanu, uye akafa. Uye Jared akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu nemaviri, uye akabereka Enoki. Uye Jared akararama makore mazana masere mushure mokubereka Enoki, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aJared akava makore mazana mapfumbamwe namakumi matanhatu nemaviri, uye akafa. Uye Enoki akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu neshanu, uye akabereka Metusera. Enoki akafadza Mwari mushure mokubereka kwake Metusera, kwemakore mazana maviri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aEnoki akava mazana matatu namakumi matanhatu neshanu makore. Uye Enoki akafadza Mwari, uye haana kuwanikwa, nekuti Mwari akamubvisa. Uye Methuselah akararama makore zana namakumi matanhatu nenomwe, uye akabereka Lamech. Uye Metusera akararama mushure mokubereka kwake Rameki, makore mazana masere nemaviri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana. Mazuva ese aMethuselah aakararama akasvika makore mazana

mapfumbamwe nemakumi matanhatu nepfumbamwe, uye akafa. Uye Rameki akararama makore zana namakumi masere neosere, uye akabereka mwanakomana. Uye akatumidza zita rake Noa, achiti, Uyu achazorodza isu kubva pamabasa edu, uye kubva pamarwadzo emaoko edu, uye kubva panyika iyo yakatukwa naIshe Mwari. Uye Rameki akararama mushure mokubereka kwake Noa, makore mazana mashanu namakumi matanhatu namashanu, uye akabereka vanakomana navanasikana. Mazuva ese aLamech akava mazana manomwe namakumi mashanu namatatu emakore, uye akafa. Uye Noa aiva nemakore mazana mashanu, uye akabereka vanakomana vatatu, Shemu, Hamu, naJafeti.

6

Uye zvakaitika apo vanhu vakatanga kuwanda panyika, uye vanasikana vakaberekwa kwavari. Vaona vanakomana vaMwari vakunda dzevanhu, kuti vakanaka, vakazvitorera vakadzi kubva pavose dzavakarudza. Uye Ishe Mwari akati, Mweya wangu haungagari muvanhu ava nekusingaperi, nekuti ivo inyama, asi mazuva avo achava zana namakumi maviri emakore. Asi madzihefule aiva panyika mumazuva iwayo, uyewo mushure maizvozvo, apo vanakomana vaMwari vaipinda kuvakunda vevanhu uye vakabereka kwavari, ndivo vaiva madzihefule ekare, vanhu vane mukurumbira.

Achiona asi Ishe Mwari, kuti zvakawanda zvakaipa zvevanhu

pamusoro penyika, uye munhu wese anofunga mumoyo wake neshingairiro pamusoro pezvakaipa mazuva ese, Uye Mwari akafunga kuti akasika munhu panyika, uye akanyatsofunga. Mwari akati, Ndichadzima munhu wandakaita kubva pachiso chenyika, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, uye kubva kuzvinokambaira kusvika kushiri dzedenga, nekuti ndinezvinosuwa, nekuti ndakavaita.

Noa akawana nyasha pamberi paIshe Mwari. Iyi ndiyo nhoroondo yamazvarwa aNoa. Noa aiva munhu akarurama, akakwana pachizvarwa chake, uye akafadza Mwari. Noa akabereka vanakomana vatatu, Shemu, Hamu, naJafeti. Nyika yakaparadzwa pamberi paMwari, uye nyika yakazadzwa nekusarurama. Uye Ishe Mwari akaona nyika, uye yakanga yakaparadzwa, nekuti nyama yese yakanga yakaparadza nzira yayo panyika. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Noa, Nguva yemunhu wese yasvika pamberi pangu, nekuti nyika yakazadzwa nekutadza kubva kwavari, uye tarira, ini ndichaparadza ivo nenyika.

Ita saka iwe pachako areka kubva mumatanda akaenzana, zvidendere uchaita areka, uye uchafukidza iyo mukati nekunze netara. Uye saizvozvo uchagadzira areka, kureba kwayo mazana matatu emakubhiti, upamhi hwayo makumi mashanu emakubhiti, uye kukwirira kwayo makumi matatu emakubhiti. Uchiunganidzira pamwe chete, uchaita areka, uye kusvika kubhiti uchapedza iyo kubva pamusoro, asi mukova weareka uchaita kubva kumativi, pasi, pechipiri uye pechitatu uchaita

iyo. Ini asi tarirai, ndinouya namafashamo, mvura pamusoro penyika, kuparadza nyama yose, ine mweya weupenyu pasi pedenga, uye zvose zviri pamusoro penyika, zvichafa.

Uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu newe, asi uchapinda muareka iwe, nevanakomana vako, nemudzimai wako, nevakadzi vevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe. Uye kubva kuzvipfuwo zvese, nezvinokambaira zvese, nemhuka dzesango dzese, uye kubva kunyama yese, zviviri zviviri kubva kune zvese uchapinza muareka kuti uchengete vari vapenyu pamwe chete newe, yechirume neyechikadzi vachava. Kubva kushiri dzose maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye kubva kumhuka dzose maererano nerudzi rwadzo, uye kubva kuzvinhu zvose zvinokambaira panyika maererano nerudzi rwadzo, zviviri zviviri kubva muzvose zvichapinda kwauri kuti zviraramiswe newe, yemurume neyemhadzi. Iwe asi uchatore kwauri kubva muzvokudya zvose zvamuchazodya, uye uchazviunganidza kwauri, uye zvichava zvokudya kwauri nekune ivo. Uye Noa akaita zvese zvaakanga arayirwa naIshe Mwari; saizvozvo akaita.

7

Ishe Mwari akati kuna Noa, Pinda iwe nemhuri yako yose muareka, nekuti ndakuona uri wakarurama pamberi pangu pachizvarwa chino. Asi kubva kumhuka dzakachena, unze kwauri nomwe nomwe, dzechirume nedzechikadzi, uye kubva

kumhuka dzisina kuchena, mbiri mbiri, dzechirume nedzechikadzi. Uye kubva kushiri dzedenga dzakachena, nomwe nomwe, dzikono nedzikadzi, uye kubva kushiri dzose dzisina kuchena, mbiri mbiri, dzikono nedzikadzi, kuti dzichengetedze mbeu panyika yose. Nokuti pamazuva manomwe, ini ndichauyisa mvura pamusoro penyika, mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, uye ndichabvisa zvipenyu zvese zvandakasika pachiso chenyika yese. Noa akaita zvose zvaakanga arairwa naIshe Mwari. Noah aiva nemakore mazana matanhatu, uye mafashamo emvura akauya pamusoro penyika. Noa akapinda muareka pamwe chete nevanakomana vake, nomudzimai wake, uye nevakadzi vevanakomana vake, nekuda kwemvura yemafashamo. Uye kubva kushiri dzakachena, uye kubva kushiri dzisina kuchena, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo zvakachena, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo zvisina kuchena, uye kubva kuzvinhu zvese zvinokambaira panyika, Zviviri zviviri zvakapinda kuna Noa muareka, yegono nehadzi, sezvakaraira Mwari kuna Noa. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva manomwe, mvura yemafashamo yakauya pamusoro penyika. Mugore remazana matanhatu muupenyu hwaNoa, mumwedzi wechipiri, pazuva rechinomwe namakumi maviri remwedzi, pazuva iro zvitubu zvese zvegomba rakaputswa, uye masuo emvura ekudenga akazarurwa. Mvura yakanaya pamusoro penyika kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana. Pazuva iri vakapinda Noa, Shemu, Hamu, Jafeti, vanakomana vaNoa, nomukadzi waNoa, nevakadzi vatatu vevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, muareka. Uye mhuka dzesango dzese maererano nerudzi rwadzo, nezvipfuwo zvese

maererano nerudzi rwazvo, nechinhu chose chinokambaira chinofamba panyika maererano nerudzi rwacho, neshiri dzese maererano nerudzi rwadzo, Vakapinda kuna Noa muareka, vaviri vaviri, murume nemukadzi, kubva panyama yose ine mweya weupenyu. Uye zviri kupinda, zvechirume nezvechikadzi kubva panyama yose, zvakapinda sezvakaraira Mwari kuna Noa, uye Ishe Mwari akapfiga areka kunze kwayo.

Mafashamo akaitika kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana panyika, mvura ikawedzera, ikasimudza areka, uye yakakwidzwa kubva panyika. Uye mvura yakapfuurira, uye yakawedzera zvikuru pamusoro penyika, uye areka yakatakurwa pamusoro pemvura. Asi mvura yakapfuurira zvikuru kwazvo pamusoro penyika, uye yakafukidza makomo ese akakwirira aiva pasi pedenga. Makubhiti gumi neshanu pamusoro yakakwidziridzwa mvura, uye yakafukidza makomo ese akakwirira. Uye nyama yese yaifamba pamusoro penyika yakafa, shiri, nezvipfuwo, nemhuka dzesango, nezvinhu zvese zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika, uye vanhu vese. Uye zvose zvaiva nemweya weupenyu, nezvose zvaiva panyika yakaoma, zvakafa. Uye akapukuta zvipenyu zvese zvaiva pachiso chenyika, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, nezvinokambaira, neshiri dzedenga, uye zvakapukutwa kubva panyika, uye Noa ega akasara, neavo vaiva naye muareka. Uye mvura yakasimuka pamusoro penyika kwemazuva zana namakumi mashanu.

8

Mwari akayeuka Noa, nemhuka dzesango dzese, nemombe dzese, neshiri dzese, nezvinhu zvese zvinokambaira, zvakanga zviri naye muareka, uye Mwari akauyisa mhepo pamusoro penyika, mvura ikamira. Uye zvitubu zveudziku zvakafukidzwa, nemasuo emvura edenga, uye mvura kubva kudenga yakamiswa. Uye mvura yaiva kudzikira ichienda ichibva panyika, uye mvura yaiva kudzvinyirira mushure memazuva zana namakumi mashanu. Uye areka yakagara mumwedzi wechinomwe, pazuva ramakumi maviri nemanomwe remwedzi, pamusoro pemakomo eArarat. Mvura yacho yakaramba ichiderera kusvikira kumwedzi wegumi. Uye mumwedzi wegumi, pazuva rekutanga remwedzi, misoro yemakomo yakaonekwa. Uye zvakaitika kuti mushure memazuva makumi mana, Noa akavhura hwindo yeareka yaakanga aita. Uye akatuma gunguo, uye raenda kunze, harina kudzoka kusvikira mvura yaoma kubva panyika. Uye akatuma njiva shure kwake kuti aone kana mvura yakanga yadzikira kubva panyika. Uye njiva isina kuwana zororo patsoka dzayo, yakadzokera kwaari muareka, nekuti mvura yakanga iri pamusoro pechiso chose chenyika, uye akati atambanudza ruoko akaibata, akaipinza kwaari muareka. Uye akamira zvakare mazuva manomwe mamwe, zvakare akatuma njiva kubva muareka. Uye njiva yakadzokera kwaari manguva emanheru, uye yakanga ine shizha remuorivhi mumuromo mayo, uye Noa akaziva kuti mvura yakanga yadzikira kubva panyika. Uye akamira zvakadaro mamwe mazuva manomwe, zvakare akatuma njiva, uye haana kuzodzokera kwaari zvakadaro. Zvakaitika mugore remazana matanhatu nerimwe

muupenyu hwaNoa, mumwedzi wekutanga, pazuva rekutanga remwedzi, mvura yakapera kubva panyika. Noa akabva afukura denga reareka raakanga aita, uye akaona kuti mvura yakanga yapera kubva pachiso chenyika. Mumwedzi wechipiri, nyika yakaoma, pazuva ramakumi maviri nemanomwe remwedzi.

Uye Ishe Mwari akataura kuna Noa, achiti, Buda muareka iwe, nomukadzi wako, nevanakomana vako, nevakadzi vevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe, Uye mhuka dzose dzesango dziri newe, nenyama yose kubva kushiri kusvikira kumhuka dzipfuwo, nechinhu chose chinokambaira chinofamba panyika, ubudise pamwe chete newe. Muwedzere uye muwande panyika. Uye Noa akabuda, nemukadzi wake, nevanakomana vake, nevakadzi vevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, Uye mhuka dzose dzesango, nezvipfuwo zvose, neshiri dzose, nezvinhu zvose zvinokambaira zvinofamba panyika maererano nerudzi rwadzo, zvakabuda muareka.

Noa akavaka atari kuna Ishe, uye akatora kubva muzvipfuwo zvese zvakachena nekubva mushiri dzese dzakachena, uye akapa zvibayiro zvinopiswa pamusoro peatari. Uye Ishe Mwari akanhuwa kunhuhwirira kwakananaka. Uye Ishe Mwari akati afunga, Handichazowedzeri kutuka nyika nekuda kwemabasa evanhu, nekuti pfungwa yemunhu inogara yakanyatsorerekera pane zvakaipa kubva uhuduku hwake. Handichazowedzeri naizvozvo kurova nyama yese mhenyu, sezvandakaita. Mazuva ose enyika, mbeu nekukohwa, kutonhora nekupisa, zhizha nechirimo, masikati neusiku, hazvizogumi.

9

Uye Mwari akaropafadza Noa nevanakomana vake, uye akati kwavari, Wedzai uye muwande, uye zadzai nyika, uye muive nesimba pamusoro payo. Uye kubvunda nekutya kwenyu zvichava pamusoro pezvikara zvose zvenyika, pamusoro peshiri dzose dzedenga, uye pamusoro pezvinhu zvose zvinofamba panyika, uye pamusoro pehove dzose dzegungwa; ndakazvipa mumaoko enyu. Uye chinhu chose chinokambaira, chiri chipenyu, kwamuri chichava chikafu, sezvo miriwo yeuswa, ndakapa kwamuri zvose izvi. Asi nyama ine ropa romuoyo hamufaniri kuidya. Uye nokuti ropa renyu remweya yenyu, kubva muruoko dzemhuka dzesango dzese ndichatsvaka iyo, uye kubva muruokoomunhu hama ndichatsvaka mweya womunhu. Iye anodurura ropa remunhu, panzvimbo peropa rake richadzururwa, nekuti mumufananidzo waMwari ndakaita munhu. Asi imi wedzai, muwande, mugadze nyika, uye muikurire.

Mwari akataura kuna Noa nevanakomana vake vaaiva navo achiti Uye tarirai, ini ndinosimbisa sungano yangu nemi, uye nembeu yenyu pamwe chete nemi, uye nemweya wese mupenyu pamwe chete nemi, kubva kushiri, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo, uye nemhuka dzese dzesango dzenyika, zvese zviri pamwe chete nemi kubva kune zvese zvakabudira muareka. Uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu nemi, uye haichazofiri nyama yose zvakare kubva pamvura yemafashamo, uye

haichazovizve mafashamo emvura, kuparadza nyika yose. Uye Ishe Mwari akati kuna Noa, Ichi ndicho chiratidzo chesungano icho ini ndinopa pakati pangu nemi, uye pakati pemweya yese inararama, iri nemi kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvisingaperi. Uta hwangu ndinoisa mugore, uye ichava chiratidzo chesungano pakati pangu nenyika. Uye zvichava pandinounganidza makore pamusoro penyika, uta uchaonekwa mugore. Uye ndichazorangarira sungano yangu, iri pakati pangu nemi, uye pakati pemweya wese mupenyu munyama yese, uye mvura haichazovizve mafashamo ekuparadza nyama yese. Uye uta hwangu huchava mugore, uye ndichaona kuti ndirangarire sungano isingaperi pakati pangu nenyika, uye pakati pemweya mupenyu munyama yose iri pamusoro penyika. Uye Mwari akati kuna Noa, Ichi ndicho chiratidzo chesungano yandakaita pakati pangu nepakati penyama yose iri panyika.

Vanakomana vaNoa vakabuda muareka vaiva Shemu, Hamu naJafeti. Hamu aiva baba vaKenani. Ava vatatu ndivo vanakomana vaNoa, uye kubva kwavari vakaparadzirwa panyika yose. Uye Noa murimi wenyika akatanga, uye akadyara munda wemizambiringa. Uye akanwa waini, akadhakwa, uye akashama mumba make. Uye Hamu baba vaKanaani vakaona kushama kwababa vavo, uye vakabuda vakandozivisa vanun'una vavo vaviri kunze. Uye Shemu naJafeti vakatora nguvo, vakaiisa pamapfudzi avo vaviri, vakafamba vachiderera kumashure, vakafukidza kushama kwababa vavo, zviso zvavo zvainge zvakatarisa kumashure, uye kushama kwababa vavo havana kuona. Noa akamuka kubva muwaini, uye akaziva zvose

zvakaitwa kwaari nemwanakomana wake muduku. Uye akati, Akatukwa Kanani; achava muranda kuhama dzake. Uye akati, Akaropafadzwa Ishe Mwari waShemu, uye Kanaani achava muranda wake. Mwari ngaakuritse Jafeti, uye ngaagare mudzimba dzaShem, uye Kenani ngaave muranda wake.

Nowa akararama kwemakore mazana matatu namakumi mashanu mushure memafashamo. Mazuva ose aNoa akava mazana mapfumbamwe namakumi mashanu emakore, uye akafa.

10

Idzi ndidzo nhoroondo dzevanakomana vaNoa, Shemu, Hamu, Jafeti, uye vakaberekwa kwavari vanakomana mushure memafashamo.

Vanakomana vaJapheth: Gomer, Magog, Madai, Jovan, Elisha, Tubal, Meshech, naTiras. Uye vanakomana vaGomer vaiva Ashkenaz, naRiphath, naTogarmah. Uye vanakomana vaJovan, Elisha, naTarshishi, Kitimi, naRodanimu. Kubva kune izvi zvakaparadzaniswa zvitsuwa zvemarudzi munyika yavo, mumwe nemumwe maererano norurimi mudzinza ravo, uye mumarudzi avo.

Vanakomana vaHamu vaiva Kushi, naMiziraimu, naPuti, naKanaani. Vanakomana vaGuruva vaiva Sheba, Havilah,

Sabatha, Raamah, naSabathaka; uye vanakomana vaRaamah vaiva Sheba naDedan. Kushi akabereka Nimrod, uyu akatanga kuva hofori panyika. Uyu aiva hofori muvhimi pamberi paIshe Mwari, nekuda kweizvi vachati, saNebirodi hofori muvhimi pamberi paIshe. Uye kutanga kweumambo hwake kwaiva Bhabhironi, neOreki, neAkadhi, neKaranne munyika yeShinari. Kubva munyika iyoyo, Asiria akabuda, uye akavaka Ninevhe, neguta reRooboth, neKara, newo Dasah pakati peNineveh neCalah; iri ndiro guta guru. Uye Mesraim akabereka vaLudim, navaNaphtali, navaEnemetim, navaLabim, Uye vaPaturusimi, nevaKasiruimi, uko kwakabuda vaFiristia, nevaKafitorimi. Canaan akabereka Sidhoni, dangwe rake, uye muHiti. neye muJebhusi, neye muAmori, neye muGirigashi, uye muHivite, uye muAroukaion, uye muAsennaion, uye muAradian, uye muSamaritan, uye muAmathi. Uye mushure meizvi, madzinza evaKenani akaparadzirwa. Uye miganhu yevaKenani yaiva ichibva kuSidhoni kusvika kuGerari neGaza, kusvika kuSodhomu neGomora, Adhima neZebhoimi kusvika kuRasha. Ava vanakomana vaHamu, mudzinza dzavo, maererano nemitauro yavo, munyika dzavo, uye mundudzi dzavo.

Uye kuna Shemu akaberekwa, iye baba wavanakomana vese vaEbheri, munun'una waJafeti mukuru. Vanakomana vaShem: Elam, neAssyria, neArphaxad, neLud, neAram, neCainan. Vanakomana vaAramu vaiva Uzi, Uru, Gateri naMesheki. Uye Arphaxad akabereka Cainan, uye Cainan akabereka Sala, uye Sala akabereka Eber. Ebheri akaberekwa vanakomana vaviri, mumwe ainzi Faregi, nekuti mumazuva ake nyika

yakapatsanurwa, uye munun'una wake ainzi Jokitani. Joktan akabereka Elmodad, naSaleth, naSarmoth, naJerach, uye Hadoram, uye Abimael, uye Diklah, uye Obal, naAbimael, naSaba, uye Ofiri, uye Euira, uye Jobhabhi; vese ava vaiva vanakomana vaJokitani. Uye zvakaitika kugara kwavo kubva kuMasse kusvika pakuuya muSaphera gomo rekumabvazuva. Ava vanakomana vaShemu, mudzinza dzavo, maererano nemitauro yavo, munyika dzavo, uye mundudzi dzavo. Idzi ndidzinza dzevanakomana vaNoa maererano nezvizvarwa zvavo, maererano nemarudzi avo; kubva kwavari marudzi akaparadzirwa panyika mushure memafashamo.

11

Uye nyika yese yaiva nomuromo mumwe, uye inzwi rimwe kuvese. Uye zvakaitika pakufambisa kwavo kubva kumabvazuva, vakawana bani munyika yeShinari, uye vakagara ikoko. Uye munhu akati kumuvakidzani wake, Uyai tigadzire zvidhinha, uye tizvigocha mumoto, uye zvidhinha zvikava ibwe kwavari, uye asifati yaiva ivhu kwavari. Uye vakati, Uyai tivakire isu guta neshongwe, ine musoro unosvika kudenga, uye ngatizvitire zita, tisati taparadzirwa pamusoro pechiso chenyika yose. Uye Ishe akaburuka kuona guta neshongwe zvakavakwa nevanakomana vevanhu. Uye Ishe akati, tarira rudzi rumwe chete, uye mutauro mumwe chete wevese, uye izvi vakatanga kuita, uye zvino hazvizotadza kubva kwavari zvese zvavanotarisira kuita. Uyai, uye tichinge

taburuka ngatikanganisirei rurimi rwavo ipapo, kuti varege kunzwa mumwe nemumwe inzwi remuvakidzani. Uye Ishe akavaparadzira kubva ipapo pamusoro pechiso chenyika yese, uye vakamira kuvaka guta neshongwe. Nekuda kweizvi yakanzi zita rayo Kukanganiswa, nekuti ipapo Ishe akakanganisa miromo yenyika yese, uye kubva ipapo Ishe akavaparadzira pamusoro pechiso chenyika yese.

Uye izvi ndiwo mazvarwa aShem, uye Shem aiva mwanakomana wemakore zana, paakaberekerwa Arifakisadhi, mugore rechipiri mushure memafashamu. Uye Shemu akararama, mushure mekubereka kwake Arfaksadi, makore mazana mashanu, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Arphaxad akararama makore zana namakumi matatu nemashanu, uye akabereka Kainani. Arphaxad akararama makore mana mazana mushure mokubereka Kainani, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, ndokubva afa. Kainani akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, ndokubereka Sala, uye Kainani akararama makore mazana matatu namakumi matatu mushure mokubereka Sala, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, ndokubva afa. Uye Sala akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, uye akabereka Ebheri. Uye Sala akararama makore mazana matatu namakumi matatu mushure mokubereka Ebheri, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Ebheri akararama makore zana namakumi matatu nemana, uye akabereka Faregi. Uye Ebheri akararama makore mazana maviri namakumi manomwe mushure mokubereka Peregi, uye akabereka

vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Phaleg akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, uye akabereka Ragau. Uye Farega akararama makore mazana maviri nemapfumbamwe mushure mekunge abereka Ragau, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Ragau akararama zana namakumi matatu nemaviri makore, uye akabereka Seruki. Uye Ragau akararama makore mazana maviri nemanomwe mushure mekubereka Seruki, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Uye Seruch akararama makore zana namakumi matatu, uye akabereka Nahor. Uye Seruki akararama makore mazana maviri mushure mokubereka Nahori, uye akabereka vanakomana nevanasikana, uye akafa. Nahori akararama makore zana namakumi manomwe nemapfumbamwe, uye akabereka Tera. Nahori akararama makore zana namakumi maviri neshanu mushure mekubereka Tera, uye akabereka vanakomana nevasikana, uye akafa. Tera akararama makore makumi manomwe, uye akabereka Abram, Nahori, naHarani.

Idzi ndidzo nhoroondo dzaTerah. Terah akabereka Abram, naNahori, naHarani, uye Harani akabereka Roti. Uye Harani akafa pamberi pababa vake Tera munyika yaakaberekwa, munyika yevaKaradhea. Abram naNahor vakazvitorera vakadzi. Zita remukadzi waAbram rainzi Sara, uye zita remukadzi waNahor rainzi Melka, mwanasikana waHaran, uye baba vaMelka, uye baba vaIsika. Uye Sarai aiva asingabereki, uye iye haana kubereka vana. Tera akatora mwanakomana wake Abram, naRoti mwanakomana waHarani, mwanakomana wemwanakomana wake, naSara muroora wake, mukadzi

waAbram mwanakomana wake, akavabudisa kubva munyika yevaKaridiya kuti vaende kunyika yeKenani, vakauya kusvikira kuHarani, akagara ikoko. Mazuva ese aTera munyika yeHarani akava mazana maviri namakore mashanu, uye Tera akafira muHarani.

12

Uye Ishe akati kuna Abram, Buda munyika yako, uye kubva muhukama hwako, uye kubva muimba yababa vako, uye uya kunyika yandichakuratidza. Uye ndichakuita rudzi rukuru, uye ndichakuropafadza, uye ndichakurisa zita rako, uye uchava wakaropafadzwa. Uye ndichakomborera vanokomborera iwe, uye ndichatuka vanotuka iwe, uye marudzi ose enyika achakomborerwa mauri. Abram akaenda sezvo Ishe akanga ataura kwaari, uye Roti akaenda naye. Abram aiva nemakore makumi manomwe nemashanu paakabuda muHarani. Uye Abram akatora Sarai mukadzi wake, naRoti mwanakomana wehanzvadzi yake, nezvese zvinhu zvavo zvakawanda sezvavakanga vawana, nemweya wese wavakanga vawana kubva kuHarani, uye vakabuda kuti vaende kunyika yeKenani. Uye Abram akafamba nenyika yose kusvikira kunzvimbo yeShekhemu, pamuoki wakakwirira, asi vaKenani panguva iyoyo vakanga vachigara munyika. Ishe akazviratidza kuna Abram, uye akati kwaari, Ndichapa nyika iyi kuvana vako, uye Abram akavaka atari ipapo kuna Ishe uyo akazviratidza kwaari. Uye akabva ikoko akaenda kugomo kumabvazuva kweBeteli,

akamisa ipapo tende rake muBeteli kumavirira, uye Ai kumabvazuva, uye akavaka ipapo atari kuna Ishe, uye akadana muzita raIshe. Uye Abram akabva, uye akaenda akavaka musasa murenje.

Nzara yakauya panyika, saka Abram akaburuka achienda kuIjipiti kuti andogara ikoko, nekuti nzara yakanga yanyanya panyika. Zvakaitika apo Abhuramu akaswedera kupinda muIjipiti, Abhuramu akati kuna Sara mukadzi wake, Ndinoziva ini kuti uri mukadzi akanaka chiso. Ichava saka sekuti vachaona iwe vaIjipita, vachati kuti mukadzi wake ndiye uyu, uye vachauraya ini, asi iwe vachakuchengeta. Ndakati saka kuti ndiri hanzvadzi yake, kuitira kuti zvindiitire zvakanaka nekuda kwako, uye mweya wangu uchararama nekuda kwako. Zvakaitika kuti Abram paakanga apinda muIjipiti, vaIjipiti vakati vaona mukadzi wake, vakaona kuti akanga akanaka kwazvo. Vabati vaFarao vakamuona, vakamurumbidza kuna Farao, uye vakamupinza mumba maFarao. Uye Abram vakamubata zvakanaka nokuda kwake, uye akava nemakwai, nemhuru, nembongoro, nevaranda, nevarandakadzi, nenyurusi, nengamera. Uye Mwari akatambudza Farao nedambudziko guru uye rakaipa, neimba yake, pamusoro paSarai mukadzi waAbram. Akadana Farao Abram, akati, Chii ichi chawakaita kwandiri, nokuti hauna kundiudza kuti mukadzi wako ari? Nei wakataura kuti ihanzvadzi yangu; uye ndakatora iye kuti ave mukadzi wangu, uye zvino tarira, mukadzi wako ari pamberi pako, tora uende. Uye Farao akaraira varume pamusoro paAbram kuti vamuendese, pamwe chete nomukadzi wake,

nezvese zvaakanga anazvo.

13

Abram akakwira achibva kuEgypt, iye nemukadzi wake, nezvese zvaakanga anazvo, pamwe chete naLot, vachienda kurenje. Abram aiva akapfuma zvikuru nezvipfuwo, nesirivha, uye negoridhe. Uye akaenda kubva kwaakabva kuenda murenje kusvika kuBheteri, kusvika kunzvimbo yakanga iri tende rake kare, pakati peBheteri uye pakati peAngai, kuenda kunzvimbo yealitari, kwaakanga agadzira pakutanga, uye Abram akadana zita raIshe ipapo. Uye Roti, uyo aifamba pamwe chete naAbrahamu, aiva nemakwai, nemombe, uye nematende. Uye nyika haina vakwanisa kuti vave nekugara pamwe chete, nekuti pfuma yavo yakanga yakawanda, uye nyika haina vakwanisa kuti vave nekugara pamwe chete. Uye zvakaitika kurwa pakati pevafudzi vezvipfuwo zvaAbram, uye pakati pevafudzi vezvipfuwo zvaLot, asi vaKenani nevaPerezi ipapo vakagara munyika. Abram akati kuna Lot, Ngasarege kuva nehondo pakati pangu newe, uye pakati pavafudzi vangu nepavafudzi vako, nekuti tiri hama. Kwete here nyika yese iri pamberi pako? Paradzana neni, kana iwe uchienda kuruboshwe, ini ndichaenda kurudyi; kana iwe uchienda kurudyi, ini ndichaenda kuruboshwe. Uye Roti akasimudza maziso ake, akaona dunhu rose rakapoteredza Jodhani, kuti raiva rose rakanyatsodiridzwa, Mwari asati aparadza Sodhomu neGomora, raiva separadhaisi yaMwari, uye senyika yeIjipiti, kusvikira

kuZoari. Uye Roti akasarudza kwaari nharaunda yose yeJordan, uye Roti akabva kumabvazuva, uye vakaparadzaniswa mumwe nomumwe nehama yake. Abram akagara munyika yeKanani, asi Lot akagara muguta redunhu rakapoteredza, uye akadzika tende rake muSodhomu. Asi vanhu vaiva muSodhomu vaiva vakaipa uye vatadzi pamberi paMwari zvikuru. Asi Mwari akati kuna Abram mushure mekuparadzaniswa kwaRoti naye, Tarisa nemaziso ako, uone kubva panzvimbo paunomira zvino uchinanga kuchamhembe, nezasi, nekumabvazuva, uye kugungwa, Nokuti nyika yose yaunoona, ndichaipa kwauri nokurudzi rwako kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Uye ndichaita mbeu yako sezvinoita jecha repasi; kana munhu achigona kuverenga jecha repasi, mbeu yako ichaverengwawo. Simuka ufambe nenyika yose pakurebesa kwayo nomuupamhi hwayo, nekuti kwauri ndichaipa iyo uye kumbeu yako nokusingaperi. Abram akabvisa tende rake, akasvika akandogara parutivi rwomuoki weMamre, waiva muHebhron, uye akavaka atari ipapo kuna Ishe.

14

Zvakaitika muumambo hwaAmarafari mambo weShinari, naArioki mambo weErasari, Kodorogomori mambo weEramu, naTargari mambo wemarudzi, Vakaita hondo naBhalla mambo weSodhomu, naBharsa mambo weGomora, naShenari mambo weAdhama, naSyomobhori mambo weZebhoimi, uye namambo weBharaki; uyu ndiSoari. Vese ava vakabvumirana pamusoro

pemupata womunyu; iyi ndiyo gungwa remunyu. Kwemakore gumi nemaviri vakashumira Kedhoraoma, asi mugore regumi nematatu vakamumukira. Mugore regumi nemana, Chedorlaomer nemadzimambo aiva naye vakauya, vakauraya mabhebhi muAshtaroth neKarnaim, nemarudzi akasimba aiva navo, uye vaOmmaeans vaiva muguta reSaue. Uye vaHori vaiva mumakomo eSeiri, kusvikira pamuonde weParan, uri murenje. Vakadzoka vakauya kuchitubu chekutonga, ndiyo Kadheshi, uye vakauraya vatongi vese veAmareki, nevaAmori vaigara muHazazoni Tamari. Akabuda mambo weSodhomu, namambo weGomora, namambo weAdhama, namambo weZebhoimi, namambo weBharaki (iyi ndiyo Zoari), vakagadzirira kurwa navo muhondo mumupata womunyu. Kuna Chedorlaomer mambo weElam, naTidal mambo wemarudzi, naAmraphel mambo weShinar, naArioch mambo weEllasar; madzimambo mana ava vakarwa nemadzimambo mashanu. Mupata womunyu waiva nematsime easifaliti. Mambo weSodhomu namambo weGomora vakatiza, vakawira mukati mawo. Vakasara vakatizira kunyika yezvikomo. Vakatora bhiza rose reSodhomu neGomora, nezvokudya zvavo zvose, vakaenda. Vakatora Roti mwanakomana wemuninina waAbrama, nenhumbi dzake, vakaenda, nokuti akanga achigara muSodhomu.

Asvika mumwe wevakaponeswa akazivisa Abram muHebheru, iye aigara pedyo nemuti wemuoki weMamre muAmori, hama yaEshcol, uye hama yaOnan, avo vaiva shamwari dzaAbram. Abram paakanzwa kuti Roti hama yake akanga atapwa,

akaverenga varume vake vemhuri yake mazana matatu negumi nevasere, uye akavatevera kusvikira kuDhani. Uye akawira pamusoro pavo usiku iye, nevashumiri vake, uye akavarova, uye akavadzingirira kusvikira kuHobah, iri kuruboshwe kweDhamasiko. Uye akadzosera kumashure ese bhiza reSodhoma, uye Roti muzukuru wake akadzosera kumashure, uye zvinhu zvese zvake, uye vakadzi, uye vanhu. Mambo weSodhomu akabuda kuti anosangana naye, mushure mekunge adzoka kubva pakurova Chedhoraoma nemadzimambo aiva naye, mumupata weShabhe; uyu waiva bani remadzimambo.

Uye Melchizedek mambo weSalem akabudisa chingwa newaini, uye aiva mupristi waMwari Wokumusoro-soro. Uye akaropafadza Abram, uye akati, Akaropafadzwa Abram kuna Mwari Wokumusoro-soro, uyo akasika denga nenyika. Uye ngaakudzwe Mwari Wokumusoro-Soro, uyo akaisa vavengi vako pasi peruoko rwako, uye Abram akamupa chegumi chezvinhu zvose. Mambo weSodhomu akati kuna Abram, Ndipe varume, asi mabhiza utore iwe wega. Abram akati kuna mambo weSodhomu, Ndichatambanudza ruoko rwangu kuna Ishe Mwari Wokumusoro-soro, iye akasika denga nenyika, Kana kubva patambo kusvika pachisungo cheshangu, handizotori kubva pazvinhu zvako zvose, kuti urege kutaura kuti ini ndakapfumisa Abram. Kunze kwezvakadya majaya, uye mugove wevarume vakaenda neni Eshcol, Onan, naMamre, ava vachatora mugove wavo.

15

Mushure memazwi aya, shoko raIshe rakauya kuna Abram muchiratidzo, richiti, Usatya Abram, ini ndiri nhovo yako, mubairo wako uchava mukuru kwazvo. Abram akati, Ishe Tenzi, muchaндipe chii? Ini ndinoenda ndisina vana, uye mwanakomana wemhuri yangu uyu ndiDhamasiko Eriezeri. Uye Abram akati, Sezvo hamuna kundipa mbeu, iye akazvarwa mumba mangu achagara nhaka yangu. Uye pakarepo inzwi raMwari rakauya kwaari, richiti, Haasi kugara nhaka yako uyu, asi uyo achabuda mauri, ndiye achagara nhaka yako. Akamubudisa kunze, akati kwaari, Tarira kudenga, uverenga nyeredzi, kana uchikwanisa kuidziverenga, uye akati, saizvozvo richava mbeu yako. Uye Abram akatenda kuna Mwari, uye zvakaverengerwa kwaari sokururama. Akati kwaari, Ini ndini Mwari akakubudisa kubva munyika yevaKaradhea, kuti ndikupe nyika iyi kuti ive nhaka yako. Akati asi, Ishe Tenzi, ndichaziva sei kuti ndichagara nhaka yayo? Akati kwaari, Nditoreire mhuru yemombe yemakore matatu, nembudzi yemakore matatu, negondobwe remakore matatu, nenjiva, nenguruve. Akatora zvese izvi kwaari, uye akadziparadzanisa pakati, uye akadziisa zvakatarisana, asi shiri haana kudziparadzanisa. Shiri dzakaburuka pamusoro pemiviri, pamusoro pezvikamu zvakaparadzaniswa zviri zviviri zvavo, uye Abram akagara nadziri. Pamusoro pokunyura kwezuva, kubatwa kwakawira pana Abram, uye tarira, kutya kwerima kukuru kwakawira paari. Uye zvakaudzwa kuna Abram,

Uchiziva uchaziva kuti mbeu yako ichava mugarisi munyika isiri yako, uye vachavaita varanda, uye vachavaitira zvakaipa, uye vachavaderedza, makore mazana mana. Asi rudzi ravanoshumira, ini ndicharitonga, uye mushure maizvozvo, vachabuda pano nemitoro yakawanda. Iwe asi uchaenda kuna madzibaba ako murugare, wakarerwa muukuru hwakanaka. Asi muchizvarwa chechina vachadzokera pano, nokuti zvivi zvevaAmori hazvina kuzadziswa kusvikira zvino. Nekuti asi zuva rakati rasvika kunovirira, murazvo wakaonekwa, uye tarira, choto chaipfungaira nemarambi emoto, izvo zvakapfuura napakati pezvikamu zvacho zvakapatsanurwa. Pazuva iroro, Ishe akaita sungano naAbram, achiti, Ndichapa nyika iyi kuvana vako, kubva kurwizi rweIjipiti kusvikira kurwizi rukuru rweYufratesi. VaKenite, nevaKenizzite, nevaKadmonite, uye vaHiti, uye vaPerizi, uye vaRefaimu, neye vaAmori, neye vaKenani, neye vaHivhi, neye vaGirigashi, neye vaJebhusi.

16

Sarai mukadzi waAbram akanga asina kumuberekera, uye akanga aine mushandikadzi muIjipiti ainzi Hagar. Sarai akati kuna Abram, Tarira, Ishe akandivhara kuti ndirege kubereka. Pinda kumuranda wangu kuti ndiwane vana naye. Abram akanzwa inzwi raSarai. Uye Sara, mukadzi waAbram, akatora Hagari muIjipiti, murandakadzi wake, mushure mamakore gumi Abram agara munyika yeKenani, akamupa murume wake Abram kuti ave mukadzi wake. Uye akapinda kuna Hagari, uye

akava nemimba, uye akaona kuti ava nemimba, uye tenzi akashaiswa rukudzo pamberi pake. Sarai akati kuna Abram, Ndinokuvadzwa newe. Ini ndakapa murandakadzi wangu mumaoko ako, asi pakaona kuti ane pamuviri, ndakazvidzwa pamberi pake. Mwari ngaatongere pakati pangu newe. Abram akati kuna Sarai, Tarira, murandakadzi wako ari mumaoko ako, mushandise sezvinokufadza iwe. Sarai akamutambudza, uye akatiza kubva pachiso chake.

Mutumwa waShe akamuwana pachitubu chemvura murenje, pachitubu pari munzira inoenda kuShuri. Mutumwa waIshe akati kwaari, Hagari, murandakadzi waSarai, unobva kupi? Uye unoenda kupi? Iye akati, Ndinotiza kubva pachiso chaSarai, tenzi wangu. Mutumwa waShe akati kwaari, Dzokera kuna tenzi wako, uye uzviise pasi pemaoko ake. Mutumwa waShe akati kwaari, Ndichawanza chaizvo mbeu yako, uye haizoverengwi nokuda kweuwandu hwayo. Uye mutumwa waShe akati kwaari, Tarira, uri nemimba, uye uchabereka mwanakomana, uye uchatumidza zita rake Ishmael, nekuti Ishe akanzwa kutambudzika kwako. Uyu achava munhu wemusango, maoko ake pamusoro pevese, uye maoko evese pamusoro pake, uye pamberi pehama dzake dzese achagara. Uye akadana zita raShe aitaura kwaari kuti, Iwe Mwari anondiona, nekuti akati, Uye pamberi ndakaona iye akaonekwa kwandiri. Nekuda kweizvozvi akadana tsime iri kuti Tsime Raakaonekwa Pamberi Pake; tarira, riri pakati peKadheshi neBharadhi. Uye Hagari akaberekera Abram mwanakomana, uye Abram akadana zita remwanakomana wake, uyo Hagari waakamuberekera,

Ishumaeri. Abram aiva nemakore makumi masere nematanhatu, Hagar paakamuberekera Ishmael.

17

Zvakaitika Abram ava nemakore makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe. Ishe akazviratidza kuna Abram, akati kwaari, Ini ndiri Mwari wako, iva unondifadza, uye iva usina chaungapomerwa. Uye ndichaisa sungano yangu pakati pangu nepakati pako, uye ndichakuwanza zvikuru. Uye Abram akawira pasi nechiso chake. Mwari akataura naye achiti, Ini ndiri pano nesungano yangu newe, uye uchava baba vendudzi zhinji. Uye zita rako harichazondzi Abram, asi zita rako richava Abraham, nokuti ndakuita baba vemarudzi mazhinji. Uye ndichakukurisa zvikuru zvikuru, uye ndichakuita marudzi, uye madzimambo achabuda mauri. Uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu pakati pako nepakati pemhodzi yako pamwe chete newe kusvikira kumarudzi avo, kuti ive sungano isingaperi, kuti ndive Mwari wako neMwari wemhodzi yako pamwe chete newe. Uye ndichakupa iwe nembeu yako inenge newe nyika yaungogara mairi, nyika yose yeKenani, kuti ive nhaka yako yokusingaperi, uye ndichava Mwari wavo. Uye Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Asi iwe uchachengeta sungano yangu, iwe nembeu yako inokutevera kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Uye iyi ndiyo sungano yamuchachengeta pakati pangu nemi uye pakati pembeu yenyu pamwe chete nemi kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvavo, vachadzingiswa vose vechirume venyu. Uye imi

muchadzingiswa nyama yeganda rokudzingiswa kwenyu, uye ichava chiratidzo chesungano pakati pangu nemwi. Uye mwana wemazuva masere achadzingiswa kwamuri, wese murume muzvizvarwa zvenyu, uye akazvarirwa mumba uye akatengwa nesirivha kubva kune wese mwanakomana wemumwe, uyo asiri wembeu yako, Kudzingiswa achadzingiswa iye akaberekwa mumba mako, uye iye akatengwa nesirivha, uye sungano yangu ichava pamusoro penyama yenyu kuita sungano isingaperi. Uye murume asina kudzingiswa, uyo asingazodzingiswa nyama yeganda rake pazuva rechisere, mweya iwoyo uchaparadzwa kubva kurudzi rwayo, nekuti akaputsa sungano yangu. Uye Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Sarai mukadzi wako, zita rake harichazodanwi kuti Sarai, asi Sara richava zita rake. Ndichakuropafadza asi iye, uye ndichakupa mwana kubva kwaari, uye ndichakuropafadza icho, uye ichava marudzi, uye madzimambo emarudzi vachabva kwaari. Abrahamu akawira pasi neuso hwake, akaseka, uye akafunga mumwoyo make achiti, Ko munhu ane zana ramakore angabereka mwanakomana here? Uye Sara ane makore makumi mapfumbamwe angabereka here? Abrahamu akati kuna Mwari, Ishumaeri uyu ngaararame pamberi pako. Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Hongu, tarira, Sara mukadzi wako achakuberekera mwanakomana, uye uchamutumidza zita rake kuti Isaka, uye ndichasimbisa sungano yangu naye, ive sungano isingaperi, kuti ndive Mwari wake neMwari wembeu yake pamwe chete naye. Asi pamusoro paIshmael, tarira, ndakanzwa chikumbiro chako, uye tarira, ndakamuropafadza, uye ndichamuwedzera, uye ndichamuwanza zvikuru kwazvo; achabereka marudzi gumi

nembiri, uye ndichamuita rudzi rukuru. Asi sungano yangu ndichasimbisa naIsaka, uyo achaberekwa newe naSara panguva ino, mugore rinotevera. Akapedza kutaura naye, uye Mwari akakwira achibva kuna Abrahamu.

Uye Abrahamu akatora Ishumaeri mwanakomana wake, nevese vaiva mumba make, nevese vakanga vatengwa nesirivha, nevarume vese vaiva mumba maAbrahamu, akavadzingisa pazuva iroro, sezvaakanga audzwa naMwari. Abraham aiva nemakore makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe, panguva yaakadziingiswa nyama yeganda rake. Ishmael mwanakomana wake aiva nemakore gumi nematatu paakadziingiswa nyama yeganda rake. Munguva yezuva iro, Abrahamu akadzingiswa, naIshmael mwanakomana wake. Varume vese veimba yake, nevekuberekwa mumusha make, nevakatengwa nesirivha kubva kumarudzi aatorwa.

18

Mwari akaonekwa kwaari pamuti wemuouki weMamre, paakanga agere pamusoro pemukova wetende rake masikati. Akati atarisa nemaziso ake, akaona, uye tarira, varume vatatu vakanga vamira pamberi pake, uye paakaona, akamhanyira kunosangana navo achibva pamusuwo wetende rake, uye akakotamira pasi. Uye akati, Ishe, kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi penyu, musapfuura muranda wenyu. Ngatitorwe mvura chaizvo, uye ngavageze tsoka dzenyu, uye mutonhodze

pasi pemuti. Uye ndichatora chingwa, uye muchadya. Uye mushure meizvi muchaenda kunzira yenyu, nekuda kweizvi makatsaukira kumurandakadzi wenyu. Uye akati, saizvozvo ita, sezvawareva. Uye Abrahamu akakurumidza kuenda kutende kuna Sara, uye akati kwaari, Kurumidza, ukanya zviyero zvitatu zvoupfu hwakatsetseka, uye ugadzire chingwa. Uye kuenda kumhuka dzenzombe akamhanya Abrahamu, uye akatora mhuru nyoro yakanaka, uye akapa muranda, uye akakurumidza kuiita. Akatora bhata, nemukaka, nemhuru yaakagadzira, akaisa pamberi pavo, vakadya, iye akamira parutivi pavo pasi pomuti.

Akati kwaari, Aripiko Sara mukadzi wako? Iye akapindura akati, Tarira, ari mutende. Akati, Ndichadzoka ndichasvika kwauri nenguva iyi muzviyero, uye Sara mukadzi wako achava nemwanakomana. Sara akanga achinzwa ari pamusuwo wetende, ari kuseri kwake. Abraham naSarah vakanga vakwegura, vakanga vambofambira mberi mumazuva, uye kuna Sarah zvakanga zvasiya kuitika zvinhu zvevakadzi. Sara akaseka mukati make achiti, Hazvati kwandiri zvaitika kusvikira zvino, uye ishe wangu mukuru. Uye Ishe akati kuna Abrahamu, Chii kuti Sara akaseka mukati make achiti, Saka chaizvo ndichabereka here? Ini ndakwegura. Hapana chingave chisingagoneki kuna Mwari; panguva ino ndichadzoka kwauri mumwaka unotevera, uye Sara achava nemwanakomana. Akaramba asi Sara achiti, Handina kuseka, nokuti akanga achitya. Uye akati kwaari, Kwete, asi wakaseka.

Vakasimuka kubva ikoko, varume vakatarisa pasi pamusoro

pechiso cheSodhomu neMugomora. Abrahamu akafamba pamwe chete navo, achivatevedzera. Asi Ishe akati, Handizovanziri kuna Abrahamu muranda wangu zvandiri kuita. Abraham achava rudzi guru uye huzhinji, uye marudzi ose enyika acharopafadzwa maari. Ndaiziva nokuti acharaira vanakomana vake neimba yake pamwe chete naye, uye vachachengeta nzira dzaIshe, kuita kururama nemutongo, kuti Ishe auye pamusoro paAbrahamu zvose zvaakataura kwaari. Ishe akati, Kuchema kweSodhomu neGomora kwawanda kusvika kwandiri, uye zvivi zvavo zvikuru kwazvo. Ndakaburuka saka ndichaona, kana zvichienderana nekuchema kwavo kunosvika kwandiri, vari kupedzwa, kana kwete, kuti ndizive. Uye varume vakadzoka kubva ikoko, vakauya muSodhomu, asi Abrahamu akanga achiri amire pamberi paIshe. Uye Abrahamu aswedere pedyo, akati, Usaparadza vakarurama pamwe chete nevasingadi Mwari, kuti vakarurama vave sevasingadi Mwari. Kana paine makumi mashanu vakarurama muguta, uchavaparadza here? Hauzosunungura nzvimbo yose nekuda kwevakarurama makumi mashanu, kana vari mairi? Kwete! Iwe hauzaiti sezwi iri, zvekuuraya wakarurama pamwe chete neasina umwari, kuti wakarurama ave semusingadi Mwari. Kwete! Iwe unotonga nyika yese, hauzaiti mutongo here? Ishe akati, Kana paine makumi mashanu vakarurama muSodhomu, ndichasiya guta rose nenzvimbo yose nekuda kwavo. Uye achipindura, Abrahamu akati, Zvino ndakatanga kutaura kuna Ishe wangu, asi ini ndiri ivhu nemadota. Kana asi vakarurama makumi mashanu vakaderedzwa kusvika kumakumi mana nemashanu,

uchaparadza guta rose nekuda kwevashanu here? Uye akati, Kwete handizomboparadza, kana ndikawana ikoko makumi mana nemashanu. Uye akawedzerazve kutaura naye, uye akati, Asi kana vakawanikwa ikoko makumi mana, uye akati, Handizoaparadzi nekuda kwevamakumi mana. Uye akati, Kwete Ishe, kana ndichataura? Kana vakawanikwa ikoko vari makumi matatu? Uye akati, Handizoaparadza nekuda kwevari makumi matatu. Uye akati, Sezvo ndichine kutaura kuna Ishe, kana vakawanikwa ikoko makumi maviri? Uye akati, Handizaparadza, kana ndikawana ikoko makumi maviri. Uye akati, Kwete chimwe Ishe, kana ndichataura zvakare kamwe chete? Kana vakawanikwa ikoko gumi? Uye akati, Handizoparadza nekuda kwevagumi. Ishe akaenda, sezvo akanga amira kutaura kuna Abrahamu, uye Abrahamu akadzokera kunzvimbo yake.

19

Vatumwa vaviri vakauya muSodhomu manheru. Roti akanga agere pagedhi reSodhomu, uye Roti paakavaona, akasimuka kuti anosangana navo, uye akakotamira nechiso pasi. Uye akati, Tarirai, Madzishe, tsaukirai muimba yomuranda wenyu, mugare, mugeze tsoka dzenyu, uye mangwanani-ngwanani muchaenda munzira yenyu. Uye vakati, Kwete, asi mumigwagwa tichagara. Uye akavakurudzira, vakatsaukira kwaari, vakapinda mumba make, akavaitira chinwiwa, akavabikira chingwa chisina mbiriso, uye vakadya. Asi pamberi

pekurara, varume veguta, vaSodomiti, vakakomba imba, kubva kumujaya kusvika kumukuru, vanhu vese pamwe chete. Vakadana Roti vakati kwaari, Varipi varume vakapinda kumba kwako usiku? Vabudise kwatiri kuti tisangane navo. Roti akabuda achindosangana navo pachikumbaridzo, uye akapfiga gonhi shure kwake. Akati kwavari, Hama dzangu, musaita zvakaipa chose. Ndine vanasikana vaviri, vasina kumboziva murume, ndichavabudisa kwamuri, uye mungavashandise sezvamunofarira, asi pavarume ava musaite zvisina kururama, nokuti vakapinda pasi pechidzitiro changu. Vakati kwaari, Bva ipapo! Wakapinda kuzogara semutorwa, kwete kuzotonga here? Zvino naizvozvo tichakuitira zvakaipa kupfuura avo. Vakamanikidza murume Roti zvikuru, uye vakaswedera kuputsa mukova. Vatambanudza asi varume maoko, vakakweva Roti kwavariri mumba, uye vakavhara gonhi reimba. Varume vakanga vari pamukova weimba vakarohwa noupofu kubva kumudiki kusvika kumukuru, uye vakakanganiswa vachitsvaga mukova. Varume vakati kuna Roti, Pano une vakuwasha here, kana vanakomana, kana vanasikana? Kana pane mumwe wako ari muguta, mubudise munzvimbo ino, Nekuti isu tiri kuparadza nzvimbo iyi, nekuti kuchema kwavo kwakakwidziridzwa pamberi paIshe, uye Ishe akatituma kuti tiparadze iyo. Roti akabuda, akataura kuvanakomana vemukadzi vake vakanga vawana vanasikana vake, akati, Simukai, mubude munzvimbo ino, nekuti Ishe anoparadza guta, asi zvakaita sekutamba pamberi pevanakomana vemukadzi vake. Asi mambakwedza pakazouya, vatumwa vakashingairira Roti, vachiti, Simuka utore mukadzi wako, nevanasikana vako vaviri vaunawo,

ubude, kuti urege kuparadzwa pamwe chete nezvakaipa zveguta. Uye vakatambudzika, uye vatumwa vakabata ruoko rwake, neruoko rwemukadzi wake, nemaoko evanasikana vake vaviri, nokuti Ishe akamunzwira tsitsi.

Uye zvakaitika pavakavatungamirira kunze, vakati, Uchiponesa, ponesa mweya wako, usatarisa kumashure, uye usazomira munzvimbo yose yakapoteredza, ponesa iwe kugomo, usazombobvutwa. Lot akati kwavari, Ndinokumbira. Ishe, nekuti muranda wenyu akawana nyasha pamberi penyu, uye makakurisa kururama kwenyu kwamunondiitiira, kuti mweya wangu urarame, asi ini handichakwanisi kuponeswa ndichienda kugomo, zvimwe zvakaipa zvingandibata, uye ndife. Tarirai, guta iri riri pedyo kuti nditizire ikoko, iro riri diki, uye ikoko ndichaponeswa. Harina kudiki here? Uye mweya wangu uchararama nekuda kwenyu. Uye akati kwaari, tarira ndakashamiswa nezviso rako uye pamusoro peshoko iri, kuti ndirege kuparadza guta rawakataurisa nezvaro. Kurumidza saka kuti uponeswe ikoko, nokuti handizokwanisi kuita chinhu kusvikira wasvika ikoko. Nekuda kweizvi akadana zita reguta iro, Zoar. Zuva rakabuda pamusoro penyika, uye Roti akapinda muZoari. Uye Ishe akanayisa pamusoro peSodhomu neGomora sarufa nomoto zvinobva kuna Ishe kudenga. Uye akaparadza maguta aya, nedunhu rose rakapoteredza, nevagari vese mumaguta, nezvose zvaimera kubva muvhu. Uye mukadzi wake akatarisa shure, akava mbiru yemunyu. Abrahamu akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani akaenda kunzvimbo kwaakanga amira pamberi paIshe. Uye akatarisa pamusoro pechiso cheSodhomu

neGomora, uye pamusoro pechiso chenyika yakapoteredza, uye akaona, uye tarira, kwakanga kuchikwira murazvo kubva panyika, senge mhute yechoto. Uye zvakaitika Mwari paaiparadza maguta ose enzvimbo yakapoteredza, Mwari akarangarira Abrahamu, uye akatumira Roti kuti abude pakati pekuparadzwa, Ishe paaiparadza maguta ayo Roti aigara maari.

Roti akakwira achibva kuZoari, uye akagara mugomo iye nevanasikana vake vaviri pamwe chete naye, nokuti akatya kugara muZoari, uye akagara mubako iye nevanasikana vake vaviri pamwe chete naye. Mukuru akati kumudiki, Baba vedu vakwegura, uye hapana munhu panyika achauya kwatiri, sezvakaita tsika munyika yose. Uya tinwise baba vedu waini, tivate navo, uye timutse mbeu kubva kuna baba vedu. Vakapa baba vavo waini kuti vainwe usiku ihwohwo, uye mukuru akapinda akarara nababa vake usiku ihwohwo, uye haana kuziva pakurara kwake uye pakumuka kwake. Zvakaitika musi wemangwana, mukuru akati kumuduku, Tarira, ndakarara nezuro nababa vedu. Ngatimuwise waini nhasi husiku, iwe upinde urare naye, uye timutse mbeu kubva kuna baba vedu. Vakanwisa baba vavo waini usiku ihwohwo zvakare, uye mudiki akapinda akandorara nababa vake, asi haana kuziva pakurara kwake kana pakumuka kwake. Uye vanasikana vaviri vaRoti vakabata pamuviri nababa vavo. Uye mukuru akabereka mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Moabhi, achiti, Kubva kuna baba vangu, uyu ibaba vavamoabhi kusvikira nhasi. Mudiki akaberekawo mwanakomana, uye akamutumidza zita rake kuti Amoni, achiti, Mwanakomana werudzi rwangu, uyu

ndiye baba wevaAmoni kusvikira nhasi.

20

Uye Abrahamu akabva ikoko akaenda kunyika yezasi, akagara pakati peKadheshi neShuri, uye akagara somutorwa muGerari. Abrahamu akati pamusoro paSarah mukadzi wake kuti, Ihanzvadzi yangu, nokuti akatya kutaura kuti, Ndimukadzi wangu, kuti varume veguta varege kumuuraya nokuda kwake. Abimereki mambo weGerari akatuma vanhu, uye akatora Sarah. Mwari akapinda kuna Abhimereki muhope usiku, akati, Tarira, uchafo nokuda kwomukadzi uyo wakatore, asi iye anogara nomurume. Abimelech asi haana kugunzva iye, uye akati, Ishe, rudzi rusinganzwisisi uye rwakarurama muchaparadza here? Kwete here iye pachake akati kwandiri, Ihanzvadzi yangu? uye iyewo akati kwandiri, Imukoma wangu? Nemwoyo wakachena uye nemaoko akarurama ndakaita izvi. Mwari akati kwaari muhope, Ini ndakaziva kuti wakaita izvi nomoyo wakachena, uye ndakakuponesa kuti usatadzire kwandiri, nekuda kwaizvozvo handina kukutendera kubata iye. Zvino asi dzosera mukadzi kumurume, nekuti muprofita ari, uye achanyengetera pamusoro pako, uye uchararama. Kana asi usingadzoseri, uchaziva kuti uchafo iwe nezvese zvako. Uye Abhimereki akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, uye akadana vese varanda vake, uye akataura mashoko aya ese munzeve dzavo, uye vanhu vese vakatya zvikuru. Uye Abhimereki akadana Abrahamu uye akati kwaari, Chii ichi chawakaita kwatiri? Kwete here

takatadza kwauri, nokuti wakauyisa pamusoro pangu nepamusoro peushe hwangu chivi chikuru? Basa iro hapana munhu angaita, wakaita kwandiri. Akati asi Abimereki kuna Abrahamu, Chii chawaona wakaita izvi? Abrahamu akati, Ndakati, Saka hakuna kutya Mwari munzvimbo ino, uye vachandiuraya nokuda kwomukadzi wangu. Uye nokuti zvechokwadi, ihanzvadzi yangu kubva kuna baba, asi kwete kubva kuna amai, uye akava mudzimai wangu. Zvakaitika apo Mwari akandibudisa mumba mababa vangu, uye ndakati kwaari, Uku ndiko kururama uchaitira kwandiri: kunzvimbo dzose dzatinoenda, uti ndiri hama yako. Asi Abhimereki akatora chiuru dhidhirakima, nemakwai, nemhuru, nevaranda, nevasikana, akazvipa kuna Abrahamu, uye akadzosera kwaari Sara mukadzi wake. Uye Abhimereki akati kuna Abrahamu, Tarira, nyika yangu iri pamberi pako; gara kwose kunonaka kwauri. Asi kuna Sara akati, Tarira, ndapa chiuru madhirakima kuhama yako; izvi zvichava kwauri kukudzwa kweuso hwako, nevose vari pamwe chete newe, uye taura chokwadi pazvinhu zvose. Abrahamu akanamata kuna Mwari, uye Mwari akaporesa Abhimereki, nomukadzi wake, nevarandakadzi vake, vakabva vabereka. Nokuti Ishe akanga avhara chibereko chose mumba maAbhimereki, nekuda kwaSara mukadzi waAbrahama.

21

Uye Ishe akashanyira Sara, sezvaakazvitaura, uye Ishe akaita kuna Sara sezvaakazvitaura. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka

mwanakomana kuna Abrahamu mukusakara kwake, panguva yakataurwa naShe kwaari. Uye Abrahamu akadana zita remwanakomana wake wakaberekwa kwaari, uyo Sara akamuberekera, kuti Isaka, Abrahamu akadziingisa Isaka pazuva rechisere, sezvo Mwari akanga amurayira. Uye Abraham akanga ava namakore zana apo Isaka mwanakomana wake akaberekwa kwaari. Akati asi Sarah, Kuseka kwandiri akaita Ishe, uyo nokuti anganzwa achafara neni. Uye akati, Ndiani achaparidza kuna Abrahamu kuti Sara anoyamwisa mwana? Nokuti ndakabereka mwanakomana mukusakara kwangu. Mwana akakura uye akarumurwa, uye Abrahamu akaita mabiko makuru pazuva rakarumurwa Isaka mwanakomana wake. Aona asi Sara mwanakomana waHagari muIjipiti, uyo akaberekerwa Abrahamu, achitamba pamwe chete naIsaka mwanakomana wake, Uye akati kuna Abrahamu, Dzinga murandakadzi uyu nemwanakomana wake, nekuti mwanakomana wemurandakadzi uyu haangagari nhaka pamwe chete nemwanakomana wangu Isaka. Shoko rakaoma zvikuru pamberi paAbrahama pamusoro pomwanakomana wake. Mwari akati kuna Abrahamu, Usaita kuti zvive zvakaoma pamberi pako pamusoro pemwana, uye pamusoro pemusikana. Zvose zvaangataura kwauri Sara, teerera inzwi rake, nekuti muna Isaka ndimo muchazodanwa mbeu yako. Uye mwanakomana wemurandakadzi uyu ndichamuita rudzi rukuru, nekuti imbeu yako. Akamuka Abrahamu mangwanani, akatora zvingwa nedehwe remvura, akapa kuna Hagari, akaisa mwana pamusoro pebapiro rake, ndokumuendisa. Akaenda akadzungaira murenje, pedyo netsime remhiko. Mvura yakanga

yapera muhomwe yeganda, uye akakanda mwana pasi pemuti wemufiri. Akaenda asi akagara pakatarisana naye kure, senge kupfura museve, nokuti akati, Handizoni ndione rufu rwemwana wangu. Uye akagara pakatarisana naye, uye mwana akachema achidanidzira. Mwari akanzwa inzwi remwana kubva panzvimbo paaiva, uye mutumwa waMwari akadana Hagari ari kudenga, akati kwaari, Chii chacho Hagari? Usatya, nokuti Mwari akanzwa inzwi remwana kubva panzvimbo paari. Simuka utore mwana, ubate noruoko rwako, nokuti ndichamuita rudzi guru. Mwari akazarura maziso ake, uye akaona tsime remvura mhenyu, uye akaenda, akazadza ganda nemvura, uye akamwisa mwana. Uye Mwari aiva nemwana, akakura, uye akagara murenje, uye akava mupfuri. Uye akagara murenje, uye mai vake vakamutorera mukadzi kubva kuParani muIjipiti.

Zvakaitika munguva iyoyo, Abhimereki, Okozati mupi wezano wake, naFikori mukuru wemauto esimba rake, vakataura kuna Abrahamu vachiti, Mwari anewe muzvinhu zvose zvaunoita. Zvino saka pika kwandiri naMwari kuti hauzondikanganisa ini, kana vana vangu, kana zita rangu, asi maererano nokururamisira kwandakakuitira, uchandiitirazve, nenyika yawaigara mairi. Uye Abrahamu akati, Ini ndichaita mhiko. Uye Abraham akatsiura Abimeleki pamusoro pematsime emvura, ayo varanda vaAbimeleki vakatora. Uye Abimelech akati kwaari, Handina kuziva ndiani akaita chinhu ichi kwauri, uye iwe hauna kundiudza, uye ini handina kunzwa, asi nhasi. Uye Abrahamu akatora makwai nemhuru, akapa Abhimereki, uye

vaviri vavo vakaita chibvumirano. Uye Abrahamu akamisa makwayana emakwai manomwe oga. Uye Abhimereki akati kuna Abrahamu, Makwayana manomwe ezvipfuwo izvi awakaisa ega ndeapi? Uye Abrahamu akati, Makwayana manomwe aya uchaaatora kubva kwandiri kuti ave uchapupu kwandiri kuti ini ndakachera tsime iri. Nekuda kweizvizvi, akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Tsime reMhiko, nekuti ipapo vakapika vaviri vavo. Uye vakaita sungano patsime remhiko. Abhimereki akasimuka, Okozati mushauri wake, naFikori mukuru wehondo yake, vakadzokera kunyika yevaFiristia. Uye Abraham akadyara munda patsime rechikonzero, uye akadana zita raShe ipapo, Mwari wekusingaperi. Akagara Abraham munyika yevaFiristia mazuva akawanda.

22

Uye zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, Mwari akaedza Abrahamu, uye akati kwaari, Abrahamu, Abrahamu, uye akati, Tarirai, ndiri pano. Uye akati, Tora mwanakomana wako mudiwa, wauri kuda, Isaka, uye enda munyika yakakwirira, uye umupe ipapo sechibayiro chinopiswa pamusoro perimwe remakomo andichakuudza. Abrahamu akasimuka mangwanani, akakurudzira mbongoro yake, akatora pamwe chete naye varanda vaviri, naIsaka mwanakomana wake, uye akaparura huni dzechibayiro chinopiswa, akasimuka akaenda, uye akasvika panzvimbo, iyo yakaudzwa kwaari naMwari, pazuva

rechitatu. Uye Abrahamu akati asimudza maziso ake, akaona nzvimbo iri kure. Uye Abrahamu akati kuvaranda vake, Garai pano nemhuka yembongoro. Ini nemwana tichaenda kusvika ikoko, uye tichinge tanamata tichadzoka kwamuri. Abrahamu akatora huni dzechibairo chechipiriso chinopiswa chose, akadziisa pamusoro paIsaka mwanakomana wake, uye akatora mumaoko moto nomunondo, uye vaviri vakaenda pamwe chete. Isaka akati kuna Abrahamu baba vake, Baba, iye akati, Chii chiri, mwana wangu? Akati, Tarira, moto nehuni zviri pano, asi gwai rechipiriso chinopiswa chose riri kupi? Akati Abraham, Mwari achazvionera iye pachake gwai rechibayiro chinopiswa, mwana wangu. Vakaenda vose vari vaviri pamwe chete, Vakauya panzvimbo iyo Mwari akanga ataura kwaari, uye Abrahamu akavaka aritari ipapo, akaisa huni, uye akanga asunga Isaka mwanakomana wake, akamuisa pamusoro pearitari pamusoro pehuni. Uye Abrahamu akatambanudza ruoko rwake kuti atore munondo, kuti abaye mwanakomana wake. Mutumwa waIshe akamudana achibva kudenga, akati, Abrahamu, Abrahamu, iye akati, Ndiri pano. Uye akati, Usaisa ruoko rwako pamusoro pemwana, uye usaita chinhu kwaari. Zvino nekuti ndakaziva kuti iwe unotya Mwari, uye hauna kuchengetedza mwanakomana wako mudiwa nekuda kwangu. Uye Abraham akati atarisa nemaziso ake, akaona, uye tarira, gondobwe rakanga rakabatwa mudenhere nenyanga dzaro. Uye Abraham akaenda, akatora gondobwe, uye akariuyisa sechipiriso chinopiswa panzvimbo yaIsaka mwanakomana wake.

Uye Abrahamu akadana zita renzvimbo iyo kuti, Ishe akaona, kuti vataure nhasi vachiti, Mugomo Ishe akaonekwa. Uye Mutumwa waShe akadana Abrahamu kechipiri achibva kudenga, achiti, Ndikapika neni pamusoro pangu, anodaro Ishe, nekuti wakaita chinhu ichi, uye hauna kuchengetedza mwanakomana wako waidiwa nekuda kwangu, Zvirokwazvo ndichakuropafadza chaizvo, uye ndichawanza mbeu yako senyeredzi dzedenga, uye sejecha riri pamhenderekedzo yegungwa, uye mbeu yako ichagara nhaka maguta evavengi. Uye marudzi ese epasi achakomborereswa muchidzukuru chako, nekuti wakateerera inzwi rangu. Akadzokera Abrahamu kuna varanda vake, uye vakasimuka vakaenda pamwe chete patsime remhiko. Uye Abrahamu akagara patsime remhiko.

Zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, uye zvakaziviswa kuna Abrahamu vachiti, Tarira, Merika naiye akabereka vanakomana kuna Nahori muninina wako. Uzi dangwe, naBuzi munun'una wake, naKamueri baba vaSiriya. uye Hazad, uye Azau, uye Phaldes, uye Jeldaph, uye Bethuel. Bethuel akabereka Rebecca. Ava vari vasere vanakomana vaakaberekera Melcha kuna Nahor, hama yaAbrahamu. Uye murongo wake, ane zita Reuma, akabereka uyewo Tebha, Gahamu, Tahashi, naMaaka.

23

Upenyu hwaSara hwakava makore zana makumi maviri nemanomwe. Uye Sara akafa muguta reArbok, riri mumupata,

iri ndiyo Hebhuroni munyika yeKenani. Abrahamu akauya kuzochema Sara uye kuchema. Abrahamu akasimuka kubva pamufi wake, uye Abrahamu akataura kuvanakomana vaHeti, achiti, Ndiri mueni uye mweni pakati penyu, saka ndipei nzvimbo yeguva pakati penyu, kuti ndivige mutumbi wangu. Vakapindura asi vanakomana vaHeti kuna Abrahama vachiti, Kwete, ishe. Inzwa hako yedu, mambo kubva kuna Mwari iwe uri pakati pedu. Mumakuva edu akasarudzwa viga chitunha chako, nokuti hapana mumwe wedu achadzivirira guva rake kwauri kuti uvige chitunha chako ikoko. Akasimuka asi Abraham akakotamira kuvanhu venyika, kuvanakomana vaHeti. Uye Abrahamu akataura kwavari achiti, Kana muchida nomweya wenyu kuviga chitunha changu kuti chibve pamberi pangu, ndinzwei, uye nditaurirewo kuna Efuroni mwanakomana waSoari. Uye ngaandipe bako rakakosha riri kwaari, riri muchikafu chemunda wake; nesirivha yakakosha ipei kwandiri pakati penyu kuti rive nzvimbo yeguva rangu. Ephron akanga akagara pakati pevanakomana vaHeti, uye Ephron muHiti akapindura kuna Abrahamu achitaura, vanakomana vaHeti vachiteerera, nevose vaipinda muguta, achiti, Iva kwandiri, ishe, uye unzwe kwandiri, munda nebako riri mukati mawo, ndinokupa kwauri. Pamberi pavagari vose vangu ndakakupa kwauri, viga mutumbi wako. Uye Abrahamu akanamata pamberi pevanhu venyika. Uye akataura kuna Efuroni mumaenzeve pamberi pevanhu venyika, Nekuti uri kwandiri, nditeerere, tora sirivha yemunda kubva kwandiri, uye ndichaviga chitunha changu ikoko. Akapindura asi Efuroni kuna Abrahamu achiti, Kwete, ishe, ndakanzwa kuti nyika

yamadhirachima mazana mana esirivha, asi chii chingave ichi pakati pangu nemi? Iwe zvino chitunha chako uvige. Uye Abrahamu akanzwa Efuroni, uye Abrahamu akadzosera kuna Efuroni sirivha, iyo yaakataura munzeve dzemavanakomana vaHeti, mazana mana madhirakima esirivha yakaisvonaka pakati pevatengesi. Uye munda waEfuroni wakamira, uyo waiva nebako rakapetwa kaviri, riri pakatarisana neMamure, munda nebako raiva mariri, nemiti yose yaiva mumunda, nezvose zvaiva mumiganhu yawo kutenderedza kuna Abrahamu, kuva pfuma pamberi pevanakomana veHeti, nevose vaipinda muguta. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Abrahamu akaviga Sara mukadzi wake mubako remunda wakapetwa kaviri, riri pakatarisana neMamure; iyi ndiyo Hebhuroni munyika yeKenani. Uye munda nebako raiva mariri zvakasimbisirwa kuna Abrahamu kuti zvive chivakwa cheguva, kubva kuvanakomana vaHeti.

24

Uye Abrahamu aiva mukuru akwegura, uye Ishe akaropafadza Abrahamu muzvinhu zvose.

Uye akati Abrahamu kumuranda wake mukuru weimba yake, mutongi wezvose zvake, Isa ruoko rwako pasi pechidya changu. Uye ndinokurayirisa neIshe Mwari wokudenga naMwari wenyika, kuti usatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu Isaka kubva kuvanasikana vevaKenani, vandiri kugara navo pakati

pavo. Asi uchaenda munyika yangu kwandakaberekerwa, uye murudzi rwangu, uye uchatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu Isaka kubva ikoko. Muranda akati kwaari, Zvimwe mukadzi haasi kuda kuenda neni kunyika ino. Ndichadzosera mwanakomana wako kunyika kwamakabuda here? Abrahamu akati kwaari, Chenjera kuti usadzosera mwanakomana wangu ikoko. Ishe Mwari wokudenga naMwari wenyika, uyo akanditora kubva mumba mababa vangu, uye kubva munyika yandakaberekwa mairi, uyo akataura neni, uye uyo akapika kwandiri achiti, Kwauri ndichapa nyika iyi nekumbeu yako, iye achatuma Mutumwa wake pamberi pako, uye uchatora mudzimai kumwanakomana wangu kubva ikoko. Kana mukadzi asingadi kuenda newe kunyika iyi, uchava wakachena pamhiko yangu, asi usadzosera mwanakomana wangu ikoko. Uye muranda akaisa ruoko rwake pasi pechidya chaAbrahama tenzi wake, uye akapika kwaari pamusoro peshoko iri. Uye muranda akatora ngamera gumi kubva kungamera dzeishe wake, uye kubva kuzvinhu zvese zvakanaka zveishe wake pamwe chete nazvo, uye akasimuka akaenda kuMesopotamia kuguta raNahori. Uye akaradzisa ngamera kunze kweguta pedyo netsime remvura kusvika manheru, panguva iyo vanobuda vakadzi vanoteka mvura.

Akati, Ishe Mwari watenzi wangu Abraham, ndibudirirei nhasi, uye itai tsitsi kuna tenzi wangu Abraham. Tarira, ini ndinemire pachitubu chemvura, uye vanasikana vevanhu vanogara muguta vanobuda kuzodhonza mvura. Uye ichava mhandara iyo ini ndinoti, Rerekesa chirongo chako chemvura kuti ndinwe,

uye inoti kwandiri, Nwa iwe, uye ngamera dzako ndichazonwisa kusvikira dzaguma dzichinwa, iyi wakagadzirira muranda wako Isaac, uye mune izvi ndichaziva kuti wakaita tsitsi naishe wangu Abraham.

Uye zvakaitika asati apedza kutaura mupfungwa dzake, uye tarira Rebeka aibuda, iye akaberekwa naBhetueri, mwanakomana waMirika mukadzi waNahori, munun'una waAbhrahama, aine chirongo pamusoro pemapfudzi ake. Mhandara uyu aiva akanaka zvikuru pakuoneka, aiva mhandara, murume haana kumbomuziva, akaburuka achienda kuchitubu, akazadza chirongo chake chemvura, ndokukwira. Muranda akamhanyira kusangana naye, uye akati, Ndipe ndinwe mvura shoma kubva mumudziyo wemvura wako. Iye zvino akati, Nwa, ishe, uye akakurumidza ndokuburutsa chirongo chemvura paruoko rwake, ndokumunwisa kusvikira apedza kunwa. Uye akati, Ndichadhirawo ngamera dzako mvura kusvikira dzose dzanwa. Uye akakurumidza ndokudhurura chirongo chemvura mudhirongo, ndokumhanyira kutsime kuti andodhonza zvakare, ndokuchera mvura yengamera dzose. Murume uyu akanga achimucherechedza, uye akanga achinyarara kuti azive kana Ishe akanga abudirisa nzira yake, kana kwete. Zvakaitika apo ngamera dzose dzakapedza kunwa, murume akatora mhete dzegoridhe dzehuremu hwedrachma, nembiri mabhenguro pamaoko ake, ehuremu hwegumi dzegoridhe. Uye akamubvunza, akati, Uri mwanasikana waani? Ndiudze kana pane nzvimbo kumba kwababa vako yatingagara. Iye akati kwaari, Ndiri mwanasikana waBhatueri,

mwanakomana waMerikasi, uyo aakaberekera Nahori. Uye akati kwaari, Tine masaga nemafuro akawanda, uye nzvimbo yekugara. Uye murume akafara akakotamira kuna Ishe Uye akati, Ngaakudzwe Ishe Mwari watenzi wangu Abrahamu, uyo asina kusiya kururama kwake nechokwadi chake kubva kutenzi wangu. Ishe akanditungamirira kuimba yemukoma watenzi wangu. Uye mushandiri akamhanya akazivisa kuimba yamai vake, maererano nemashoko aya. Asi Rebecca aiva nemukoma ainzi Laban, uye Laban akamhanyira kumurume uya kunze pachitubu. Uye zvakaitika apo akaona zvindori nezvishongo mumaoko ehanzvadzi yake, uye apo akanzwa mashoko aRebheka hanzvadzi yake achiti, Saizvozvo akataura kwandiri murume, akauya kumurume, iye amire pamusoro pengamera pachitubu. Uye akati kwaari, Uya pano, pinda, wakaropafadzwa waIshe, nei umire kunze? Ini ndakagadzirira imba, uye nzvimbo yengamera. Murume akapinda mumba, akaburutsa ngamira, akapa uswa nezvinodyiwa kungamira, uye mvura yekusuka tsoka dzake netsoka dzevarume vaiva naye. Uye akaisa pamberi kwavari zvingwa kuti vadye, uye akati, Handisi kudya kusvikira ndataura mashoko angu. Uye akati, Taura.

Uye akati, Ndiri muranda waAbrahamu. Ishe vakaropafadza ishe wangu zvikuru, uye vakakwidziridzwa, uye vakapa kwaari makwai, nemhuru, nesirivha, negoridhe, nevaranda, nevarandakadzi, nengamera, nembongoro. Uye Sara mukadzi waishe wangu akamuberekera mwanakomana mushure mokunge akwegura, uye akamupa zvose zvaakanga anazvo. Uye ishe wangu akandiita kuti ndipike, achiti, Hauzotori mukadzi

kumwanakomana wangu kubva kuvakunda vavaKenani, vandiri kugara pakati pavo munyika yavo. Asi uchaenda kuimba yababa vangu, uye kurudzi rwangu, uye uchatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu kubva ikoko. Ndakati kuna ishe wangu, zvimwe mukadzi haachaendi neni. Uye akati kwandiri, Ishe Mwari wandakamufadza pamberi pake, iye achatuma Nhume yake newe, uye achabudirisa nzira yako, uye uchatora mukadzi kumwanakomana wangu kubva kurudzi rwangu, uye kubva kuimba yababa vangu. Ipapo uchava usina mhosva pamituko yangu, nekuti kana ukauya kurudzi rwangu, uye vasingakupi, uchava usina mhosva pamhiko yangu. Uye ndauya nhasi pachitubu, ndakati, Ishe Mwari watenzi wangu Abrahamu, kana iwe uchibudirisa nzira yangu yandiri kufamba nayo zvino, Tarira, ini ndimire pachitubu chemvura, uye vanasikana vevarume veguta vanobuda kunoteka mvura, uye achava mhandara yandinotaura kwairi ndichiti, Ndipe mvura shoma kubva mumudziyo wako kuti ndinwe, Uye anoti kwandiri, Iwe nwa, uye ngamera dzako ndichadzipawo mvura, uyu ndiye mukadzi uyo Ishe akagadzirira muranda wake Isaac, uye neizvi ndichaziva kuti wakaita tsitsi kuna ishe wangu Abrahamu. Uye zvakaitika ndisati ndapedza kutaura mupfungwa dzangu, pakarepo Rebeka akabudira kunze aine chirongo pamapfudzi ake, uye akaburukira kuchitubu, uye akachera mvura, ndakati kwaari, ndipe kuti ndinwe. Uye akakurumidza kuburutsa chirongo chemvura paruoko rwake kubva paari pachake, uye akati, Nwa iwe, uye ngamera dzako ndichazonwisa, uye akanwa, uye akazonwisa ngamera. Uye ndakamubvunza, ndikati, Uri mwanasikana waani? Ndiudze.

Iye akati, Ndiri mwanasikana waBhetueri, mwanakomana waNahori, uyo Merika aakamuberekera. Ndakabva ndamuisa zvishongo zvenzeve nezvishongo zvamaoko pamaoko ake. Uye ndakafara, ndakanamata kuna Ishe, uye ndakaropafadza Ishe Mwari waishe wangu Abrahamu, uyo akandibudirisa munzira yechokwadi kuti nditore mwanasikana wehama yaishe wangu kumwanakomana wake. Kana saka muchiita imi tsitsi uye kururama kuna ishe wangu, kana zvisiri kudaro, ndiudzei, kuti ndichadzoka kurudyi kana kuruboshwe.

Achipindura, Rabhani naBhetueri vakati, Chinhu ichi chakabva kuna Ishe; hatikwanisi kukutaurirai zvakaipa kana zvakanaka. Tarira, Rebeka ari pamberi pako; mutore uende naye, uye ngaave mudzimai womwanakomana watenzi wako, sezvakataurwa naIshe. Zvakaitika kuti muranda waAbrahamu paakanzwa mazwi avo, akanamata pasi kuna Ishe. Uye muranda akabuda nemidziyo yesirivha neyendarama nembatya, akapa kuna Rebecca, uye akapa zvipo kumunun'una wake nekuamai wake. Uye vakadya uye vakanwa, iye nevarume vaaiva navo, uye vakavata. Akati amuka mangwanani, akati, Nditumei kuti ndiende kuna ishe wangu. Asi hama dzake neamai vake vakati, Ngaagare mhandara nesu mazuva anenge gumi, uye mushure maizvozvo achaenda. Asi iye akati kwavari, Musandibata, Ishe akabudirisa nzira yangu, nditumei kuti ndiende kuna tenzi wangu. Ivo vakati, Ngadanai musikana uye timubvunze. Vakadana Rebeka vakati kwaari, Uchaenda nomurume uyu here? Iye akati, Ndichaenda. Uye vakatumira Rebeka hanzvadzi yavo, nezvinhu zvake, nemuranda

waAbrahamu, neavo vaaiva navo. Uye vakaropafadza Rebheka, uye vakati kwaari, Hanzvadzi yedu, iva zviuru zvemakumi ezviuru, uye mbeu yako ngaatore nhaka maguta evavavengi. Rebeka nevarandakadzi vake vakasimuka, vakakwira ngamera, vakaenda nomurume, uye muranda akatora Rebeka akaenda.

Isaac akanga achifamba nerenje kutsime rekuona, uye akanga achigara munyika yekumaodzanyemba. Isaka akabuda achienda kusango manheru kuti andotaura, uye akasimudza maziso ake akaona ngamera dzichiuya. Uye Rebheka akasimudza maziso ake akaona Isaac, uye akasvetuka kubva pangamera. Uye akati kumuranda, Ndiani munhu iyeye ari kufamba mumunda achiuya kuzotisangana? Muranda akati, Uyu ndiye ishe wangu. Iye zvino akati atora nguvo yechirimo, akazvifukidza. Uye muranda akaudza Isaac mashoko ose aakaita. Isaka akapinda mumba maamai vake, uye akatora Rebheka, uye akava mukadzi wake, uye akamuda, uye Isaka akanyaradzwa pamusoro paSara amai vake.

25

Akabatana asi Abraham akatora mukadzi, ane zita rinonzi Keturah. Akamuberekera Zombran, naIezan, naMadal, naMidian, naIesbok, naSoie. Iezan akabereka Sheba naDedan, uye vanakomana vaDedan vaiva Asshurim, Letushim, naLeummim. Vanakomana vaMidian vaiva Gepher, naApher, naEnoch, naAbida, naEldaag; vose ava vaiva vanakomana

vaKeturah. Abrahamu akapa Isaka mwanakomana wake pfuma yake yese. Uye kuvanakomana vevarongo vake, Abrahamu akavapa zvipo, uye akavadzinga kubva kuna Isaka mwanakomana wake, achiri mupenyu, akavatumira kumabvazuva kunyika yemabvazuva. Aya ndiwo makore amazuva eupenyu hwaAbrahamu sezvaakararama, zana nemakumi manomwe neshanu makore. Uye achishaya akafa Abrahamu ari mukwegura akanaka, azere mazuva, uye akabatanidzwa nevanhu vake. Uye vakamuviga Isaka naIshumaeri vanakomana vake mubako rakapetwa kaviri, mumunda waEfuroni mwanakomana waZohari muHiti, riri pamberi peMamure, Munda nebako raakawana Abrahamu kubva kuvanakomana vaHeti, ikoko vakaviga Abrahamu naSara mudzimai wake. Zvakaitika mushure mekufa kwaAbrahamu, Mwari akaropafadza Isaka mwanakomana wake, uye Isaka akagara pedyo netsime rekuona. Idzi ndidzo nhoroondo dzaIshmael mwanakomana waAbraham, uyo akaberekwa naHagar muIjipiti, murandakadzi waSarah, kuna Abraham. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaIshmael, zvinoenderana nemazita ezvizvarwa zvake: dangwe raIshmael Nebaioth, uye Kedar, uye Nabdeel, uye Massam, uye Masma, uye Duma, uye Masse, naChhoddan, naThaiman, naIetur, naNaphes, naKedma. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaIshmael, uye aya ndiwo mazita avo mumatende avo, nemumusasa wavo, vatongi gumi nevaviri zvichienderana nemarudzi avo. Uye aya ndiwo makore eupenyu hwaIshmael, zana makumi matatu nemanomwe makore, uye achishaya simba akafa, uye akabatanidzwa nevanhu vake. Akagara kubva kuHavhira kusvika kuShuri, iri pamberi peIjipiti

uchienda kuvaAsiria; pamberi pehama dzake dzese akagara.

Uye idzi ndidzvo nhoroondo dzaIsaac mwanakomana waAbrahamu, Abrahamu akabereka Isaak. Isaka aiva nemakore makumi mana paakawana Rebeka mwanasikana waBhetueri muSiriya wokuMesopotamia yeSiriya, hanzvadzi yaRabhani muSiriya, kuti ave mudzimai wake. Isaka akanyengetera kuna Ishe pamusoro paRebheka mukadzi wake, nekuti akanga ari mhanje, uye Mwari akamunzwa, Rebheka mukadzi wake akabata pamuviri. Vana vakakwakuka mukati maro, uye akati, Kana zvichida kuitika kwandiri saizvozvo, chii ichi kwandiri? Saka akaenda kundobvunza kuna Ishe. Uye Ishe akati kwaari, Marudzi maviri ari mudumbu rako, uye marudzi maviri achaparadzaniswa kubva mudumbu rako, uye rumwe rudzi ruchadarika rumwe rudzi, uye mukuru achashumira mudiki. Mazuva ekuti azvare akazadziswa, uye tarira, makanga mune mapatya mudumbu make. Akabuda dangwe akatsvuka, wose, senge ganda rine mvere, uye akapa zita rake Esau. Uye mushure meizvozvi akabuda hama yake, ruoko rwake rwakabata chitsitsinho chaEsau, uye akadana zita rake Jakobho. Isaka aiva nemakore makumi matanhatu Rebheka paakavabereka. Majaya akakura, uye Esau aiva munhu aiziva kuvhima, musango; asi Jakobho aiva munhu akajeka, achigara mumba. Isaka akada Esau, nekuti mhuru yake yaiva chikafu kwaari, asi Rebheka akada Jakobho.

Jakobho akabika stew, uye Esau akauya kubva kumunda achikundikana. Uye Esau akati kuna Jakobho, Ndidyise kubva

pachikafu chitsvuku chakabikwa ichi, nekuti ndava kuziya. Nekuda kweizvi, zita rake rakanzi Edhomu. Jakobho akati kuna Esau, Nditengese nhasi udangwe hwako. Uye Esau akati, Tarira, ini ndiri kuenda kufa, saka izvi zvedangwe zvinondibatsireiko? Jakobho akati kwaari, Pika kwandiri nhasi, uye akapika kwaari. Esau akatengesawo chibereko chokutanga kuna Jakobho. Jacob asi akapa Esau chingwa nemuto wenyemba, akadya uye akanwa, uye akasimuka akaenda, uye Esau akazvidza chibereko chokutanga.

26

Kwakava nenzara munyika, kunze kwenzara yekutanga yakanga yaitika panguva yaAbrahamu, uye Isaka akaenda kuna Abhimereki mambo wevaFiristia kuGerari. Ishe akazviratidza kwaari, akati, Usaburuka kuenda kuIjipiti, asi gara munyika yandichakukuudza. Uye gara munyika iyi, uye ndichava newe, uye ndichakuropafadza. Kwauri nokuti uye kumbeu yako ndichapa nyika yose iyi, uye ndichasimbisa mhiko yangu, iyo ndakapika kuna Abrahamu baba vako. Uye ndichawanza mbeu yako senyeredzi dzokudenga, uye ndichapa kumbeu yako nyika yose iyi, uye marudzi ose enyika achakomborerwa mumumbu wako. Nokuti Abrahamu baba vako vakateerera inzwi rangu, uye vakachengeta mirairo yangu, nemitemo yangu, nezvakatongwa zvangu, nemitemo yangu. Isaka akagara muGerara. Varume venzvimbo vakazobvunza pamusoro paRebheka mukadzi wake, uye akati, Ihanzvadzi yangu, nokuti

akatya kutaura kuti, Ndimukadzi wangu, kuti varume venzvimbo varege kumuuraya pamusoro paRebheka, nokuti aiva akanaka pakuonekwa. Zvakaitika kuti akagara ikoko kwenguva refu, uye Abhimereki mambo weGerari akati akotamira pasi achitarisa nepahwindo, akaona Isaka achitamba naRebheka mukadzi wake. Akadana asi Abhimereki Isaka, uye akati kwaari, Naizvozvo chaizvoizvo mukadzi wako ari? Chii nokuti wakati, Hanzvadzi yangu iri? Akati asi kwaari Isaka, Ndakati nokuti, kwete kana ndife nokuda kwayo. Abhimereki akati kwaari, Chii ichi chawakaita kwatiri? Zvishoma kuti mumwe munhu worudzi rwangu arare nomukadzi wako, uye ungadai wakauyisa pamusoro pedu mhosva nokusaziva. Abhimereki akaraira vanhu vake vose achiti, Ani naani anobata murume uyu kana mukadzi wake achava nemhosva yorufu. Isaka akadyara muri ivhu iro, uye akawana muri gore iro bhari rakabereka zana-kaviri, uye Ishe akamuropafadza. Uye murume akakudzwa, uye achifambira mberi akawedzera kukura, kusvikira akava mukuru kwazvo. Zvakaitika kuti akava nezvipfuwo zvemakwai, nezvipfuwo zvemombe, uye kurima kwakawanda. VaFiristia vakamugodora. Uye matsime ese, iwo varanda vababa vake vakachera munguva yababa vake, vaFiristia vakaavhara, uye vakaazadza nevhu. Abimereki akati kuna Isaka, Ibva kwatiri, nokuti wava nesimba kupfuura isu zvikuru. Uye Isaka akabva ikoko akaenda, akandogara mumupata weGerari, uye akagara ikoko.

Uye zvakare Isaka akachera matsime emvura, ayo akacherwa nevaranda vaAbrahama baba vake, uye vakaavhara vaFiristia

mushure mekufa kwaAbrahama baba vake, uye akaapa mazita maererano nemazita ayo akapiwa nababa vake. Uye varanda vaIsaka vakachera mumupata weGerari, uye vakawana tsime remvura mhenyu ikoko. Vafudzi veGerari vakarwa nevafudzi vaIsaaki, vachiti mvura ndeyo yavo, uye vakadana zita retsime kuti Kusaruramisira, nokuti vakamutadzira. Akabva ikoko akachera tsime rimwe, vakakakavadzanawo pamusoro pacho, uye akaritumidza zita racho kuti Ruvengo. Akabva ikoko akachera tsime rimwe, uye havana kurwa pamusoro paro, uye akatumidza zita raro Nzvimbo Yakafara, achiti, Nekuti ikozvino Ishe akawedzera nzvimbo yedu, uye akakurisa isu munyika.

Akakwira achibva ikoko akaenda kutsime remhiko. Ishe akazviratidza kwaari usiku ihwohwo, akati, Ndini Mwari waAbrahama baba vako. Usatya, nokuti ndinewe, uye ndichakuropafadza, uye ndichawanza vana vako nekuda kwaAbrahama baba vako. Uye akavaka atari ipapo, uye akadana zita raIshe, uye akadzika tende rake ipapo, asi varanda vaIsaka vakachera tsime ipapo mumupata weGerari. Abhimereki akaenda kwaari achibva kuGerera, pamwe chete naAhuzati chipangamazano chake, naFikori mukuru wemauto esimba rake. Uye Isaka akati kwavari, Mauyirei kwandiri? Imi makandivenga uye makandizdzinga kubva kwamuri. Ivo asi vakati, taona zvechokwadi kuti Ishe aiva newe, uye takati, ngaive sungano pakati pedu nepakati pako, uye tichagadzira sungano newe. Usaita zvakaipa nesu, sezvo tisina kukubata zvakaipa iwe, uye nenzira yatakakubata nayo zvakanaka, uye takakuendesa norunyararo, uye zvino wakaropafadzwa iwe

naIshe. Uye akavaitira mabiko, vakadya uye vakanwa. Uye vakati vasimuka mangwanani, mumwe nomumwe akapikira muvakidzani wake, uye Isaka akavaendisa, uye vakabva kwaari norugare. Zvakaitika muzuva racho iro, uye varanda vaIsaka vasvika vakamuzivisa pamusoro petsime ravakachera, uye vakati, Hatina kuwana mvura. Uye akadana icho kuti Mhiko, nekuda kweizvi akadana zita reguta iro kuti Tsime reMhiko, kusvikira nhasi.

Esau aiva nemakore makumi mana, uye akatora mukadzi Judhiti, mwanasikana waBheori muHiti, uye Basemati, mwanasikana waEroni muHiti. Vakanga vachikakavara naIsaka naRebheka.

27

Zvakaitika mushure mekunge Isaka akwegura, maziso ake akasviba kuti asakwanisa kuona, uye akadana Esau mwanakomana wake mukuru, akati kwaari, Mwanakomana wangu, uye iye akati, Ndiri pano. Uye akati, Tarira, ndakwegura, uye handizivi zuva rekufa kwangu. Zvino saka tora mudziyo wako, goba neuta, uye buda uende kusango, uye ndivhimire mhuka. Uye ndigadzirire zvokudya, sezvandizvinoda ini, uye uuye nazvo kwandiri, kuti ndidye, kuti mweya wangu ukuropafadze iwe ndisati ndafa. Rebecca akanzwa Isaac achitaura kuna Esau mwanakomana wake, uye Esau akaenda kumupani kuvhima mhuka kuna baba wake. Rebecca asi akati

kuna Jacob mwanakomana wake muduku, Ona, ndakanzwa baba vako vachitaura kuna Esau mukoma wako, vachiti, Ndiunzire mhuka yawavhima, ugondiitire zvokudya zvinonaka, kuti ndidye ndikuropafadza pamberi paIshe ndisati ndafa. Zvino saka, mwanakomana wangu, nditeerere, sezvo ini ndichikuraira. Uye enda kumasvingo emakwai, unditoreire ikoko mbudzana mbiri dzakapfava uye dzakanaka, uye ndichadzigadzirira baba vako zvikafu, sezvavanoda. Uye uchaunza kuna baba vako, uye vachadya, kuti baba vako vakuropafadze vasati vafa. Jakobho akati kuna Rebeka amai vake, Esau hama yangu murume ane mvere, asi ini ndiri murume akatsetseka. Baba vangandigumbura, uye ndichava pamberi pavo semunhu anovazvidza, uye ndichazviuyisira chituko, kwete ropafadzo. Amai vake vakati kwaari, Chituko chako ngachive pamusoro pangu, mwana wangu, chingonzwa bedzi inzwi rangu, uende unonditorera. Akaenda akandotora, akauya nazvo kuna amai vake, uye amai vake vakagadzira zvokudya zvakanaka, sezvaifarirwa nababa vake.

Rebeka akatora nguo yakanaka yaEsau mwanakomana wake mukuru, iyo yaiva naye mumba, akapfekedza Jakobho mwanakomana wake muduku. Uye matehwe embudzi diki akaisa pamaoko ake, uyewo pazvakashama zvemutsipa wake. Uye akapa zvokudya zvakanaka nezvingwa zvaakaita mumaoko aJakobho mwanakomana wake. Uye akauyisa kuna baba vake, akati, Baba, iye akati, Tarira, ndiri pano. Ndiani iwe, mwana wangu? Uye Jakobho akati kuna baba vake, Ndini Esau, dangwe renyu. Ndakaita sezvamakataura kwandiri. Simukai mugare,

mudye nyama yemhuka dzangu dzandakavhima, kuti mweya wenyu undiropafadze. Isaka akati kumwanakomana wake, Chii ichi chawakaona nekukurumidza kudai, mwanangu? Iye akati, Ndizvo zvandakaisirwa naIshe Mwari wako pamberi pangu. Isaka akati kuna Jakobho, Swedera pedyo neni, kuti ndikubate, mwana wangu, kuti ndione kuti uri mwanakomana wangu Esau here kana kwete. Jakobho akaswedera kuna Isaka baba vake, akamubata, uye akati, Inzwi nderaJakobho zvirokwazvo, asi maoko ndeaEsau. Uye haana kumuziva, nokuti maoko ake aiva semamwe maoko aEsau munun'una wake, ane mvere, uye akamuropafadza. Uye akati, Uri iwe mwanakomana wangu Esau here? Iye akati, Ndini. Uye akati, Uyisa kwandiri, uye ndichadya kubva pakuvhima kwako, mwana wangu, kuti mweya wangu ukuropafadze. Akauya nayo kwaari, uye akadya, uye akauya newaini kwaari, uye akanwa. Uye Isaka baba vake vakati kwaari, Swedera kwandiri uye nditsvode, mwana wangu. Uye paakaswedera akatsvoda iye, uye akanzwa kunhuhwirira kwenguo dzake, uye akamuropafadza, uye akati, Tarirai, kunhuhwirira kwemwanakomana wangu, sekunhuhwirira kwemunda uzere, wakaropafadzwa naIshe. Uye Mwari ngaakupe dova rokudenga, uye kufuma kwenyika, uye kuwanda kwezviyo newaini. Marudzi ngaakushumire, uye vatongi ngavakukotamire, uye uve ishe wehanzvadzi yako, uye vanakomana vababa vako vachakukotamira, anotuka iwe ngaave akatukwa, asi anokuropafadza iwe ngaave akaropafadzwa.

Zvakaitika mushure mekunge Isaka arega kuropafadza Jakobho

mwanakomana wake, uye zvakaitika kuti Jakobho paakanga achibva pamberi paIsaka baba vake, Esau hama yake akasvika achibva kukuvhima. Uye iye akagadzirawo zvokudya, akazviunza kuna baba vake, uye akati kuna baba vake, Baba vangu ngavasimuke, vadye nyama yemhuka dzakavhimwa nomwanakomana wavo, kuti mweya wenyu undikomboropafadze. Uye Isaka baba vake akati kwaari, Uri ani iwe? Iye akati, Ndiri mwanakomana wako dangwe Esau. Isaka akashamisika zvikuru kwazvo, uye akati, Ndiani zvino akandivhimira mhuka uye akandiuyisira, uye ndakadya kubva kune zvose usati wauya? Ndakamukomborera iye, uye achakomborerwa. Zvakaitika apo Esau akanzwa mashoko ababa vake Isaka, akadanidzira nenzwi guru uye raivava kwazvo, uye akati, Ndiropafadzei chaizvo neni futi, baba. Akati kwaari, Hama yako yakauya nokunyengera uye yakatora ropafadzo rako. Uye akati, Zvakarurama akatumidzwa zita rake Jakobho, nokuti akanditsiva tarira rechipiri ichi. Dangwe rangu akatora, uye zvino akatora ropafadzo rangu. Uye Esau akati kuna baba vake, Hauna kusiya kwandiri ropafadzo here, Baba? Achipindura, Isaka akati kuna Esau, Kana ndakamuita ishe wako, uye hama dzake dzese ndakavaita varanda vake, uye ndakamutsigiridza nezviyo newaini, zvino ndingakuitirei iwe, mwana wangu? Esau akati kuna baba vake, Ko ropafadzo imwe chete chete ndiyo yamunayo here, baba? Ndipafadzeiwo neni, baba. Isaka akanyunyudzwa, Esau akadanidzira nenzwi rake, uye akachema. Akapindura asi Isaka baba vake vakati kwaari, Tarira, kubva pakufuma kwenyika kuchava kugara kwako, uye kubva padova rokudenga kumusoro. Uye uchararama

nebakatwa rako, uye uchashumira mukoma wako, asi zvichaitika kana ukaputsa uye ukabvisa joko rake pamutsipa wako.

Uye Esau akavenga Jakobho pamusoro pekomborero, iyo baba vake vakamuropafadza nayo, uye Esau akati mupfungwa dzake, Ngadziswedere mazuva ekuchema baba vangu, kuti ndizouraya Jakobho munun'una wangu. Zvakaudzwa kuna Rebeka mashoko aEsau mwanakomana wake mukuru, uye akatuma akadana Jakobho mwanakomana wake muduku, uye akati kwaari, Tarira, Esau mukoma wako ari kukutyisidzira kuti akuuraye. Zvino saka, mwana wangu, teerera inzwi rangu, uye simuka utize uende kuMesopotamia kuna Rabhani mukoma wangu kuHarani. Uye gara naye mazuva mashoma kusvikira kutsamwa kwadzoka. Uye kutsamwa kwemukoma wako kubva kwauri, uye anokanganwa izvo wakaita kwaari, uye ndatuma ndichakudana kubva ikoko, kuti ndirege kurasikirwa nevana vaviri venyu muzuva rimwe. Rebheka akati kuna Isaka, Ndaneta nehupenyu hwangu nekuda kwevanasikana vevaHeti. Kana Jakobho achatora mukadzi kubva kuvanasikana venyika ino, ndichararamireiko?

28

Akadana Isaka Jakobho, akamukomborera, uye akamurayira, achiti, Usatora mukadzi kubva kuvanasikana vevaKenani. Simuka utize uende kuMesopotamia, kuimba yaBhetueri baba

wamai vako, uye uzvitorereko mukadzi ikoko kubva kuvanasikana vaRabhani muninina wamai vako. Asi Mwari wangu ngaakuropafadze, uye akuwedzere, uye akuwandise, uye uchava maungano emarudzi. Uye ngaape kwauri ropafadzo raAbrahama baba vangu, kwauri nekumbeu yako pamwe chete newe, kuti ugare nhaka nyika yekugara kwako, iyo yakapiwa naMwari kuna Abrahama. Isaka akatuma Jakobho, uye akaenda kuMesopotamia kuna Rabhani mwanakomana waBhetueri muSiria, muninina waRebheka aiva amai vaJakobho naEsau.

Ona asi Esau kuti Isaka akaropafadza Jakobho, uye akamutuma kuenda kuMesopotamia yeSyria kuti andotora mukadzi kubva ikoko paakanga achimukomborera, uye akamuraira achiti, Usatora mukadzi kubva kuvanasikana vevaKenani. Jakobho akanzwa baba namai vake, uye akaenda kuMesopotamia yeSiria. Aona uyewo Esau kuti zvakaipa vanasikana veKenani pamberi paIsaka baba vake, Esau akaenda kuna Ishmael, uye akatora Maeleth, mwanasikana waIshmael mwanakomana waAbraham, hanzvadzi yaNebaioth, kuti ave mukadzi wake pamwe chete nevamwe vakadzi vake.

Jakobho akabuda patsime yeMhiko akaenda kuHarani. Uye akasangana nenzvimbo, uye akarara ipapo, nokuti zuva rakanga ranyura, uye akatora kubva pamabwe enzvimbo, uye akaisa pamusoro wake, uye akarara munzvimbo iyoyo. Uye akarota, uye tarira, paiva nedhadha rakamiswa panyika, iro musoro waro waisvika kudenga, uye nhume dzaMwari dzaikwira uye dzaidzika pariri. Asi Ishe akatsigirwa pamusoro payo, uye akati,

Ini ndiri Mwari waAbrahama baba vako, uye Mwari waIsaaka. Usatya. Nyika yaunorara pamusoro payo, ndichaipa kwauri iwe nekumbeu yako. Uye mbeu yako ichava sejecha renyika, uye ichapararira kuenda kugungwa, neChamhembe, neKuchamhembe, uye kumabvazuva, uye mhuri dzose dzenyika dzichakomborerwa mauri, uye muumbeu hwako. Uye tarira, ini ndinewe, ndichikuchengeta munzira dzose dzaunoenda nadzo, uye ndichakudzosera kunyika ino, nekuti handizokusiya, kusvikira ndaita zvose zvandakataura kwauri. Uye Jakobho akamuka kubva pahope dzake, uye akati, Ishe ari munzvimbo ino, asi ini ndakanga ndisingazivi. Uye akatya, akati, Nzvimbo iyi inotyisa! Iyi haisi chimwe chinhu kunze kweimba yaMwari, uye iri ndiro gedhi rokudenga. Uye Jakobho akamuka mangwanani, akatora ibwe raakanga akaisa ipapo pasi pemusoro wake, akariisa sembiru, uye akadurura mafuta pamusoro paro. Uye akadana zita renzvimbo iyoyo Imba yaMwari, uye Luz raiva zita reguta rakapfuura. Jakobho akanyengetera mhiko achiti, Kana Ishe Mwari akava neni, uye akandichengeta munzira iyi yandinoenda, uye akandipa chingwa chokudya nenguvo dzokupfeka, Uye kana akandidzorera ndine ruponeso kuimba yababa vangu, Ishe achava Mwari wangu. Uye ibwe iri, randakamisa sembiru, richava imba yaMwari kwandiri, uye zvose zvamungandipa, ndichazvipa chegumi kwauri.

29

Uye Jakobho akasimudza tsoka dzake akaenda kunyika yekumabvazuva, kuna Rabhani mwanakomana waBhetueri muSiria, hama yaRebheka, amai vaJakobho naEsau. Uye anoona, uye tarira, tsime raiva mubani, uye ipapo paiva nemapoka matatu emakwai aizorora pamusoro paro, nokuti kubva mutsime iro vaipa mvura mapoka, uye ibwe guru raiva pamusoro pemuromo wetsime. Uye mapoka ese ezvipfuwo aiunganidzwa ipapo, uye vaikungurura ibwe kubva pamuromo wetsime, uye vainwisa makwai, uye vaidzosera ibwe pamusoro pemuromo wetsime munzvimbo yaro. Jakobho akati kwavari, Hama, munobva kupi imi? Ivo vakati, Tinobva kuHarani. Akati kwavari, Munoziva Rabhani mwanakomana waNahori? Ivo vakati, Tinoziva. Akati kwavari, Ari kuva zvakanaka here? Ivo vakati, Ari kuva zvakanaka, uye tarira, Rakeri mukunda wake aiva kuuya nemakwai. Uye Jakobho akati, Zuva richiri kukura, harisati riri nguva yokuunganidza zvipfuwo. Nwiisai makwai, muende munofudza. Asi ivo vakati, Hatikwanisi, kusvikira vafudzi vese vaungana, uye vachakungurusa ibwe kubva pamuromo wetsime, uye tigonwisa makwai. Achiri iye achitaura kwavari, uye tarira, Rakeri mwanasikana waRabhani aiva kuuya nemakwai ababa vake, nokuti iye aiva kufudza makwai ababa vake. Zvakaitika kuti Jakobho paakangobona Rakeri mwanasikana waRabhani, hanzvadzi yaamai vake, nemakwai aRabhani hanzvadzi yaamai vake, Jakobho akaswededzera akakungurutsa ibwe kubva pamuromo wetsime, uye akanwisa makwai aRabhani hanzvadzi yaamai vake. Uye Jakobho akatsvoda Rakeri, uye achidanidzira nenzwi rake akachema. Uye akazivisa Rakeri kuti ihama yababa vake, uye kuti

mwanakomana waRebheka, uye akamhanya akazivisa baba vake maererano nemashoko aya. Zvakaitika kuti Rabhani paakanzwa zita raJakobho mwanakomana wehanzvadzi yake, akamhanyira kumusangana, akamumbundikira akamutsvoda, uye akamuunza mumba make, uye Jakobho akaudza Rabhani mashoko ose aya. Uye Rabhani akati kwaari, Uri wemapfupa angu nenyama yangu, uye akagara naye mwedzi wose.

Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Nokuti uri hama yangu, hausi kuzoshandira ini mahara. Ndiudze kuti mubayiro wako ndeupi? Asi Rabhani aiva nevanasikana vaviri, zita remukuru raiva Rea, uye zita remuduku raiva Rakeri. Maziso aLeah akanga asina simba, asi Rakeri akanga akanaka pachimiro, uye akanaka pakuoneka kwazvo. Jakobho akada Rakeri, uye akati, Ndichakushandira makore manomwe nokuda kwaRakeri mwanasikana wako mudiki. Rabhani akati kwaari, Zvirinani kuti ndikupe iye kwauri, pane kuti ndimupe kumurume mumwe; gara neni. Jakobho akashanda pamusoro paRakeri makore manomwe, uye aiva kwaari semazuva mashoma nekuda kwokuda kwake iye. Jakobho akati kuna Labhan, Ndipe mukadzi wangu, nokuti mazuva azadzwa kuti ndipinde kwaari. Rabhani akaunganidza varume vese venzvimbo, uye akaita muchato. Uye zvakaitika manheru, uye akanga atora Rea mwanasikana wake, akamuunza kuna Jakobho, uye Jakobho akapinda kwaari. Rabhani akapa Rea mwanasikana wake Zerifa mushandikadzi wake semuranda wake. Zvakaitika mangwanani, uye tarira, aiva Rea. Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, Chii ichi chawaita kwandiri? Handina here kushanda kwauri

nokuda kwaRakeri? Nei wakandinyengera? Rabhani akapindura achiti, hazvisi zvakadaro munzvimbo yedu, kupa muduku pamberi pemukuru. Pedzisa vhiki ino, uye ndichakupa iyeyu futi pachinzvimbo chebasa raunoshanda kwandiri kwemamwe makore manomwe. Jakobho akaita saizvozvo, uye akazadzisa vhiki iyoyo, uye Rabhani akamupa Rakeri mwanasikana wake kuti ave mukadzi wake. Rabhani akapa Bhira, murandakadzi wake, kumwanasikana wake kuti ave murandakadzi wake. Uye akapinda kuna Rakeri, akada Rakeri kupfuura Rea, uye akashumira kwaari mamwe makore manomwe.

Ishe Mwari paakaona kuti Rea aivenga, akavhura chibereko chake, asi Rakeri aiva mhanje. Uye Rea akabata mimba, uye akabereka mwanakomana kuna Jakobho, akadana zita rake Rubheni, achiti, Nekuti Ishe akaona kudzikiswa kwangu, uye akandipa mwanakomana, zvino naizvozvo murume wangu achandida. Uye akabata pamuviri zvakare, uye akabereka mwanakomana wechipiri kuna Jakobho, uye akati, Ishe akanzwa kuti ndinovenga, uye akandipa uyuwo, uye akadana zita rake Simioni. Uye akabata pamuviri zvakare, uye akabereka mwanakomana, uye akati, Panguva ino zvino murume wangu achava kwandiri, nokuti ndakamuberekera vanakomana vatatu. Nekuda kwaizvozvo akadana zita rake Revhi. Uye akabata pamuviri zvakare akabereka mwanakomana, uye akati, Zvino ndichatenda Ishe, nekuda kweizvozvo akadana zita rake Judha, uye akarega kubereka.

30

Rakeri akati aona kuti akanga asina kuberekera Jakobho, akagodora hanzvadzi yake, uye akati kuna Jakobho, Ndipe vana, kana zvisina kudaro, ndichafa ini. Akatsamwa Jakobho kuna Rakeri akati kwaari, Handisi ini panzvimbo paMwari here, iye akakutorera chibereko chechizvaro? Rakeri akati kuna Jakobho, Tarira murandakadzi wangu Bhira, pinda kwaari, uye achabereka pamabvi angu, uye ini ndichavakwa kubva kwaari. Uye akamupa Bhira murandakadzi wake kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye Jakobho akapinda kwaari. Uye Bilhah, murandakadzi waRachel, akabata pamuviri uye akaberekera Jakobho mwanakomana. Uye Rakeri akati, Mwari akanditongera, uye akanzwa inzwi rangu, uye akandipa mwanakomana, nekuda kweizvi akamutumidza zita rake Dhani. Uye Bhira, murandakadzi waRakeri, akabatazve pamuviri, uye akabereka mwanakomana wechipiri kuna Jakobho. Rakeri akati, Mwari wangu akandimiririra, uye ndakarwa nehanzvadzi yangu, uye ndakakunda, uye akadana zita rake Nafutari. Leah akaona kuti akanga amira kubereka, saka akatora Zilpah murandakadzi wake, akamupa kuna Jakobho kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye Jakobho akapinda kwaari. Uye Zelpha, murandakadzi waLeah, akabata mimba, uye akaberekera Jakobho mwanakomana. Uye Rea akati, Mune rombo rakanaka, uye akatumidza zita rake Gadhi. Uye Zelpha murandakadzi waLeah akabata pamuviri zvakare, uye akabereka Jakobho mwanakomana wechipiri. Rea akati, Ndakaropafadzwa ini, nokuti vakadzi vachanditi

ndakaropafadzwa, uye akatumidza zita rake Asheri. Rubheni akaenda mumazuva ekukohwa gorosi, akawana maapuro emandragora mumunda, akauyisa iwo kuna Rea amai vake. Rakeri akati kuna Rea hanzvadzi yake, Ndipe mamwe emandragora emwanakomana wako. Rea akati, Hazvina kukwana here kwauri kuti wakatora murume wangu? Uchatorazve mamandrake emwanakomana wangu here? Rakeri akati, Kwete saizvozvo, ngaavate newe usiku huno pachinzvimbo chemamandrake emwanakomana wako. Jakobho akapinda achibva kumunda manheru, uye Rea akabuda kuti andosangana naye, akati, Kwauri ini uchapinda nhasi, nokuti ndakakuhaya pachinzvimbo yemamandiragora emwanakomana wangu, uye akarara naye usiku ihwohwo. Uye Mwari akanzwa Rea, uye akava nemimba akaberekera Jakobho mwanakomana wechishanu. Uye Rea akati, Mwari andipa mubairo wangu, nokuti ndakapa murandakadzi wangu kumurume wangu, uye akadana zita rake Isakari, rinoreva mubairo. Uye Rea akabata pamuviri zvakare, akabereka mwanakomana wechitanhatu kuna Jakobho. Uye Rea akati, Mwari andipa chipo chakanaka panguva ino; zvino murume wangu achandisarudza, nokuti ndamuberekera vanakomana vatanhatu. Akabva atumidza mwana wake zita rokuti Zebhuruni. Uye mushure meizvi, akabereka mwanasikana, uye akadana zita rake Daina. Mwari akarangarira Rachel, uye Mwari akamuteerera, uye akazarura chizvaro chake. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mwanakomana kuna Jakobho, uye Rakeri akati, Mwari wangu akabvisa kushoorwa kwangu. Uye akadana zita rake Josefa, achiti, Mwari ngaawedzere kwandiri mumwe

mwanakomana.

Zvakaitika Rakeri paakanga achangobereka Josefa, Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, Nditume, kuti ndiende kunzvimbo yangu nokunyika yangu. Dzorera vakadzi vangu nevana vangu, vandakakushandira, kuti ndiende, nokuti iwe unoziva ushumiri hwandakakuita. Rabhani akati kwaari, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, ndakauka, nokuti Mwari akandiropafadza nokuda kwokuuya kwako. Taura mubhadharo wako kwandiri, uye ndichapa. Jakobho akati, iwe unoziva zvandakakushandira, uye zvakawanda zvakanga zviri zvipfuwo zvako neni. Nokuti zvakanga zviri zvishoma zvawaiva nazvo ndisati ndasvika, uye zvakawanda kuita chaunga, uye Ishe Mwari akakuropafadza nokuda kwokuuya kwangu, zvino naizvozvo ndichazviitira ini imba rinhi? Uye Rabhani akati kwaari, Ndichakupei? Jakobho akati kwaari, Hamundipi chinhu, kana mukaita shoko iri kwandiri, ndichafudzazve makwai enyu uye ndichaachengeta. Rega zvipfuure makwai ako ese nhasi, uye paradzanisa kubva ikoko makwai ese akasviba ari mumakwayana, uye ese ane mitsetse uye ane mavara ari mumbudzi, zvichava mubairo wangu. Uye kururama kwangu kuchanditeerera pazuva rinotevera, nekuti mubayiro wangu uri pamberi pako, zvese zvisina mavara uye mitsetse michena mumbudzi, uye dema mumakwayana, zvichava zvakabwa kwandiri. Rabhani akati kwaari, Ngazvive maererano neshoko rako. Uye musi iwoyo akaparadzanisa nhongo dzechirume dzine mavara nedzine makwapa, nembudzi dzose dzine mavara nedzine makwapa, nezvose zvaiva neruvara rwakasviba mumakwayana, nezvose

zvaiva zvichena mazviri, akazvipa kuburikidza nevanakomana vake. Uye akabvisa nzira yemazuva matatu pakati pavo naJakobho, uye Jakobho aifudza makwai aLabhan akanga asara. Jakobho akazvitorera tsvimbo yemustoraki inyoro, neyemunhanji, neyemupurani, uye Jakobho akadzibvisa zvibvurutso zvichena, uye achikwesha chinyoro, chichena chakaonekwa pamatanda icho akabvisa, chakasiyana. Uye akaisa tsvimbo dzaakasvuura muzvigubhu zvemvura yekumwisa, kuti kana makwai auya kunwa, pamberi petsvimbo, paauya kunwa, makwai aite mimba achitarisa tsvimbo. Uye makwai akanga achifunga mumatanda, uye makwai akabereka akachena, akasiyana-siyana uye akachena-chena ane mavara. Makwayana asi akaparadzanisa Jakobho, uye akamisa pamberi pemakwai gondobwe rine mitsetse michena, nezvese zvakasiyana mumakwayana, uye akazvitsaurira mapoka ega ega, uye haana kuvhenganisa iwo mumakwai aLabhan. Zvakaitika munguva iyo makwai akanga achitora mimba, Jakobho akaisa tsvimbo pamberi pemakwai muzvigubhu, kuti atore mimba maererano netsvimbo. Apo makwai asina simba aizozvarwa, haana kuisa matanda, zvakaitika kuti asina mavara aiva a Rabhani, asi ane mavara aiva a Jakobho. Uye murume uyu akava mupfumi zvikuru zvikuru, uye akava nezvipfuwo zvakawanda, nemombe, nevaranda, nevarandakadzi, nengamera, nembongoro.

31

Jakobho akanzwa mashoko evanakomana vaRabhani vachiti, Jakobho atora zvese zvababa vedu, uye kubva kune zvababa vedu aita mbiri yese iyi. Uye Jakobho akaona chiso chaRabhani, uye tarira, chakanga chisiri kwaari sezvakaita nezuro nemarimwezuro. Ishe akati kuna Jakobho, Dzokera kunyika yababa vako nokuhama dzako, uye ndichava newe. Atuma uye Jakobho akadana Rea uye Rakeri kuti vauye kumupata kwaiva nemakwai. Uye akati kwavari, Ndinoona ini chiso chababa venyu, kuti hachisi kwandiri sezuro neyechitatu zuva, asi Mwari wababa vangu aiva neni. Uye imi munoziva izvi, kuti ndakashumira baba venyu nesimba rangu rose. Asi baba venyu vakandinyengera, uye vakachinja mubairo wangu kagumi, asi Mwari haana kumubvumira kuti andikuvadze. Kana akataura saizvozvo, zvine mavara zvichava mubhadharo wako, uye makwai ose achabereka aine mavara; asi kana akataura kuti zvine chena zvichava mubhadharo wako, makwai ose achabereka aine chena. Uye Mwari akatora zvipfuwo zvose zvababa venyu, akandipa izvo. Uye zvakaitika apo makwai aiva muchizvara, ndakaona muhope hwangu, uye tarira, nhongo dzembudzi nemakondobwe aiva achikwira pamusoro pemakwai nembudzi, akachena, ane mavara, uye ane ruvara rwemadota akapatsanurwa. Uye Mutumwa waMwari akati kwandiri muhope, Jakobho, uye ini ndakati, Ndechii? Uye akati, Tarisa nemaziso ako, uone nhongo dzechirume nemakondobwe achikwira pamusoro pemakwai nembudzi dzine mavara, dzakasiyana-siyana, uye dzine ruvara rwemadota dzine mavara, nokuti ndaona zvose zvaRabhani ari kukuitira. Ini ndiri Mwari uyo akazviratidza kwauri munzvimbo yaMwari,

kwawakandizodza mbiru ipapo, uye wakandipikira mhiko ipapo. Zvino naizvozvo simuka, ubude munyika ino, uende munyika yemazvarirwo ako, uye ndichava newe. Uye Rakeri naRea vakapindura vakati kwaari, Hatichina mugove kana nhaka here mumba mababa vedu? Kwete here takaverengerwa kwaari sevatorwa? Nokuti akatitengesa, uye akadya sirivha yedu zvachose. Pfuma yose nekubwinya zvose, zvakatorwa naMwari wababa vedu, zvichava zvedu nezvevana vedu, saka zvino zvose zvakataurwa kwauri naMwari, zviite. Akasimuka asi Jakobho akatora vakadzi vake nevana vake, akavaisa pamusoro pengamera. Uye akatungamirira kure pfuma yake yese, nemitoro yake yese yaakawana muMesopotamia, nezvese zvake, kuti aende kuna Isaka baba vake munyika yeKanani. Laban akaenda kuveura makwai ake, asi Rakeri akaba zvifananidzo zvababa vake. Jakobho akavanzira Rabhani muSiria kuti asamuudza kuti ari kutiza. Uye akatiza iye nezvake zvose, akayambuka rwizi, ndokumhanyira kugomo reGireadhi. Labhan muSyria akaziviswa pazuva rechitatu kuti Jakobho akanga atiza. Uye akabva atora hama dzake pamwe chete naye, akamutevera kwenguva yemazuva manomwe, uye akamubatira mugomo reGireadhi. Mwari akauya kuna Rabhani muSiria muhope usiku, akati kwaari, Zvichenjere kuti urege kutaura naJakobho zvakaipa. Uye Rabhani akabata Jakobho, Jakobho akadzikawo tende rake mugomo, uye Rabhani akamisa hama dzake mugomo reGireadhi. Akati Rabhani kuna Jakobho, Chii chawakaita? Nei wakatiza pakavanzika, ukandinyengera, uye ukatora vanasikana vangu, sevakasungwa vomunondo? Uye kana wakandiudza, ndingadai ndakakutumira nemufaro, uye

nevaimbi, uye nengoma, uye nembira. Uye handina kuonekwa ndakakodzera kutsvoda vana vangu nevakunda vangu, asi zvino wakaita noupenzi. Uye zvino ruoko rwangu rune simba rokukukuvadza, asi Mwari wababa vako nezuro akati kwandiri, achiti, Zvichenjere kuti usambotaura naJakobho zvakaipa. Zvino saka waenda, nekuti wakanyatsoshuva kuenda kuimba yababa vako, asi nei wakaba vamwari vangu? Achipindura asi Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, Ndakatya, nokuti ndakati, zvimwe ungabvisa vanasikana vako kwandiri, nezvose zvangu. Uye Jakobho akati, Ani zvake waunowana vamwari vako paari, haangararami pamberi pehama dzedu. Ziva chii chiri kwandiri chezvinhu zvako, uye utore. Asi haana kuziva chinhu paari. Jakobho haana kuziva kuti Rakeri mukadzi wake akanga aba vamwari avo. Apinda Rabhan akatsvaga mukati meimba yaRea, uye haana kuwana, uye akabuda kubva muimba yaRea, uye akatsvaga imba yaJakobho, uye muimba yevaviri varandakadzi, uye haana kuwana, akapinda zvakare mukati meimba yaRakeri. Rachel asi akatora zvifananidzo, akaisa izvo mukati mehomwe dzengamera, uye akagara pamusoro pazvo. Uye akati kuna baba vake, Regai kutsamwa, ishe wangu, handikwanise kusimuka pamberi penyu, nekuti tsika dzevanakadzi dziri kwandiri. Rabhani akatsvaga mumba mose, asi haana kuwana zvifananidzo. Jakobho akatsamwa, uye akarwa naRabhani, achipindura Jakobho akati kuna Rabhani, Chakaipa changu ndechei? Uye chivi changu ndechei, zvawakandodzingirira? Uye nekuti wakatsvaga midziyo yese yeimba yangu; chii chawakaona kubva kumidziyo yese yeimba yako? Isa pano pamberi pehama dzako nehama dzangu, uye ngavatonge pakati

pedu vaviri. Izvi zvava makore makumi maviri ndiri newe, makwai ako nembudzi dzako hazvina kurasikirwa nevana, makondobwe emakwai ako handina kudya. Zvakabvarurwa nezvikara handina kuuya nazvo kwauri; ini ndakanga ndichiripa kubva kwandiri pachake zvakabiwa masikati, uye zvakabiwa usiku. Ndakatsva nezuva nekupisa kwacho masikati, nechando chehusiku, uye hope dzakandiparira mumaziso angu. Izvi zvava makore makumi maviri ndiri mumba mako, ndakakushandira makore gumi nemana nokuda kwevanasikana vako vaviri, uye makore matanhatu mumakwai ako, uye wakanyengera mubairo wangu kagumi. Dai Mwari wababa vangu Abrahamu, uye kutya kwaIsaka, vasina kuva neni, iwe ungadai wakandidza ndisina chinhu, asi Mwari akaona kuderedzwa kwangu nokutambudzika kwamaoko angu, uye akakutsiura nezuro.

Achipindura asi Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Vanasikana, vanasikana vangu, uye vanakomana, vanakomana vangu, uye zvipfuwo, zvipfuwo zvangu, uye zvose zvakawanda iwe unoona, zvangu zviri. Uye yevanasikana vangu, chii ndichaita kune ava nhasi kana kuvana vavo vavakabereka? Zvino saka uya ndigaite chibvumirano ini newe, uye chichava chapupu pakati pangu newe. Akati kwaari, Tarira hapana munhu nesu, ona Mwari chapupu pakati pangu newe. Jakobho akati atora dombo, akariisa sembiru. Jakobho akati kuhana dzake, Unganidzai mabwe, uye vakaunganidza mabwe, vakaita chikomo, vakadya ikoko pamusoro pechikomo. Rabhani akati kwaari, Chikomo ichi chinopupura pakati pangu newe nhasi. Uye Rabhani akadana

iwo kuti Murwi weChapupu, asi Jakobho akadana iwo kuti Murwi Chapupu. Rabhani akati kuna Jakobho, Tarira murwi uyu nembiru iyi, yandakamisa pakati pangu newe. Murwi uyu unopupura, uye mbiru iyi inopupura. Nekuda kweizvi akanzi zita, Murwi unopupura. Uye chiratidzo icho chakataura kuti, Mwari ngaatarire pakati pangu nemi, nekuti tichatsauka mumwe kubva kune mumwe. Kana ukaderera vanasikana vangu, kana ukatora vakadzi pamwe chete nevanasikana vangu, ona, hapana munhu nesu ari kuona, Mwari chapupu pakati pangu uye pakati pako. Kana ini ndisingayambuki kwauri, uye iwe usingayambuki kwandiri, chikomo ichi nembiru iyi pamusoro pezvakaipa. Mwari waAbrahamu naMwari waNahori vatonge pakati pedu, uye Jakobho akapika nokutya kwababa vake Isaka. Akabayira chibayiro mugomo, akadana hama dzake, vakadya, vakanwa, uye vakavata mugomo.

32

Akasimuka mangwanani, Rabhani akatsvoda vanakomana nevanasikana vake, uye akavaropafadza, uye Rabhani akadzoka akaenda kunzvimbo yake.

Jakobho akaenda parwendo rwake, uye paakasimudza meso ake akaona musasa waMwari wakadzika, uye nhume dzaMwari dzakasangana naye. Jakobho akati paakaona ivo, Uyu ndiwo musasa waMwari, uye akapa nzvimbo iyo zita rokuti Misasa.

Jakobho akatuma nhume pamberi pake kuna Esau hama yake kunyika yeSeira, kunyika yeEdhomu. Uye akaraira kwavari achiti, Saizvozvo muchataura kuna ishe wangu Esau: Saizvozvo anoti muranda wako Jakobho, Ndakagara somutorwa kuna Rabhani, uye ndakanonoka kusvikira zvino. Uye ndakawana mombe, nembongoro, nemakwai, nevaranda, nevarandakadzi, uye ndakatuma kuzivisa ishe wangu Esau, kuti muranda wako awane nyasha pamberi pako. Nhume dzakadzokera kuna Jakobho dzichiti, Takauya kuna mukoma wako Esau, uye tarira, iye anouya kuzokusangana, uye varume mazana mana vari naye. Jakobho akatya zvikuru uye akavhiringidzika, ndokuparadzanisa vanhu vaaiva navo, nenzombe, nengamera, uye namakwai, kuita misasa miviri. Uye akati Jakobho kuti kana Esau achiuya kumusasa mumwe chete ndokuurova, musasa wechipiri uchava wekuponeswa. Jakobho akati, Mwari wababa vangu Abrahamu, naMwari wababa vangu Isaka, Ishe imi makataura kwandiri muchiti, Dzokera kunyika yekwamakaberekerwa, uye ndichakuitirai zvakanaka,' Ngazvikwane kwandiri kubva pakururama kwese uye kubva pachokwadi chose chawakaita kumuranda wako, nokuti netsvimbo yangu iyi ndakayambuka Jodhani ino, asi zvino ndava misasa miviri. Ndinunure kubva muruoko rwemuninina wangu, kubva muruoko rwaEsau, nekuti ndinomutya iye, kuti arege kuuya kundirova ini, neamai pamwe chete nevana. Iwe asi wakati, Ndichakuitira zvakanaka, uye ndichaita mbeu yako sejecha regungwa, risingaverengwi nekuda kweuwandu hwaro. Uye akarara ikoko usiku ihwohwo, uye akatora zvipo zvaakanga akauyisa, uye akatumira kuna Esau mukoma wake. Mbudzi

mazana maviri, nhongo makumi maviri, makwai mazana maviri, makondobwe makumi maviri. Ngamera dzinoyamwisa pamwe chete nevana vadzo makumi matatu, mombe makumi mana, hando gumi, mbongoro makumi maviri, uye mhuru dzo gumi. Uye akapa zviri kuvaranda vake, boka rimwe nerimwe rakaparadzana, akati kuvaranda vake, Endai pamberi pangu, uye muite nzvimbo pakati peboka neboka. Uye akaraira wekutanga achiti, Kana Esau hama yangu akasangana newe uye akakubvunza achiti, Uri weani? Uye uri kuenda kupi? Uye izvi zvinhu zvinofamba pamberi pako ndezveani? Uchati, Zvemuranda wako Jakobho; zvipo zvatumira kuna ishe wangu Esau, uye tarira, iye ari shure kwedu. Uye akaraira wekutanga, newechipiri, newechitatu, nevese vaienda pamberi shure kwemapoka aya, achiti, Maererano neshoko iri, taurai kuna Esau pamunomuwana, Uye muchati, Tarira, muranda wako Jakobho anouya shure kwedu, nokuti akati, Ndichauyananisa chiso chake nemizipo inoenda pamberi pake, uye mushure meizvi ndichaona chiso chake, zvimwe nokuti achagamuchira chiso changu. Uye zvipo zvakaenda pamberi pake, asi iye pachake akarara usiku ihwohwo mumusasa. Akasimuka asi husiku ihoho, akatora vakadzi vaviri, nevarandakadzi vaviri, nevana gumi nerimwe vake, akayambuka rwizi rweJabhoki. Uye akavatora, akayambuka rwizi rwaiyerera, uye akayambutsa zvese zvaiva zvake.

Jakobho akasara oga, uye murume akarwa naye kusvikira mangwanani. Akaona asi kuti haakwanisi kumukunda, uye akabata upamhi hwechidya chake, uye upamhi hwechidya

chaJakobho hukava manhunzwa pakurwa kwake naye. Uye akati kwaari, Nditume, nokuti mambakwedza. Asi iye akati, Handizokutumi, kana usina kundiropafadza. Akati kwaari, Zita rako ndiani? Iye akati, Jakobho. Uye akati kwaari, Hauchazodanwizve nezita rako rokuti Jakobho, asi Israeri richava zita rako, nekuti wakasimba naMwari, uye nevanhu uchava nesimba. Jakobho akabvunza, akati, Ndiudze zita rako, asi akati, Unobvunzireiko zita rangu? Uye akamuropafadza ipapo. Jakobho akadana zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Chimiro chaMwari, nokuti ndakaona Mwari chiso nechiso, uye mweya wangu wakaponeswa. Zuva rakamubуdira apo ainge apfuura napachimiro chaMwari, uye iye akanga achikamhina nechidya chake. Nekuda yeizvi havazodyi vanakomana vaIsraeri rutsinga rwakaoma, rwuri pamusoro pemupendero wechidya, kusvikira pazuva iri, nekuti akabata mupendero wechidya waJakobho werutsinga rwakaoma.

33

Jakobho akasimudza maziso ake akaona, uye tarira Esau mukoma wake achiuya, uye mazana mana varume pamwe chete naye, uye Jakobho akaparadzanisa vana kuna Rea, uye kuna Rakeri, uye varandakadzi vaviri. Uye akaisa varandakadzi vaviri nevanakomana vavo pamberi, uye Rea nevana vake mushure, uye Rakeri naJosefa pakupedzisira. Iye pachake akafambira mberi pamberi pavo, uye akakotamira pasi kanomwe, kusvikira pakuswedera kumukoma wake. Esau

akamhanyira kusangana naye, akamumbundikira, akawira pamutsipa wake, akamutsvoda, uye vese vaviri vakachema. Uye Esau akatarisa kumusoro akaona vakadzi nevana, uye akati, Chii izvi kwauri? Iye akati, Vana avo Mwari akanzwira tsitsi muranda wako. Uye vasikana vadiki nevana vavo vakaswedera, uye vakanamata. Uye Rea nevana vake vakaswedera, uye vakanamata, uye mushure meizvozvi Rakeri naJosefa vakaswedera, uye vakanamata. Uye akati, Chii izvi kwauri zviri, misasa yose iyi yandakasangana nayo? Iye akati, Kuti muranda wenyu awane nyasha pamberi penyu, ishe. Akati Esau, Ndine zvizhinji, hama yangu, zvako ngazvive zvako. Jakobho akati, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, gamuchira zvipo izvi kubva mumaoko angu, nekuti ndakaona chiso chako sezvinoita munhu anoona chiso chaMwari, uye uchafadzwa neni. Tora maropafadzo angu andakakuvigira, nekuti Mwari akandnzwira tsitsi, uye ndine zvose, uye akamukakamidza, uye akatora. Uye akati, Tobva tiende nenzira yakarurama. Akati kwaari, Ishe wangu anoziva kuti vana vakapfava, uye makwai nemombe dziri kuyamwisa zviri pasi pekunditarira kwangu. Kana ndikavadzingirira zuva rimwe chete, mhuka dzose dzichafa. Ishe wangu ngaaende pamberi pomuranda wake, asi ini ndichasimbisa munzira maererano nekunonoka kwerwendo rwepamberi pangu uye maererano nerutsoka rwevajaya kusvikira ndasvika kuna ishe wangu kuSeir. Esau akati, Ndichasiya vamwe vevanhu vangu newe, asi iye akati, Nei izvi? Zvaringana kuti ndakawana nyasha pamberi penyu, ishe wangu. Akadzoka asi Esau musi iwoyo munzira yake kuenda kuSeiri. Jakobho akaenda kumatende, akavakira iye pachake

dzimba ipapo, uye akavakira mombe dzake matende. Nekuda kwaizvozvi, akadana nzvimbo iyoyo kuti Matende.

Uye Jakobho akauya kuSaremu, guta reSekemu, riri munyika yeKenani, paakadzoka kubva kuMesopotamiya yeSiriya, uye akadzika musasa pamberi peguta. Uye akatenga chikamu chemunda, paakamisa ipapo tende rake, kubva kuna Hamori baba vaSekemu, nemazana. Uye akamisa atari ipapo, uye akadana Mwari waIsraeri.

34

Dinah, mwanasikana waLeah, uyo waakabereka kuna Jakobho, akabuda kunze kuti aone vakunda vevagari venzvimbo. Uye Shekemu mwanakomana waEmmori muHivhi, mutongi wenyika, akamuona, akamutora, akavata naye, uye akamuninipisa. Uye akatarisa kumweya waDinah mwanasikana waJakobho, uye akada mhandara, uye akataura zvakanaka kumwoyo wemhandara. Shekemu akati kuna Hamori baba vake achiti, Nditorerei mwana uyu kuti ave mukadzi wangu. Jacob akanzwa kuti mwanakomana waEmmor akanga asvibisa Dinah mwanasikana wake, asi vanakomana vake vakanga vari nezvipfuwo zvake musango, saka Jacob akanyarara kusvikira vauya. Asi Emori baba vaShekemu vakabuda vakaenda kuna Jakobho kuti vazotaura naye. Vanakomana vaJakobho vakauya vachibva kumunda, uye pavakanzwa, varume ava vakatambudzika, uye zvaiva zvinorwadza kwavari zvikuru,

nekuti akanga aita chinhu chinonyadzisa muIsraeri, arara nemwanasikana waJakobho, uye hazvizovi saizvozvo. Uye Emori akataura kwavari achiti, Shekemu mwanakomana wangu akasarudza nemweya wake mwanasikana wenyu, saka mumupeizve kwaari ave mukadzi, Uye roorana nesu, vanasikana venyu mupei kwatiri, uye vanasikana vedu mutorei kuvanakomana venyu. Uye mugare pakati pedu, uye tarirai, nyika yakakura iri pamberi penyu, garai mairi, uye tengesai mairi, uye muve nezvivakwa mairi. Shekemu akati kuna baba vake uye kuna hama dzake, Ndiwane nyasha pamberi penyu, uye chose chamunoreva, tichachipa. Wedzai roora zvikuru kwazvo, uye ndichapa sezvamunotaura kwandiri, uye mundipe mwana uyu kuti ave mukadzi.

Vanakomana vaJakobho vakapindura Shekemu naHamori baba vake nokunyengera, uye vakataura navo, nokuti vakanga vasvibisa Dhaina hanzvadzi yavo. Uye Simeon naLevi, vaninina vaDinah, vakati kwavari, Hatikwanisi kuita chinhu ichi, kupa hanzvadzi yedu kumurume ane ganda rechemberere, nokuti ndikunyadzisa kwatiri. Chete mune izvi tichaitwa kufanana nemi, uye tichagara pakati penyu, kana mukava sesu isu, mukudzingiswa kwenyu varume vese. Uye tichapa vanasikana vedu kwamuri, uye kubva kuvanasikana venyu tichatore vakadzi vedu, uye tichagara pakati penyu, uye tichava sorudzi rumwe chete. Kana musingatirereri nezvokudzingiswa, tichatore mwanasikana wedu tigoenda. Mashoko akafadza Emori naShekem mwanakomana waEmori. Uye jaya haana kunonoka kuita shoko iri, nokuti akanga achishuvira

mwanasikana waJakobho, uye iye pachake akanga ari anokudzwa zvikuru pane vese vaiva mumba mababa vake. Akasvika asi Emori naShekemu mwanakomana wake kugedhi reguta ravo, uye vakataura kuvarume veguta ravo vachiti, Vanhu ava vanogara norugare, ngavagare nesu pamusoro penyika, uye ngavashambadzire iyo. Nyika tarira yakafara pamberi pavo. Vanasikana vavo tichatore kuti vave vakadzi vedu, uye vanasikana vedu tichavapa. Mune izvi chete vanhu vachafanana nesu kuti vagare nesu, kuti tive vanhu vamwe chete, pakudzingiswa kwedu varume vese, sezvo ivo vakadzingiswa. Zvipfuwo zvavo, nemhuka dzavo dzina makumbo mana, nezvinhu zvavo, hazvisi zvedu here zvichava? Chete mu izvi ngativanzwe kufanana navo, vobva vagara nesu. Uye Emori naShekemu mwanakomana wake vakateerwa nevanhu vese vaitengesa pagedhi reguta ravo, uye vakadzingiswa nyama yeganda rechembereko chavo, varume vese.

Zvakaitika pazuva rechitatu, pavakanga vari mukurwadziwa, vanakomana vaviri vaJakobho, Simioni naRevi, hama dzaDhina, vakatora mumwe nomumwe munondo wake, vakapinda muguta vakachengeteka, vakauraya varume vose. Iye naEmmor naShekemu mwanakomana wake vakauraya neminondo, uye vakatora Dhinah kubva mumba waShekemu, uye vakabuda. Asi vanakomana vaJakobho vakapinda kuvakakuvara, uye vakapamba guta, muguta mavakanga vasvibisa Dhinah hanzvadzi yavo. Uye makwai avo, nemombe dzavo, nembongoro dzavo, zvose zvaiva muguta, nezvose zvaiva

mubani, vakatora. Uye vakatapa miviri yavo yese, nenhumbi dzavo dzese, nevakadzi vavo, uye vakapamba zvese zvakanga zviri muguta nezvese zvakanga zviri mudzimba. Jakobho akati kuna Simioni naRevi, Makaita kuti ndivenga, kuti ndive wakaipa kuna vese vanogara munyika, pakati pavaKenani napakati pavaPerezi. Ini ndiri vashoma pakuwanda, uye kana vakandiungana vachandirwisa, uye ndichaparadzwa ini neimba yangu. Asi ivo vakati, Ko vachashandisa hanzvadzi yedu sechiifeve here?

35

Mwari akati kuna Jakobho, Simuka uende kunzvimbo yeBheteri, ugare ikoko, uye uvake ikoko atari kuna Mwari uyo akazviratidza kwauri pawakanga uchitiza kubva pachiso chaEsau munununa wako. Jakobho akati kuimba yake nevose vaiva naye, Bvisai vamwari vatorwa vari pakati penyu, muzvinatse, uye shandurai nguvo dzenyu. Uye takasimuka, ngatiende kumusoro kuBheteri, uye ngatiite ikoko atari kuna Mwari akanditeerera pazuva rekutambudzika kwangu, iye aiva neni, uye akandiponesa munzira yandakafamba. Uye vakapa kuna Jakobho vamwari vavatorwa vaiva mumaoko avo, nezvishongo zvaiva munzeve dzavo, uye Jakobho akaviga izvo pasi pemuti weterebhindi waiva muShekemu, uye akaparadza izvo kusvika nhasi. Uye Israeri akabva muShekemu, uye kutya Mwari kwakawira pamusoro pemaguta aivakomba, uye havana kutevera vanakomana vaIsraeri. Jakobho akauya muLuza iri

munyika yeKenani, rinova Bheteri, iye nevanhu vose vaiva naye. Uye akavaka atari ipapo, uye akadana zita renzvimbo iyi kuti Bheteri, nokuti Mwari akazviratidza kwaari ipapo paakanga achitiza kubva pachiso chaEsau munun'una wake.

Dhebbhora, mukoti waRebheka, akafa uye akavigwa pasi peBheteri pasi pemuoki, uye Jakobho akadana zita rawo kuti Muoki weKuchema. Mwari akaonekwa kuna Jakobho achiri muLuza, paakanga auya achibva kuMesopotamia yeSiria, uye Mwari akamuropafadza. Mwari akati kwaari, Zita rako harichazonzi Jakobho, asi Israeri richava zita rako, uye akamutumidza zita rake kuti Israeri. Mwari akati kwaari, Ini ndini Mwari wako, wedzera uye uwande, marudzi nemauungano emarudzi vachava kubva kwauri, uye madzimambo vachabuda kubva muchiuno chako. Uye nyika yandakapa Abrahamu naIsaka, ndakakupa iwe, ichava yako, uye ndichaipa kuzvizvarwa zvako zvinokutevera, nyika iyi. Mwari akakwira achibva panzvimbo paaiva ataura naye. Uye Jakobho akamisa mbiru munzvimbo maakataura naye Mwari, mbiru yemabwe, uye akadururira pairi chipiriso chokunonwa, uye akadira pairi mafuta. Uye Jakobho akadana zita renzvimbo iyo Mwari akataura naye ikoko, Bheteri. Akabva asi Jakobho kubva Bheteri, akadzika tende rake mhiri yeshongwe Gaderi. Zvakaitika kuti apo akaswedera kuChabhrata kuti asvike kuEfurata, Rakeri akabereka, uye akatambudzika pakubereka. Zvakaitika asi pakubereka kwake kwakaoma, mbuya akati kwaari, Tora ushingi, nekuti uyu mwanakomana wako. Zvakaitika asi pakuregedzera kwake mweya, nokuti akanga

achifa, akadana zita rake, Mwanakomana wekurwadziwa kwangu, asi baba vakadana zita rake, Bhenjamini. Rakeri akafa, uye akavigwa munzira yenhandare yemabhiza yeEfurata, iyo ndiyo Bheterehema. Uye Jakobho akamisa mbiru pamusoro pemuguva wayo, iyi ndiyo mbiru pamusoro pemuguva waRakeri kusvikira zuva iri. Zvakaitika kuti Israeri paakagara munyika iyoyo, Rubheni akaenda akandorara naBhara murongo wababa vake Jakobho, uye Israeri akanzwa, uye chakaonekwa sechakaipa pamberi pake. Vana vechirume vaJakobho vaiva gumi nemaviri.

Vanakomana vaLeah, dangwe raJacob, Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judha, Issachar, Zebulun. Vanakomana vaRachel vaiva Joseph naBenjamin. Vanakomana vaBhirah, murandakadzi waRakeri, vaiva Dhani naNafutari. Vanakomana vaZilpah murandakadzi waLeah vaiva Gad naAsher. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaJacob vakaberekerwa kwake muMesopotamia yeSyria. Jakobho akasvika kuna Isaka baba vake kuMamure, kuguta remusango, rinova Hebhuroni munyika yeKenani, makagara Abrahamu naIsaka. Mazuva aIsaac aakararama akava makore zana namakumi masere. Uye achishaya simba, Isaka akafa, uye akawedzerwa kurudzi rwake ari mukuru uye azere mazuva, uye Esau naJakobho vanakomana vake vakamuviga.

36

Izvi ndizvo zvizvarwa zvaEsau; iye ndiye Edomu. Esau akatora

vakadzi vake kubva kuvakunda vevaChananaiti, Adah, mwanasikana waAilom muHeti, naOlibema, mwanasikana waAna, mwanakomana waSebegon muEvaeus. Uye Basemath, mwanasikana waIshmael, hanzvadzi yaNebaioth. Ada akamuberekera Erifazi, uye Basemati akabereka Ragueri. Uye Olibema akabereka Ieous, naIeglom, naKore. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaEsau, vakaberekerwa kwaari munyika yeKanani. Esau akatora vakadzi vake, vanakomana vake, vanasikana vake, vanhu vose veimba yake, zvinhu zvose zvake, zvipfuwo zvose, nezvose zvaakazviwanira, nezvose zvaakaunganidza munyika yeKenani, uye Esau akabva munyika yeKenani achibva pamberi paJakobho munununa wake. Nokuti zvinhu zvavo zvakanga zvakawanda zvekuti vakanga vasingagoni kugara pamwe chete, uye nyika yavaigara mairi yenguva yakanga isingagoni kuvaringana nokuda kwokuwanda kwezvinhu zvavo. Esau akagara mugomo reSeiri; Esau ndiye Edhomu. Idzi ndiwo mazera aEsau baba waEdhomu mugomo reSeiri. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaEsau: Erifazi mwanakomana waAdha mukadzi waEsau, naRagueri mwanakomana waBhasemate mukadzi waEsau. Vanakomana vaErifazi vakava Temani, Omari, Zofari, Gotomi, naKenazi. Thamna aiva murongo waEliphaz mwanakomana waEsau, uye akabereka Amalek kuna Eliphaz; ava vaiva vanakomana vaAdah mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaRagueri: Nahoti, Zare, Some, naMoze. Ava ndivo vaiva vanakomana vaBhasemate, mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaOlibemas mwanasikana waAna, mwanakomana waSebegon, mukadzi waEsau. Akaberekera Esau Ieous, naIeglom, naKore.

Ava ndiwo vatungamiri vevanakomana vaEsau, vanakomana vaEliphaz dangwe raEsau: mutungamiri Teman, mutungamiri Omar, mutungamiri Zophar, mutungamiri Kenaz, Mutungamiri Kora, mutungamiri Gotamu, mutungamiri Amareki, ava vatungamiri vaErifazi munyika yeIdhumea, ava vanakomana vaAdha. Uye ava vanakomana vaRagueri mwanakomana waEsau: mutungamiri Nahoti, mutungamiri Zare, mutungamiri Some, mutungamiri Moze. Ava ndivo vatungamiri vaRagueri munyika yeEdhomu; ava ndivo vanakomana vaBasemati mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaOlibemas mukadzi waEsau: mutungamiri Ieous, mutungamiri Ieglom, mutungamiri Kore. Ava ndivo vatungamiri vaOlibemas mwanasikana waAna, mukadzi waEsau. Ava ndiwo vanakomana vaEsau, uye ava ndiwo vatungamiri vavo, ava ndiwo vanakomana vaEdomu. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaSheiri muHori, aigara munyika, Rotani, Shobhari, Zebhegoni, Ana, Dishon, Asar, naRison, ava vaiva vatungamiri vevaHori, vanakomana vaSeir munyika yeEdomu. Vanakomana vaLotan vakava Chorri naHeman, uye hanzvadzi yaLotan yaiva Thamna. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaShowal: Golam, Manahath, Gaibel, Zophar, naOmar. Uye ava vanakomana vaSebegoni, Aie naAna. Uyu ndiye Ana akawana Jamini murenje paakanga achifudza mhuka dzinokweva dzaSebegoni baba vake. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaAna: Dheshoni, naOhoribhama mwanasikana waAna. Asi ava vanakomana vaDeson: Amadah, Asban, Ithran, naHaran. Ava asi vanakomana vaAsar: Bharaamu, Zoukamu, naIoukamu. Ava asi vanakomana vaRison: Sa naKutuka. Ava asi vatungamiriri veChiHori: mutungamiriri Rotani, mutungamiriri Shobhari,

mutungamiriri Zibheoni, mutungamiriri Ana. Mutungamiri Dishon, mutungamiri Asar, mutungamiri Rison, ava vatungamiri veChori muutungamiri hwavo munyika yeEdhomu.

Uye ava ndiwo madzimambo akatonga muEdhomu, mambo asati atonga muIsraeri. Uye Balak mwanakomana waBeor akatonga muEdom, uye zita reguta rake rainzi Dennaba. Akafa Balaki, uye Jobhabhi mwanakomana waZera kubva kuBhosora akatonga pachinzvimbo chake. Akafa asi Jobab, uye Asom kubva munyika yeThaimani akatonga panzvimbo yake. Asom akafa, uye Hadad mwanakomana waBarad akatonga pachinzvimbo chake, iye akauraya Midian mubani reMoab, uye zita reguta rake rainzi Gethaim. Akafa asi Hadad, uye Samlah kubva kuMasrekah akatonga pachinzvimbo chake. Samada akafa, uye Sauro wokuRooboth yepakati perwizi akatonga pachinzvimbo chake. Akafa asi Saul, uye akatonga panzvimbo pake Ballenon mwanakomana waAchobor. Akafa Ballenon mwanakomana waAchobor, uye Arad mwanakomana waBarad akatonga panzvimbo yake, uye zita reguta rake raiva Peor, uye zita remukadzi wake raiva Metebeel, mwanasikana waMatraith, muzukuru waMaizoob. Aya ndiwo mazita avatungamiriri vaEsau, mumadzinza avo, maererano nenzvimbo dzavo, munyika dzavo, uye mundudzi dzavo: mutungamiriri Thamna, mutungamiriri Gola, mutungamiriri Jether, Mutungamiri Oholibamah, mutungamiri Helas, mutungamiri Finon, Mutungamiri Kenazi, mutungamiri Taimani, mutungamiri Mazari, Mutungamiri Magediel, mutungamiri Zaphoin, ava vatungamiri veEdom, mumaguta akavakwa munyika

yezvakanga zviri zvavo, uyu Esau baba vaEdom.

37

Jakobho akagara munyika maigara baba vake, munyika yeKenani, uye iyi ndiyo nhoroondo yaJakobho. Josefa aiva nemakore gumi nemanomwe, achifudza makwai ababa vake pamwe chete nehama dzake, ari muduku, pamwe chete nevanakomana vaBhirha, uye pamwe chete nevanakomana vaZiripa, vakadzi vababa vake. Josefa akaburitsa mhosva yakaipa kuna Israeri baba vavo. Jacob akada Joseph kupfuura vanakomana vake vose, nekuti aiva mwanakomana wechikuru kwaari, uye akamuitira nguvo yakasiyana-siyana. Hama dzake padzakaona kuti baba vake vaimuda kupfuura vanakomana vavo vese, vakamuvenga, uye havana kugona kutaura naye chinhu chine rugare. Josefa akati arota hope, akazivisa hama dzake. Uye akati kwavari, Inzwai chiroto ichi chandakarota. Ndakafunga imi kusunga zvisote mukati mubani, uye chisote changu chakasimuka, uye chakamiswa, asi zvisote zvenyu zvakatendeuka, zvakanamata chisote changu. Hama dzake vakati kwaari, Ko uchatibata pamusoro pedu here, kana kuti uchatitonga here? Vakawedzera kumuvenga zvakanyanya nekuda kwehope dzake uye nekuda kwemashoko ake. Akaona chiroto chimwe, akachirondedzera kuna baba vake nehama dzake, akati, Tarirai, ndakarota chiroto chimwe, zuva, nemwedzi, nenyeredzi gumi neimwe zvakandikotamira. Baba vake vakamutsiura vakati kwaari, Chiroto ichi chawarota

ndecheiko? Ko ini naamai vako nehama dzako tichauya kuzokotamira kwauri pasi here? Hama dzake vakamugodora, asi baba vake vakachengeta shoko iroro. Hama dzake vakaenda kufudza makwai ababa vavo kuSikemu. Uye Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Ko hama dzako hadzisi kufudza kuSikemu here? Uya ndigokutuma kwaadziri. Iye akati kwaari, Ndiri pano. Israeri akati kwaari, Enda undoona kana hama dzako dziri zvakanaka, nemakwai, ugondiudza, uye akamutuma achibva mumupata weHebhuroni, akasvika muShekemu. Uye murume akamuwana achidzungaira musango, murume akamubvunza achiti, Unotsvaga chii? Asi akati, Ndiri kutsvaga hama dzangu, ndiudze kwadziri kufudza. Murume akati kwaari, Vakaenda kubva pano, nokuti ndakavanzwa vachiti, Ngatiendei kuDothaim. Josefa akaenda achitevera vanun'una vake, uye akavawana muDothaim.

Vakamuona ari kure asati asvika kwavari, uye vakarangana zvakaipa kuti vamuuraye. Vakati mumwe nomumwe kuhama yake, Tarirai, muroti uya ari kuuya. Zvino saka uyai timuuraye, tikamukande mune rimwe remigomba, uye tichati, chikara chakaipa chakamumedza, uye tichaona kuti hope dzake dzichava sei. Akazvinzwa asi Rubheni, akanunura iye kubva mumaoko avo, uye akati, Hatifaniri kurova iye mumweya. Rubheni akati kwavari, Musateura ropa, mukandei mukomba rimwe chete remakomba aya ari murenje, asi musaisa ruoko kwaari, kuti anunure iye kubva mumaoko avo, uye amudzosere kuna baba vake. Zvakaitika kuti Josefa paakauya kuvanun'una vake, vakamubvisa nguvo yake yaiva nemavar'a. Uye

vakamutora, vakamukanda mugomba, asi gomba raiva risina chinhu, rakanga risina mvura. Vakagara pasi kuti vadye chingwa, uye vakasimudza maziso avo vakaona, uye tarirai, vafambi vechiIshmael vakanga vachiuya vachibva kuGilead, uye ngamera dzavo dzakanga dzakatakura zvinonhuhwirira, resin nemura. Vakanga vachienda kunoenda nazvo kuEgypt.

Judha akati kuhama dzake, Tichawaneiko kana tikauraya hama yedu uye tikavanza ropa rake? Uyai titengese iye kuvaIshmayeri ava, maoko edu ngaarege kuva pamusoro pake, nekuti ihama yedu uye inyama yedu. Hama dzake dzikanzwa. Uye vanhu vaMidhiani, vatengesi, vaipfuura, uye vakadhonza vakakwidza Josefa kubva mugomba, uye vakatengesa Josefa kuvaIshmayeri nemakumi maviri egoridhe. Uye vakaburutsa Josefa kuIjipiti. Rubheni akadzoka kugomba, asi haana kuona Josefa mugomba, uye akabvarura nguo dzake. Uye akadzoka kuna vanun'una vake, uye akati, Mwana haasi, ini zvino ndinoenda kupi? Vakatora nguvo yaJoseph, vakauraya mbudzana yembudzi, uye vakasvibisa nguvo neropa. Uye vakatumira nguvo yakasiyana-siyana, vakaiuyisa kuna baba vavo, vakati, Takawana iyi, ziva kana iri nguvo yemwanakomana wako here kana kwete. Uye akaziva iye, uye akati, Chiuno chemwanakomana wangu ichi, chikara chakaipa chakamudya, chikara chakabata Josefa. Jakobho akabvarura nguwo dzake, uye akaisa masaga pachiuno chake, uye akachema mwanakomana wake mazuva akawanda. Vanakomana vake vese nevanasikana vake vakaungana, vakauya kuzomunyaradza, asi haana kuda kunyaradzwa, achiti, Ndichaburuka kuna mwanakomana wangu ndichichema

kusvika kugehena. Baba vake vakamuchema. VaMidhiani vakatengesa Josefa kuIjipiti kuna Potifari, muranda waFarao, mukuru wevabiki.

38

Zvakaitika munguva iyoyo, Judha akaburuka achibva kuhama dzake, uye akasvika kumurume mumwe weAdullam, ainzi Hira. Uye Judha akaona ipapo mwanasikana wemurume muKenani, ainzi Shua, akamutora, ndokupinda kwaari. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Er. Uye akabata pamuviri akabereka mumwe mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Onani. Uye akawedzerazve akabereka mwanakomana, uye akadana zita rake Shiro. Uyu asi aiva muChasbi paakavabereka. Uye Judha akatora mukadzi waEri, dangwe rake, ainzi Tamari. Zvakaitika kuti Er dangwe raJudha akaipa pamberi paShe, uye Mwari akamuuraya. Judha akati kuna Onani, Pinda kuna mukadzi wehanzvadzi yako, umuwane, ugomutsiira hanzvadzi yako vana. Onani paakanga aziva kuti mbeu haisizovi yake, paaipinda kumukadzi wehanzvadzi yake, aidurura pasi, kuti asapa mbeu kuhanzvadzi yake. Chakaipa chakaonekwa pamberi paMwari, nekuti akaita izvi, uye akamuurayawo.

Judha akati kuna Tamari muroora wake, Gara uri chirikadzi mumba mababa vako, kusvikira Shiro mwanakomana wangu akura, nokuti akafunga kuti, Kuti arege kufa naiyewo, sezvo

vakafa hama dzake. Tamari akaenda akagara mumba mababa vake. Mazuva akawanda, uye Shua mukadzi waJudha akafa, uye Judha akati anyaradzwa akakwira kuvaiveura makwai ake, iye naHira mufudzi wake muAdhurami kuenda kuTimna. Uye akaudza Tamar muroora wake, vachiti, tarira tezvara wako ari kukwira achienda kuTimnah, kunoveura makwai ake. Uye akabvisa nguvo dzechirikadzi kubva kwaari, akapfeka nguvo yezhizha, uye akazvishongedza, uye akagara pamasuo eAinani, iyo iri munzira yeTamuna, nokuti akaona kuti Shiro akura, asi iye haana kumupa kwaari semukadzi. Uye Judha paakamuvona, akafunga kuti chifeve, nokuti akanga akafukidza chiso chake uye haana kumuziva. Akatsauka asi kwairi munzira, uye akati kwairi, Nditendere kupinda kwauri, nokuti akanga asingazivi kuti mwenga wake ndiyo. Asi iye akati, Chii kwandiri uchandipa, kana ukapinda kwandiri? Iye akati, Ini ndichakutumira mwana wembudzi kubva pamakwai angu, asi iye akati, Kana ukandipa chitsidzo kusvikira wautumira. Iye akati, Chitsidzo chipi chandichakupa? Iye akati, Mhete yako, uye uketani, uye tsvimbo iri muruoko rwako. Uye akamupa, uye akapinda kwaari, uye akava nemimba naye. Akasimuka akaenda, akabvisa nguvo yake yezhizha, akapfeka nguvo dzake dzouchirikadzi. Judha akatuma mwana wembudzi noruoko rwemushamwari wake muAdulami, kuti atore chitsidzo kubva kumukadzi, asi haana kumuwana. Akabvunza varume vomunzvimbo iyi achiti, Chifeve chaiva muEnan parutivi pomugwagwa chiripi? Vakati, Kwakanga kusina chifeve pano. Uye akadzokera kuna Judha, akati, Handina kumuwana, uye vanhu vomunzvimbo iyoyo vanoti hapana chifeve pano. Judha

akati, Ngaave nazvo, asi kuti tirege kusekwa. Ini ndakatumira mbudzana iyi, asi iwe hauna kuiwana. Zvakaitika kuti mushure memwedzi mitatu, zvakaziviswa kuna Judha, vachiti, Tamari muroora wako aita upombwe, uye tarira, ane mimba kubva muupombwe. Judha akati, Mubudisei, uye ngaatsve. Iyi asi ichitungamirirwa, yakatumira shoko kuna tezvara wayo ichiti, Ndine pamuviri nemurume ane zvinhu izvi. Uye yakati, Ziva kuti mhete iyi, cheni uye tsvimbo ndezvaani. Judha akaziva, uye akati, Tamari akaruramiswa kupfuura ini, nokuti handina kumupa kuna Shiro mwanakomana wangu. Uye haana kuzovazve kumuziva. Zvakaitika kuti paaizvara, maiva mapatya mudumbu make. Zvakaitika paainge achibereka, mumwe akabudisa ruoko, mbuya anobatsira pakubereka akatora akasungira paruoko rwake rushinda rutsvuku, achiti, Uyu achabuda kutanga. Sezvo akadzosa ruoko, pakarepo akabuda hama yake, iye akati, Chii chakapatsanurwa nekuda kwako ruzhowa? Akadana zita rake kuti Faresi. Uye mushure meizvi, hama yake akabudira, iye aiva netsvuku paruoko rwake, uye akadana zita rake Zara.

39

Josefa akaendeswa kuIjipiti, uye Petifari eunuch waFarao, mukuru wevabiki, murume muIjipiti, akamutora kubva mumaoko evaIsmaeri, avo vakanga vamuendesa ikoko. Uye Ishe aiva pamwe chete naJosefa, uye aiva murume aibudirira, uye akava mumba maishe wake muIjipita. Tenzi wake akaziva kuti

Ishe aiva naye, uye zvose zvaanoita, Ishe anozviobudirisa mumaoko ake. Uye Josefa akawana nyasha pamberi paishe wake, uye akamufadza. Uye akamuisa pamusoro peimba yake, uye zvese zvaakanga aine, akapa muruoko rwaJosefa. Zvakaitika kuti mushure mekuva iye pamusoro peimba yake nepamusoro pezvese zvakanga zviri kwaari, Ishe akaropafadza imba yemuIjipiti nekuda kwaJosefa, uye ropafadzo yaIshe yakava muzvinhu zvese zvaiva kwaari muimba nemumunda wake. Uye akapa zvese zvaiva naye mumaoko aJosefa, uye haana kuziva chinhu chake, kunze kwechingwa chaainge achidya. Uye Josefa aiva akanaka pamuviri, uye akanaka pakuonekwa zvikuru. Zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, mukadzi watenzi wake akatarisa Josefa, akati, Vata neni. Asi haana kuda, akataura kumukadzi watenzi wake achiti, Tenzi wangu haazivi chinhu muimba yake nekuda kwangu, uye zvese zvaanazvo akazvipa mumaoko angu, Uye hapana chinhu chinodarika ini mumba muno, uye hapana chinhu chakachengetwa kubva kwandiri, kunze kwenyu, nekuti muri mukadzi wake, uye ndichaita sei chinhu chakaipa ichi, uye ndichatadza pamberi paMwari? Papo zvino paainge achitaura kuna Josefa zuva nezuva, uye haana kumuteerera kuti arare naye, kuti asangane naye. Zvakaitika zuva rakadaro, uye Josefa akapinda mumba kuti aite mabasa ake, asi hapana munhu aiva mukati memba. Uye akamubata nezvokudya zvake achiti, Rara neni, uye akasiya nguo dzake mumaoko ake, akatiza, uye akabuda kunze. Uye zvakaitika sezvo akaona kuti asiya nguvo dzake mumaoko ayo akatiza, akabuda kunze. Uye akadana vaya vaiva mumba, uye akati kwavari, achiti, Onai, akauyisa kwatiri

muranda muHebheru kuti atitambe. Akapinda kwandiri achiti, Vata neni, uye ndakadanidzira nenzwi guru. Asi paakanzwa kuti ndakasimudza inzwi rangu uye ndakadanidzira, akasiya nguo dzake kwandiri akatiza, uye akabuda kunze. Uye akasiya nguvo paari, kusvikira tenzi akauya muimba yake. Uye akataura kwaari maererano nemashoko aya achiti, Akapinda kwandiri muranda muHebheru uyo wakauyisa kwatiri kuzondiseka, uye akati kwandiri, Ndichavata newe. Sezvo akanzwa kuti ndakasimudza inzwi rangu uye ndakadanidzira, akasiya nguwo dzake kwandiri, akatiza, uye akabuda kunze. Zvakaitika asi, ishe paakanzwa mashoko emukadzi wake akawanda sezvaakataura kwaari achiti, saizvozvo muranda wako akaita kwandiri, akatsamwa nehasha.

Uye ishe akatora Josefa, akamuisa munzvimbo yakasimba, munzvimbo iyo vasungwa vamambo vanochengetwa ikoko munzvimbo yakasimba. Uye Ishe aiva pamwe chete naJosefa, uye akadururira tsitsi paari, uye akamupa nyasha pamberi pomuchengeti mukuru wejeri. Uye mukuru wejeri akaisa jeri mumaoko aJosefa, nevose vakasungwa vaivapo mujeri, uye zvose zvaiitwa ikoko, iye pachake ndiye aiita. Mukuru wejeri haana kuziva chinhu kuburikidza naye, nekuti zvese zvaiva muruoko rwaJosefa, nekuti Ishe aiva naye, uye zvese zvaakaita, Ishe akazvibudirisa mumaoko ake.

40

Zvakaitika mushure mezwi izvi, mukuru wevadiri wamambo weIjipiti akatadza, pamwe chete nomukuru wevabiki, pamberi paishe wavo mambo weIjipiti. Uye Farao akatsamwira varanda vake vaviri, mutariri mukuru wewaini nemubiki mukuru, Uye akavaisa mujeri, munzvimbo maiva Josefa akavharirwa. Uye mukuru wejeri akagadzira ivo kuna Josefa, uye akavabatsira, uye vakava mazuva mujeri. Vaviri vavo vakaona chiroto pausiku humwe chete, uye chiratidzo chechiroto chemukuru wevabati vewaini nemukuru wevabiki, vaiva varanda vamambo weIjipiti, vaiva mujeri, chaiva chakadai. Josefa akapinda kwavari mangwanani, uye akavaona, uye vakanga vashushikana. Uye akabvunza varanda vaFarao, avo vaiva pamwe chete naye mujeri paari pana tenzi wake, achiti, Nei zviso zvenyu zvakasuwa nhasi? Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Takaona chiroto, uye hapana munhu anogona kuchidudzira. Josefa akati kwavari, Ko dudziro hadzibvi kuna Mwari here? Ndiudzei henyu. Uye mukuru wevadiri akarondedzera chiroto chake kuna Josefa, uye akati, Muhope dzangu kwaiva nemuzambiringa pamberi pangu. Mumudzambiringa maiva nemativi matatu, uye yakanga ichikura, yakabudisa mabukira, masumbu emazambiringa akanga aibva. Mukombe waFarao wakanga uri muruoko rwangu, uye ndakatora mazambiringa, ndikaasvinira mumukombe, ndikapa mukombe muruoko rwaFarao. Uye Josefa akati kwaari, Iyi ndiyo dudziro yayo: matavi matatu ndiwo mazuva matatu. Kuchiri nemazuva matatu, uye Farao achayeuka chinzvimbo chako, uye achakudzosera pachinzvimbo chako chemudiri mukuru, uye uchapa kapu kuna Farao muruoko rwake, maererano

nechinzvimbo chako chekutanga, sezvawakanga uri mudiri wewaini. Asi ndirangarire nekuda kwako pachako, kana zvakanaka zvikaitika kwauri, uye uite kwandiri ngoni, uye undirangarire kuna Farao, uye undibudise mutorongo uyu. Nokuti ndakabiwa kubva munyika yevaHebheru, uye pano handina kuita chinhu, asi vakandikanda mugomba iri. Mukuru webheka akaona kuti akadura zvakanaka, ndokubva ati kuna Josefa, Neniwo ndakaona chiroto, uye ndaifunga kuti ndaitakura zvitatu zvibasiketi zvechingwa chakanaka pamusoro pemusoro wangu. Asi mudengu raiva pamusoro paiva nemhando dzose dzezvinhu zvakabikwa, zvekudya zvaFarao, basa remubiki wechingwa, uye shiri dzedenga dzakadya izvo kubva mudengu raiva pamusoro pemusoro wangu. Achipindura, Josefa akataura kwaari, Iyi ndiyo dudziro yayo: matatu matengu ndiwo mazuva matatu. Pamazuva matatu achizova, Farao achabvisa musoro wako, uye achakuturika pamuti, uye shiri dzedenga dzichadya nyama yako. Zvakaitika pazuva rechitatu, zuva rekuberekwa kwaiva raFarao, uye akaita chinwiwa kune vese varanda vake, uye akarangarira kutanga kwemudiri wewaini uye kutanga kwemupi wechingwa pakati pevaranda vake. Uye akadzosera mukuru wevadiri pabasa rake, uye akapa mukombe muruoko rwaFarao. Asi mukuru webheka akarembedzwa, sezvo akataura kwavari Josefa. Uye mukuru mudiri wewaini haana kuyeuka Josefa, asi akamukanganwa.

41

Zvakaitika mushure memakore maviri, Farao akaona chiroto, akafunga kuti akanga akamira parwizi. Uye tarira, sezvo kubva murwizi kwakakwira mhou nomwe, dzakanaka pachimiro, uye dzakasarudzwa panyama, uye dzakafura muAchei. Dzimwe mhou nomwe dzakakwira mushure meidzodzo kubva murwizi, dzakashata pakuoneka, uye dzakaonda munyama, uye dzakafura parutivi pemhou pamhenderekedzo yerwizi. Uye nomwe mombe dzakaipa uye dzakatetepa panyama dzakadya nomwe mombe dzakanaka pachimiro uye dzakasarudzika panyama, asi Farao akamuka. Uye akarota rwechipiri, uye tarira, hura nomwe dzakanga dzichikwira pamubvumo mumwe chete, dzakasarudzwa uye dzakanaka. Uye tarira, hova nomwe dzezviyo dzakatetepa uye dzakaparadzwa nemhepo dzakanga dzichimera pamwe chete nadzo. Uye hura nomwe dzakatetepa uye dzakaputswa nemhepo dzakamedza hura nomwe dzakasarudzwa uye dzakazara, asi Farao akamuka, uye chaiva chiroto. Zvakaitika mangwanani, mweya wake ukatambudzika, uye akati atuma, akadana vashanduri vese veIjipiti nevakachenjera vese vayo, uye Farao akarondedzera chiroto chake kwavari, asi pakanga pasina aigona kuchidudzira kuna Farao. Uye mukuru wevadiri akataura kuna Farao achiti, Ndinoyeuka chivi changu nhasi. Pharaoh akatsamwa nevaranda vake, uye akaisa isu mujeri mumba memubiki mukuru, ini nemubiki mukuru. Uye takaona chiroto vaviri mune usiku humwe, ini naiye, mumwe nomumwe maererano nechiroto chake takaona. Kwaiva nemujaya ikoko pamwe chete nesu, muranda muHebheru wemukuru wevabiki, uye takataura kwaari, uye akaturikira. Zvakaitika, sezvo akadura kwatiri,

saizvozvo zvakaitika: ini ndakadzorerwa pachigaro changu, asi iye akarembedzwa. Akatuma asi Farao akadana Josefa, uye vakabudisa iye kubva mujeri, uye vakaveurura iye, uye vakachinja nguvo yake, uye akasvika kuna Farao. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Ndakaona chiroto, uye hapana munhu anogona kuchitsanangura. Asi ndakanzwa nezvako kuti kana unonzwa chiroto, unogona kuchitsanangura. Achipindura, Josefa akati kuna Farao, Pasina Mwari, haangapinduri chiponeso chaFarao. Farao akataura kuna Josefa, achiti, Muhope yangu ndakafunga kuti ndakanga ndimire pamahombekombe erwizi. Uye sezvo kubva murwizi kwakakwira mhou nomwe dzakanaka pakuoneka uye dzakasarudzwa panyama, uye dzakanga dzichifura muAchei. Uye tarira, mhou nomwe dzimwe dzakanga dzichikwira shure kwadzo dzichibva murwizi, dzakaipa uye dzakashata pakuoneka, uye dzakatetepa panyama, dzakadai handina kumbobona dzakadaro munyika yose yeIjipiti dzakashata kudaro. Uye mombe nomwe dzakashata uye dzakatetepa dzakadya mombe nomwe dzekutanga dzakanga dzakanaka uye dzakasarudzwa. Uye vakapinda mudumbu ravo, asi havana kujeka, nokuti vakapinda mudumbu ravo, uye maziso avo aiva akashata, sezvazvaiva pakutanga, ndakati ndamuka ndakazorarara. Uye ndakaona zvakare mukurara kwangu, uye sezvakaita hura nomwe dzaiva dzichikura murutsanga rumwe chete, dzizere uye dzakanaka, Vamwe asi hura nomwe dzakatetepa uye dzakaputswa nemhepo dzakanga dzichimera pedyo nadzo. Hura nomwe dzakatetepa uye dzakaputswa nemhepo dzakamedza hura nomwe dzakanaka uye dzakanga dzizere, saka ndakataura kuvashanduri, asi

pakanga pasina munhu aigona kundiudza zvazvaiva.

Uye Josefa akati kuna Farao, Chiroto chaFarao chimwe chete; zvose Mwari zvaanoita, akaratidza kuna Farao. Mhou nomwe dzakanaka ndimakore manomwe, uye hura nomwe dzakanaka ndimakore manomwe; chiroto chaFarao ndechemwe chete. Uye mhou nomwe dzakatetepa dzinokwira shure kwadzo, makore manomwe iri, uye hura nomwe dzezviyo dzakatetepa uye dzakaparadzwa nemhepo, makore manomwe iri, zvichava makore manomwe enzara. Shoko randakataura kuna Farao, zvose zvinoitwa naMwari, akazviratidza kuna Farao. Tarira, makore manomwe epfuma zhinji ari kuuya munyika yese yeIjipiti. Ichauya asi makore manomwe enzara mushure meizvi, uye vachakangawa kuguta kwaizova muEgypt yose, uye nzara ichaparadza nyika. Uye kubudirira hakuchazivikanwi panyika nekuda kwenzara ichauya mushure meizvi, nekuti ichava yakasimba kwazvo. Pamusoro pokudzokororwa kwechiroto chaFarao kaviri, ndokuti chokwadi chichava shoko rinobva kuna Mwari, uye Mwari achakurumidza kuzviita. Zvino saka funga munhu akachenjera uye akangwara, ugomugadza pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti. Uye Farao ngaaite izvi uye agadze vatungamiriri pamusoro penyika, uye ngavaunganidze zvese zvinhu zvinobva munyika yeIjipiti zvemakore manomwe ekufuma. Uye ngavaunganidze zvese zvokudya zvemakore manomwe akanaka ari kuuya aya, uye zviyo ngazviunganidze pasi peruoko rwaFarao, zvokudya mumaguta ngazvichengetwe. Uye zvokudya zvakachengetwa munyika zvichava zvemakore manomwe enzara achauya munyika yeIjipiti, uye nyika

haizaparadzwa nenzara. Shoko iri rakafadza Farao uye varanda vake vese.

Uye Farao akati kuvaranda vake vese, Tichawana here munhu akadaro, ane mweya waMwari maari? Farao akati kuna Josefa, Sezvo Mwari akaratidza zvose izvi kwauri, hapana munhu akachenjera uye akangwara kupfuura iwe. Iwe uchava pamusoro peimba yangu, uye pamusoro pemuromo wako vanhu vangu vose vachateerera, asi chigaro cheushe ndichava mukuru kupfuura iwe. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Tarira, ndinokugadza iwe nhasi pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti. Farao akabvisa mhete kubva paruoko rwake, akaisa iyo paruoko rwaJosefa, akamupfekedza nguvo yomucheka wakanaka, uye akaisa chikorekedzo chegoridhe pamutsipa wake. Uye akamukwidza pangoro yake yechipiri, uye murevereri akaparidza pamberi pake, uye akamugadza pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Ini ndini Farao, asi pasina iwe hapana munhu achasimudza ruoko rwake munyika yose yeIjipiti. Uye Farao akadana zita raJosefa kuti Psontomphanech, uye akamupa Asenati mwanasikana waPotifera mupristi weHeliopolis kuti ave mudzimai wake. Josefa aiva nemakore makumi matatu paakamira pamberi paFarao mambo weIjipiti, uye Josefa akabuda pamberi paFarao, akapfuura nenyika yose yeIjipiti. Uye nyika yakaita zvisauko mumakore manomwe ebudiriro. Uye akaunganidza zvokudya zvese zvemakore manomwe, paiva nefuma munyika yeIjipiti, uye akaisa zvokudya mumaguta, zvokudya zvemabani eguta zvakatenderedza akaisa mairi. Josefa akaunganidza zviyo

zvakawanda kwazvo, zvakanga zvakaita sejecha regungwa, kusvikira zvisingagoni kuverengwa, nokuti zvakanga zvisina uwandu.

Asi Josefa vakaitwa nevanakomana vaviri makore manomwe enzara asati auya, avo vakaberekwa kwaari naAseneti mwanasikana waPetefera mupristi weHeriopori. Josefa akadana zita redangwe rake Manase, nekuti Mwari akaita kuti ndikanganwe matambudziko angu ese, nezvese zveimba yababa vangu. Asi zita rewechipiri akariudza kuti Efuraimu, nekuti Mwari akandiwedzera munyika yokudzikiswa kwangu. Vakapfuura makore manomwe ebudiriro, akaitika munyika yeIjipiti. Uye yakatanga makore manomwe enzara kuuya, sezvaakataura Josefa, uye kwakava nenzara munyika yese, asi munyika yese yeIjipiti maiva nezvokudya. Nyika yose yeIjipiti yakava nenzara, uye vanhu vakachema kuna Farao vachikumbira chingwa. Farao akati kuvaIjipiti vose, Endai kuna Josefa, uye zvose zvaanokuudzai, itai. Nzara yakanga iri pamusoro penyika yose, asi Josefa akazarura matura ose, uye akatengesa kuvaIjipita vose. Uye nyika dzose dzakauya muIjipiti kutenga kuna Josefa, nokuti nzara yakanga yatonga munyika yose.

42

Jakobho akati aona kuti kune kutengesa muIjipiti, akati kuvanakomana vake, Munomirireiko musina basa? Tarirai,

ndakanzwa kuti kune zviyo muIjipiti; burukai ikoko munotitengerera zvokudya zvishoma, kuti tirarame uye tisafa.

Hama gumi dzaJoseph dzakaburuka kunoenda kuEgypt kunotenga zviyo. Asi Benjamin, munun'una waJosefa, haana kumutumira pamwe chete nehama dzake, nokuti akati, Zvimwe zvingatoitika kwaari kushaiwa simba. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakauya kuzotenga pamwe chete nevamwe vaiuya, nokuti kwakanga kune nzara munyika yeKenani. Joseph aiva mutongi wenyika, uyu akatengesa kuvanhu vese venyika, uye hama dzaJoseph vakauya vakanamata kwaari, vakakotamira pasi nezviso zvavo. Aona Josefa hama dzake, akaziva, uye akaita kunge mutorwa kwavari, uye akataura kwavari zvinhu zvakaoma, uye akati kwavari, Munobva kupi? Ivo vakati, Kubva munyika yeKenani, kutenga chikafu. Josefa akaziva hama dzake, asi ivo havana kumuziva. Uye Josefa akarangarira hope dzake dzaakaona iye, uye akati kwavari, Muri vasori, makasvika kuzoongorora nyika. Ivo vakati, Kwete, ishe, varanda venyu takauya kutenga chikafu. Tese tiri vanakomana vemunhu mumwe, tiri nerugare, vashumiri venyu havasi vasori. Akati kwavari, Kwete, asi makauya kuzoona nzvimbo dzakashama dzenyika. Asi vakati, Tiri gumi nembiri isu varanda venyu hama munyika yeKanaani, uye tarira mudiki ari nababa vedu nhasi, asi mumwe haachipo. Josefa akati kwavari, Ndicho chandakakuudzai, ndichiti muri vasori. Muchazviratidza neizvi, neuhutano hwaFarao, hamuzobudi kubva pano, kana munun'una wenyu mudiki asina kuuya pano. Tumai mumwe wenyu, uye atore hama yenyu, asi imi muchaendeswa kusvikira

mashoko enyu ava pachena, kana munotaura chokwadi kana kwete. Kana zvisiri kudaro, nezvoutano hwaPharaoh, zvirokwazvo muri vasori. Uye akaisa ivo mujeri kwemazuva matatu. Akati kwavari pazuva rechitatu, Itai izvi, mugozorarama, nokuti ini ndinotya Mwari. Kana muri vanhu vorunyararo, hama yenyu mumwe ngaachengeterwe mujeri, asi imi endai munotora zviyo zvamakatenga. Uye hama yenyu muduku uyai naye kwandiri, uye mashoko enyu achatendwa; asi kana musingaiti kudaro, muchafa. Vakaita saizvozvo. Uye mumwe nomumwe akati kuhama yake, hongu, tiri muzvivi pamusoro pemukoma wedu, nokuti takarega kuteerera kutambudzika kwemweya wake, paakanga achikumbira kwatiri, uye hatina kumuteerera, uye nekuda kwaizvozvi kutambudzika uku kwakauya pamusoro pedu. Achipindura asi Rubheni akati kwavari, Handina here kukutaurirai ndichiti, Musaita zvakaipa kumwana, asi hamuna kunditeerera? Uye tarirai, ropa rake rinodiwa. Asi ivo vakanga vasingazivi kuti Josefa ainzwa, nokuti mududziri akanga aripo pakati pavo. Achitsauka kubva kwavari, Josefa akachema, uye zvakare akaswedera kwavari, akataura navo, uye akatora Simeoni kubva kwavari, akamusunga pamberi pavo.

Josefa akaraira kuti mizadze midziyo yavo nezviyo, uye kuti sirivha yavo idzosererwe mumwe nemumwe mumusaga wake, uye kuti vapihwe mbuva yerwendo, uye zvakaitika kwavari saizvozvo. Uye vakaisa zviyo pamusoro pembongoro dzavo, vakaenda kubva ikoko. Mumwe wavo akasunungura homwe yake kuti ape mhuka dzake chikafu panzvimbo yavaivata, uye

akaona chisungo chesirivha yake chakanga chiri pamusoro pemuromo wehomwe. Uye akati kuhana dzake, Sirivha yangu yakadzoserwa kwandiri, uye tarirai, iri mubhegi rangu. Mwoyo yavo yakakatyamara, uye vakatambudzika, vachitaurirana vachiti, Chii ichi Mwari chaakaita kwatiri? Vakauya kuna Jakobho baba vavo munyika yeKenani, uye vakamuzivisa zvose zvakaitika kwavari, vachiti, Ishe wenyika akataura nesu nehasha, uye akatiisa mutirongo sevasori venyika. Takati asi kwaari, Tiri varugare, hatisi vasori. Tiri hama gumi nembiri, vanakomana vababa vedu, mumwe haachipo, asi muduku ari nababa vedu nhasi munyika yeKenani. Murume uya, ishe wenyika, akati kwatiri, Ndichaona kuti mune rugare nechinhu ichi: siyai hama imwe pano neni, asi mutore zviyo zvamakatenga zvemba yenyu muende. Uye uyai kwandiri muninina wenyu mudiki, uye ndichaziva kuti hamusi vasori, asi kuti muri varugare, uye muninina wenyu ndichadzosera kwamuri, uye muchashambadzira munyika. Zvakaitika zvino pavakanga vachidurura masaga avo, chisungo chesirivha chemumwe nomumwe chaiva musaga make, uye vakaona zvisungo zvesirivha zvavo ivo nababa vavo, vakatya. Jakobho baba vavo akati kwavari, Makanditorera vana, Josefa haachipo, Simeoni haachipo, uye zvino Bhenjamini muchamutora; izvi zvose zvakauya pamusoro pangu. Rubheni akati kuna baba vavo achiti, Urayai vanakomana vangu vaviri kana ndisingadzoki naye kwamuri. Muisei muruoko rwangu, uye ini ndichamudzosa kwamuri. Asi iye akati, Kwete, mwanakomana wangu haachaburuki nemi, nekuti hama yake yakafa, uye iye oga ndiye akasara. Kana chimwe chinhu chikamuitira

mukufamba kwenyu, muchaburusira ukuru hwangu kuHadhesi nokuchema.

43

Asi nzara yakanyanya munyika. Zvakaitika pavakapedza kudya zviyo zvavakanga vauya nazvo kubva kuIjipiti, baba vavo vakati kwavari, Endai zvakare munotitengerai zvokudya zvishoma. Judha akati kwaari, Murume uya, ishe wenyika, akatirayira zvikuru achiti, Hamuzoni chiso changu kana munun'una wenyu mudiki asina kuuya nemi. Kana zvirokwazvo saka unotumira munininuna wedu pamwe chete nesu, tichaburuka uye tichakutengera zvokudya. Kana usingatomiri hama yedu pamwe chete nesu, hatiendi, nokuti murume akati kwatiri achiti, Hamuzoni chiso changu, kana hama yenyu mudiki isina kuva nemi. Israeri akati, Nei makandikuvadza muchiudza murume uya kuti mune hama? Asi ivo vakati, Murume uyu akabvunza zvikuru nezvedu uye nezvemhuri yedu, achiti, Baba venyu vachiri vapenyu here? Mune mumwe munun'una here? Uye takamupindura maererano nemibvunzo yake iyi. Takanga tisingazivi kuti achazoti kwatiri, Uyai nomunun'una wenyu. Judah akati kuna Israel baba wake, Tuma mukomana pamwe chete neni, uye takasimuka tichaenda, kuti tirarame uye tirege kufa, isu newe nenhumbi dzedu. Ini asi ndinomumirira iye, kubva muruoko rwangu tsvaka iye; kana ndisingauye naye kwauri, uye ndichamumisa pamberi pako, ndichava ndatadza kwauri mazuva ose. Dai tisina kunonoka, tingadai takanga

tadzoka kaviri. Baba vavo Israeri akati kwavari, Kana zvakadaro, itai izvi: torai zvimwe zvezvibereko zvenyika mumidziyo yenyu, muburutsire murume uya zvipo zveresin, uchi, zvinonhuhwirira, mura, terebhindi, nenzungu. Uye sirivha yakapetwa kaviri torai mumaoko enyu, sirivha yakadzoswa mumasaga enyu dzosai pamwe chete nemi, zvimwe zvakanga zviri kukanganisa. Uye torai mununakomana wenyu, musimuke muburuke muende kumurume. Asi Mwari wangu ngaakupai nyasha pamberi pemurume uyu uye atumire hama yenyu mumwe, naBenjamin; ini zvirokwazvo, sezvo ndakundikana vana, ndakundikana vana.

Varume vakatora zvipo izvi nesirivha yakapetwa kaviri mumaoko avo, pamwe chete naBhenjamini, vakasimuka vakaburuka vachienda kuIjipiti, uye vakamira pamberi paJosefa. Josefa akaona ivo, naBhenjamini hama yake yeamai vamwe chete, uye akati kune mutariri weimba yake, Pinzai varume muimba, uye mubaye zvibairo, uye mugadzirire, nokuti varume vachadya zvingwa neni masikati. Murume uyu akaita sezvaakataura Josefa, uye akapinza varume muimba yaJosefa. Vaona asi varume kuti vakanga vapinzwa mumba maJosefa, vakati, Nekuda kwesirivha yakadzoswa muhombodo dzedu pakutanga, isu tiri kupinzwa kuti vatipomere mhosva uye vatirwise, kuti vatitore kuva varanda pamwe chete nembongoro dzedu. Vakaswedera kuna murume ari pamusoro peimba yaJosefa, vakataura naye pagedhi reimba. Vachitaura vachiti, Tinoda, Ishe; akaburuka pakutanga kutenga chikafu. Zvakaitika kuti patakasvika panzvimbo yekugara, tikavhura masaga edu,

uye tarira, sirivha yemumwe nemumwe wedu yakanga iri muhomwe rake, sirivha yedu yakazara pakurema kwayo, uye tadzoka nayo zvino mumaoko edu. Uye takauya neimwe sirivha pamwe chete nesu kuti titenga zvokudya, hatizivi ndiani akaisa sirivha mumasaga edu. Akati kwavari, Ngoni kwamuri, musatya. Mwari wenyu naMwari wemadzibaba enyu akakupai pfuma mumasaga enyu. Sirivha yenyu yakagamuchirwa, ndakaigamuchira. Uye akabudisa Simioni kwavari. Uye akauya nemvura yekusuka tsoka dzavo, uye akapa chikafu kumbongoro dzavo. Vakagadzirira zvipo kusvikira Josefa asvika masikati, nekuti vakanga vanzwa kuti aizodya ikoko. Josefa akapinda mumba, uye vakauya kwaari nezvipo zvavaiva nazvo mumaoko avo mumba, uye vakanamata kwaari vakakotamira pasi. Akavabvunza kuti, Makadini? uye akati kwavari, Baba venyu mudhara wamakareva vachiri zvakanaka here? Vachiri mupenyu here? Ivo vakati, Ari kurarama muranda wako baba vedu, achiri kupenyu. Uye akati, Akaropafadzwa munhu uya kuna Mwari, uye vakakotama, vakanamata kwaari. Atarisa nemeso ake Josefa, akaona Bhenjamini hama yake weamai vamwe chete, uye akati, Uyu ndiye hama yenyu muduku, uyo yamakati kwandiri kuti ndiuye naye here? Uye akati, Mwari ngaakunzwirei tsitsi, mwana wangu. Josefa akatambudzika, nokuti mwoyo wake wakanga uchimonana pamusoro pomunun'una wake, uye akatsvaka kuchema, uye apinda mukamuri, akachema ikoko.

Uye akashamba chiso, akabuda akazvibata, uye akati, Isai zvingwa. Uye vakaisa pamberi pake ari oga, uye kwavari vari

voga, uye kuvaIjipita vaidya pamwe chete naye vari voga, nokuti vaIjipita vakanga vasingagoni kudya pamwe chete nevaHebheru zvingwa, nokuti ndicho chinyangadzo kuvaIjipita. Vakagara pamberi pake, dangwe maererano nezvikodzero zvake, uye muduku maererano neuduku hwake, vanhu vakashamiswa mumwe nomumwe achitarisa hama yake. Vakatora migove kubva kwaari vakaenda nayo kwavari, asi mugove waBhenjamini wakakura kupfuura migove yavo vose kashanu; vakanwa uye vakafara naye.

44

Uye Josefa akaraira uya aiva pamusoro peimba yake achiti, Zadzai masaga evarume nezvokudya, zvakawanda sezvavangakwanisa kutakura, uye isai sirivha yemumwe nemumwe pamuromo wesaga. Uye mukombe wangu wesirivha isai muhomwe yemuduku, pamwe chete nemutengo wezviyo zvake. Zvakaitika maererano neshoko raJosefa, sezvaakareva.

Mangwanani akati asvika, vanhu vakatumwa pamwe chete nembongoro dzavo. Vakati vabuda muguta, vasati vaenda kure, Josefa akati kumuranda ari pamusoro peimba yake, Simuka utevere varume avo, uye kana wavabata, uti kwavari, Makadzidziseiko zvakaipa pachinzvimbo chezvakanaka? Nei makabirei mukombe wangu wesirivha? Hausi uyu here uyo munomwa ishe wangu? Iye anoita ukombwe nawo. Makaita zvakaipa zvamakaitwa. Awana uye ivo, akataura kwavari

maererano nemashoko aya. Ivo vakati kwaari, Nei ishe achitaura maererano nemashoko aya? Ngazvirege kuva kuvaranda venyu kuita maererano neshoko iri. Kana zvirokwazvo sirivha iyo takawana muri masaga edu takadzosera kwauri kubva munyika yeKenani, tingaba sei mumba mashe wako sirivha kana goridhe? Kuna ani zvake waungawana mukombe pakati pevaranda vako, ngaafe, uye isu tichava varanda kuna ishe wedu. Iye akati, Uye zvino, sezvamunoreva, saizvozvo zvichava. Uyo angawanikwa nemukombe achava muranda wangu, asi imi muchava vakachena. Uye vakakurumidza, uye mumwe nemumwe akaburutsa homwe yake pasi, uye mumwe nemumwe akazarura homwe yake. Akatsvaga achibva kumukuru kusvikira kumuduku, akawana mukombe muhomwe yaBhenjamini. Uye vakabvarura nguo dzavo, mumwe nemumwe akaisa homwe yake pamusoro pembongoro yake, vakadzokera muguta.

Judha nehama dzake vakapinda kuna Josefa achiri ikoko, vakawira pasi pamberi pake. Josefa akati kwavari, Chinhu chipi ichi chamakaita? Hamuzivi here kuti munhu akadai seni anogona kuvuka nokuuka? Akati Judha, Chii chatichataura kuna ishe, kana chii chatichataura, kana chii chatichakururamiswa? Mwari akawana kusaruramisira kwevaranda venyu. Tarirai, tiri varanda kuna ishe wedu, isu tose, pamwe chete neuyo akawanikwa mukombe. Akati Josefa, Ngazvirege kuitika kwandiri kuita chinhu ichi. Murume uyo akawanikwa nekapu, iye achava muranda wangu. Imi, endai neruponeso kuna baba venyu. Aswedera pedyo kwaari, Judha akati, Ndinokumbira,

ishe, ngaataure muranda wenyu shoko pamberi penyu, uye musatsamwira muranda wenyu, nekuti imi muri pamwe chete naFarao. Ishe, iwe wakabvunza varanda vako, uchiti, Mune baba here kana hama? Uye takati kuna ishe, Tine baba vekukwegura, uye mwana wekukwegura muduku kwavari, uye hama yake yakafa, iye ega akasara kuna amai vake, uye baba vakamuda. Wakati kuvaranda vako kuti, Burutsai iye kwandiri, uye ndichamuchengeta. Uye takati kuna ishe, Mwana haangakwanisi kusiya baba vake, asi kana akasiya baba, achafa. Iwe asi wakataura kuvaranda vako, Kana munun'una wenyu mudiki asingaburuki nemi, hamuzoonizve chiso changu. Zvakaitika apo takakwira kune baba vedu muranda wako, takataurira kwaari mashoko aIshe wedu. Baba vedu vakati, Endai zvakare mundotitengera chikafu chidiki. Isu asi takati, Hatingazvikwanisi kuburuka, asi kana munun'una wedu muduku achiburuka nesu, tichaburuka, nokuti hatingazvikwanisi kuona chiso chemurume, munun'una wedu muduku asipo nesu. Muranda wenyu baba vedu vakati kwatiri, Imi munoziva kuti mukadzi akandiberekera vaviri. Mumwe wavo akabva kwandiri akaenda, uye makati akadyiwa nemhuka dzesango, uye handina kuzomuonazve kusvikira zvino. Kana saka mukamutora uyu kubva pachiso changu, uye zvikamuitira utera munzira, muchaburutsa ukuru hwangu nechisuwi kuhadesi. Zvino saka kana ndinopinda kuna muranda wako, baba wedu, uye mwana asingavi nesu, mweya wake unosungirira pamweya wemwana uyu. Uye zvichaitika pakuona kwake mwana asipo pamwe chete nesu, achafa, uye varanda vako vachaburutsa ukuru hwemushumiri wako, baba vedu,

nokusuwa kuenda kuguva. Nokuti muranda wenyu akagamuchira mwana kubva kuna baba, achiti, Kana ndisingauye naye kwamuri, uye ndisingamumisi pamberi penyu, ndichava nemhosva kuna baba mazuva ese. Zvino saka ndichasara kwauri muranda panzvimbo yemwana, mushandi waishe, asi mwana ngaakwire nehama dzake. Sei nekuti ndichakwira sei kuna baba, mwana asiri nesu? Kuti ndirege kuona zvakaipa zvichawana baba vangu.

45

Uye Josefa haana kukwanisa kutsungirira vese vakanga vakamira naye, asi akati, endesai vese kubva kwandiri, uye hapana akanga akamira naJosefa, panguva paakazivisa kuhama dzake. Uye akabudisa inzwi achichema, uye vaIjipiti vese vakanzwa, uye zvakanzwikwa muimba yaFarao. Joseph akati kuhama dzake, Ini ndiri Joseph. Baba vangu vachiri vapenyu here? Hama dzake hadzina kugona kumupindura, nokuti vakavhiringidzika. Josefa akati kuhama dzake, Swederai pedyo neni, uye vakaswedera, uye akati, Ini ndini Josefa hama yenyu, uyo wamakatengesa kuenda kuIjipiti. Zvino saka musashungurudzika, uye musaona zvakaoma, kuti makanditengesa pano, nokuti Mwari akandituma pamberi penyu kuti ndichengetedze upenyu. Ichi ndegore rechipiri renzara panyika, uye kuchiri nemakore mashanu asara, mumazvo hapangavi nekurima kana kukohwa. Mwari akandituma pamberi penyu kuti asiye chisaririra chenyu

panyika, uye kuti akuririts ire vakasara venyu vakawanda. Zvino saka kwete imi makandituma pano, asi Mwari, uye akandita sebaba vaFarao, naishe weimba yake yese, uye mutongi wenyika yese yeIjipiti. Kurumidzai saka kwira kuna baba vangu, uye muti kwaari, zvinhu izvi zvinoreva mwanakomana wako Josefa, Mwari akandiita ishe wenyika yose yeIjipiti, buruka saka kwandiri, uye usagara. Uye uchagara munyika yeGesem yeArabia, uye uchava pedyo neni iwe, nevanakomana vako, nevanakomana vevanakomana vako, nemakwai ako, nemombe dzako, nezvose zvaunazvo. Uye ndichakudyisa iwe ikoko, nokuti kuchiri makore mashanu enzara, kuti urege kuparadzwa iwe, nevanakomana vako, nezvese zvinhu zvako. Tarirai, meso enyu anoona, nemeso aBhenjamini munun'una wangu, kuti muromo wangu ndiwo uri kutaura kwamuri. Shorirai saka kuna baba vangu kubwinya kwangu kwose kuri muEgypt, nezvose zvamakaona, uye nekukurumidza burutsai baba vangu pano. Akawira pamutsipa waBhenjamini muninina wake, akachema pamusoro pake, uye Bhenjamini akachema pamutsipa wake. Uye achinge atsvoda hama dzake dzese, akachema pamusoro pavo, uye mushure meizvozvo hama dzake vakataura naye.

Uye shoko rakanzwikwa muimba yaFarao vachiti, Hama dzaJosefa dzauya. Farao akafara pamwe chete nevaranda vake. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Udza hama dzako kuti, itai izvi: zadzai masaga enyu, muende munyika yeKenani. Uye mutore baba venyu nezvinhu zvenyu, muuye kwandiri, uye ndichakupai zvese zvakanaka zveIjipiti, uye muchadya mwongo wenyika. Iwe uye raira izvi, kuti vatore ngoro kubva munyika yeIjipiti

kuvana venyu, nekuvakadzi venyu, uye mutore baba venyu, muyei. Uye musarega maziso enyu pamusoro pezvinhu zvenyu, nokuti zvinhu zvese zvakanaka zveIjipiti zvichava zvenyu. Vakaita saizvozvo vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Josefa akavapa ngoro maererano nezvakataurwa naFarao mambo, uye akavapa mbuva yerwendo. Uye akapa vese nguvo mbiri, asi kuna Benjamin akapa mazana matatu egoridhe, neshanu dzokutsinhana nguvo. Uye kuna baba vake akatumira maererano nezvinhu izvi: mbongoro gumi dzakatakura zvinhu zvakanaka zvese zveIjipiti, nenyurusi gumi dzakatakura zvingwa kuna baba vake parwendo. Akatuma hama dzake, uye vakaenda, uye akati kwavari, Musatsamwa munzira. Vakakwira vachibva kuIjipiti, vakauya munyika yeKenani kuna Jakobho baba vavo. Uye vakamuzivisa vachiti, Mwanakomana wako Josefa mupenyu, uye iye anotonga nyika yese yeIjipiti. Jakobho akashamiswa mupfungwa dzake, nokuti haana kuvatenda. Vakataura kwaari zvese zvakataurwa naJosefa, zvese zvaakareva kwavari. Paakaona ngoro dzakatumirwa naJosefa kuti dzimutore, mweya waJakobho baba vavo wakamutsiridzwa. Israeri akati, Chinhu chikuru kwandiri kana Joseph mwanakomana wangu achiri kurarama; ndichaenda ndinomuona ndisati ndafa.

46

Israeri akabva afamba, iye nezvese zvake, akasvika patsime remhiko, uye akabayira chibayiro kuna Mwari wababa vake

Isaka. Mwari akati kuna Israeri muchiratidzo chehusiku, achiti, Jakobho, Jakobho, iye akati, Ndechii? Iye akati kwaari, Ini ndiri Mwari wemadzibaba ako. Usatya kuburuka kuenda muIjipiti, nokuti ndichakuita rudzi rukuru ikoko. Uye ini ndichaburuka newe kuenda muIjipiti, uye ini ndichakuwidza kusvika kumagumo, uye Josefa achaisa maoko ake pamusoro pemaziso ako. Jakobho akasimuka kubva kutsime remhiko, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakatora baba vavo, nenhumbi, nevakadzi vavo, vakavaisa pamusoro pengoro dzakatumwa naJosefa kuti dzimutakure. Uye vakatora zvinhu zvavo, nepfuma yese yavakanga vawana munyika yeKenani, vakapinda muIjipiti, Jakobho, nembeu yake yese pamwe naye. Vanakomana, nevanakomana vevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, vanasikana, nevanasikana vevanasikana vake, nembeu yake yese akaenda nayo kuIjipiti. Aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri vakapinda muIjipiti pamwe chete naJakobho baba vavo. Jakobho nevanakomana vake, dangwe raJakobho, Rubheni. Vanakomana vaReuben vaiva Enoch, naPallu, naHezron, naCharmi. Vanakomana vaSimeon vaiva Jemueri, naJamini, naEhudi, naJakini, naZohari, naSauro mwanakomana womukadzi muKenani. Vanakomana vaLevi vaiva Gershon, Kath naMerari. Vanakomana vaJudha vaiva Er, naOnan, naShiloh, naPerez, naZara, asi Er naOnan vakafa munyika yeKanani, uye vanakomana vaPerez vaiva Hezron naHamul. Vanakomana vaIssachar vaiva Tola, naPhua, naHashum, naShimron. Vanakomana vaZebulun vaiva Sered, Allon, naAchoel. Ava ndiwo vanakomana vaRea, vaakabereka kuna Jakobho muMesopotamia yeSyria, pamwe chete naDheina

mwanasikana wake; vose pamwe chete, vanakomana nevanasikana, vaiva makumi matatu nevatatu. Vanakomana vaGadhi vaiva Safoni, naAngisi, naSanisi, naThasobani, naAhedhesi, naAroedhesi, naAreelesi. Vanakomana vaAsheri vaiva Jemna, Iessoua, naIeoul, nabaria, naSara hanzvadzi yavo. Vanakomana vabaria vaiva Chobor naMelchiil. Ava vanakomana vaZilpah, uyo akapiwa naLabhan kuna Leah mwanasikana wake, uyo akabereka ava kuna Jakobho, gumi nematanhatu mweya. Vanakomana vaRakeri mukadzi waJakobho vaiva Josefa naBhenjamini. Vakava vanakomana vaJosefa munyika yeIjipiti, avo vakaberekwa kwaari naAsenati mwanasikana waPotiferi mupristi weHeriopori, Manase naEfuremu. Vakava vanakomana vaManase, avo vakaberekwa kwaari nomurongo muSiria, Makiri. Makiri akabereka Giriyadhi. Vanakomana vaEfuremu munинuna waManase, Sutara naTaamu. Vanakomana vaSutara, Edhomu. Vanakomana vaBenjamin vaiva Bala naBechor, naAsbel. Vanakomana vaBala vakava Zera naNoeman, naAhijah, naRosh, naMuppim. Zera akabereka Arad. Ava ndiwo vanakomana vaRakeri, vaakabereka kuna Jakobho, mweya yose gumi nesere. Vanakomana vaDan vaiva Asom. Uye vanakomana vaNaphtali: Asiel, naGuni, naIzhar, naShillem. Ava ndivo vanakomana vaBallas, uyo akanga apiwa naLabhan kuna Rakeri mwanasikana wake, uyo akabereka ava kuna Jakobho; vose mweya nomwe. Mweya yose yakapinda pamwe chete naJakobho muIjipiti, ivo vakabuda kubva muzvibuno zvake, kunze kwevakadzi vevanakomana vaJakobho, mweya yose iyo, makumi matanhatu nematanhatu. Vanakomana vaJosefa vaakaberekerwa munyika yeIjipiti,

mweya mipfumbamwe. Mweya yose yeimba yaJakobho, yakapinda pamwe chete naJakobho muIjipiti, yakanga iri makumi manomwe neshanu.

Asi Judah akatumwa pamberi pake kuna Joseph, kuti asangane naye paHeroes guta, munyika yeRameses. Akasungirira Joseph ngoro dzake, akakwira kuenda kusangana naBaba vake Israel kuHeroes Guta, uye paakamubata akawira pamutsipa wake akachema nekuchema kukuru. Uye Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Ndichafa kubva zvino, sezvo ndaona chiso chako, nokuti iwe uchiri mupenyu. Josefa akati kuvaninina vake, Ndichakwira ndinoenda kuzivisa Farao, uye ndichati kwaari, Vaninina vangu neimba yababa vangu, avo vaigara munyika yeKenani, vauya kwandiri. Varume ava vari vafudzi, nokuti vaiva vachengeti vezvipfuwo, uye vakauya nezvipfuwo, nenzombe, nezvose zvavo. Kana saka Farao akakudanai, uye akakubvunzai kuti basa renyu nderei? Muchati, Varume vafudzi vezvipfuwo tiri varanda venyu kubva pakuberekwa kusvika zvino, isu nemadzibaba edu, kuti mugare munyika yeGosheni yeArabia, nokuti mufudzi wose wemakwai chinyangadzo kuvaEgipita.

47

Josefa akati auya, akashevedzera kuna Farao achiti, Baba vangu, nehama dzangu, nezvipfuwo zvavo, nemombe dzavo, nezvese zvavo, vakauya vachibva kunyika yeKenani, uye tarirai, vari munyika yeGosheni. Kubva kuhana dzake akatora varume

vashanu, uye akavamisa pamberi paFarao. Uye Farao akati kuhama dzaJosefa, Basa renyu nderei? Ivo vakati kuna Farao, Varanda venyu vafudzi vemakwai, isu nemadzibaba edu. Vakati kuna Farao, Kugara munyika takauya, nokuti hakuna mafuro kune zvipfuwo zvevaranda venyu. Nzara yakasimbisa munyika yeKenani, naizvozvo zvino tichagara munyika yeGosheni. Farao akati kuna Josefa, Ngavagare munyika yeGosheni. Kana muchiziva kuti mukati mavo mune varume vane simba, vaitei vatongi vezvipfuwo zvangu. Jakobho nevakomana vake vakauya kuIjipiti kuna Josefa, uye Farao mambo weIjipiti akanzwa. Uye Farao akati kuna Josefa, achiti, Baba vako nehama dzako vakasvika kwauri. Tarira, nyika yeIjipiti iri pamberi pako, munyika yakanakisisa garisa baba vako nehama dzako. Josefa akapinza Jakobho baba vake, akamumisa pamberi paFarao, uye Jakobho akaropafadza Farao. Akati asi Farao kuna Jakobho, Makore mangani amazuva eupenyu hwako? Jakobho akati kuna Farao, Mazuva emakore eupenyu hwangu, andiri mugari, izana nemakumi matatu. Mashoma uye akaipa ava mazuva emakore eupenyu hwangu, haana kusvika kumazuva emakore eupenyu hwemadzibaba angu, ayo mazuva avakagara. Uye Jakobho aropafadza Farao, akabuda pamberi pake.

Josefa akagadza baba vake nehama dzake, uye akavapa chivakashure munyika yeIjipiti, munzvimbo yakanakisisa yenyika, munyika yeRamesesi, sezvakaraira Farao. Uye Josefa aiyera zviyo kuna baba vake, nehama dzake, neimba yese yababa vake, maererano nemunhu mumwe nemumwe.

Zviyo zvakanga zvisipo munyika yese, nokuti nzara yakanga yasimba kwazvo, nyika yeIjipiti nenyika yeKenani zvakakundikana nokuda kwenzara. Josefa akaunganidza sirivha yose yakawanikwa munyika yeIjipiti nomunyika yeKenani, yezviyo zvavakanga vachitenga, uye akavayerera, uye Josefa akaisa sirivha yose muimba yaFarao. Sirivha yese yakapera munyika yeIjipiti nomunyika yeKenani. VaIjipita vese vakauya kuna Josefa vachiti, Tipei zvingwa. Tichafireiko pamberi penyu? Sirivha yedu yapera. Josefa akati kwavari, Uyai nemombe dzenyu, uye ndichakupai zvingwa pachinzvimbo chemombe dzenyu, kana sirivha yenyu yapera. Vakauyisa zvipfuwo zvavo kuna Josefa, uye Josefa akavapa zvingwa panzvimbo yemabhiza, nemakwai, nemombe, nembongoro, uye akavararamisa nezvingwa panzvimbo yezvipfuwo zvavo zvose mugore iroro. Gore iro rakapera, vakauya kwaari mugore rechipiri vakati kwaari, Tingaparara here pamberi paIshe wedu? Sirivha yedu yapera, zvinhu zvedu nemombe dzedu zviri kwamuri Ishe, hapana chasara kwatiri pamberi paIshe wedu kunze kwemiviri yedu nenyika yedu. Kuti saka tisafe pamberi pako, uye nyika iparadzwe, tenga isu nenyika yedu pachinzvimbo chezvingwa, uye tichava isu nenyika yedu varanda kuna Farao. Ipa mbeu, kuti tidyare, uye tirarame uye tisafe, uye nyika haizoparadzwa. Uye Josefa akawanira Farao nyika yese yevaIjipiti, nokuti vaIjipiti vakatengesa nyika yavo kuna Farao, nokuti nzara yakavakunda, uye nyika yakava yaFarao. Uye vanhu akavaitisa varanda kwaari kuita varanda, kubva kumigumo yemiganhu yeIjipiti kusvika kumigumo. Kunze kwenyika yevavapristi chete, Josefa haana kuwana iyi, nokuti Farao akapa chipo kuvavapristi,

uye vaidya chipo chaakavapa Farao, nekuda kweizvi havana kutengesa nyika yavo. Josefa akati kuvaIjipiti vose, Tarirai, ndakakutengai imi nenyika yenyu nhasi kuna Farao. Zvino torai mbeu musakure nyika. Uye zvirimwa zvayo zvichava, uye muchapa chikamu chechishanu kuna Farao, asi zvikamu zvina zvichava zvenyu imi kuva mbeu yevhu, uye kuva kudya kwenyu, uye kune vose vari mudzimba dzenyu. Uye vakati, Wakaponesa isu, takawana nyasha pamberi paIshe wedu, uye tichava varanda kuna Faro. Uye Josefa akaisa kwavari murairo kusvikira zuva rino, pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti kuna Farao kuti vape, kunze kwenyika yevapristi chete, yakanga isiri yaFarao.

Akagara Israeri munyika yeIjipiti munzvimbo yeGosheni, uye vakagara nhaka ikoko, uye vakakura uye vakawanda zvikuru. Akararama asi Jakobho munyika yeIjipiti makore gumi nenomwe, uye mazuva eupenyu hwake akasvika makore zana makumi mana nenomwe. Mazuva aIsraeri okufa akanga asvika, uye akadana mwanakomana wake Josefa, akati kwaari, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, isa ruoko rwako pasi pechidya changu, uye uchandiitira tsitsi nechokwadi, kuti usandiviga muIjipiti. Asi ndichavata pamwe chete nemadzibaba angu, uye uchanditora kubva muIjipiti, uye uchandiviga muguva ravo, iye akati, ini ndichaita zvinoenderana neshoko rako. Akati, Pika kwandiri, uye akapika kwaari, uye Israeri akakotamira pamusoro pemusoro wetsvimbo yake.

48

Zvakaitika mushure memazwi aya, uye zvakataurwa kuna Josefa kuti, Baba vako vari kurwara, uye akatora vanakomana vake vaviri, Manase naEfuremu, akaenda kuna Jakobho. Zvakaudzwa kuna Jakobho vachiti, Tarira, mwanakomana wako Josefa anouya kwauri, uye Israeri akasimbiswa akagara pamubhedha. Uye Jakobho akati kuna Josefa, Mwari wangu akaonekwa kwandiri muRuza munyika yeKenani, uye akandiropafadza, Uye akati kwandiri, Tarira, ini ndichakukurisa uye ndichakuwanza, uye ndichakuita maungano endudzi, uye ndichakupa nyika iyi, nekumbeu yako mushure mako, kuti ive nhaka yokusingaperi. Zvino saka vanakomana vako vaviri, vakazvarirwa kwauri munyika yeIjipiti ndisati ndauya kwauri kuIjipiti, ndivo vangu, Efuremu naMenase, saRubheni naSimeoni vachava kwandiri. Asi vana vauchabereka mushure meizvi vachava muzita remadzikoma avo, vachazodanwa munhaka dzeavo. Ini asi panguva yandaiuya kubva kuMesopotamia yeSyria, akafa Rakeri amai vako munyika yeKenani, pandaiswedera kunhandare yemabhiza yeChabhrata yenyika, kuti ndisvike kuEfrata, uye ndakamuviga munzira yenhandare yemabhiza, iyi ndiyo Bhetrehema.

Aona asi Israeri vanakomana vaJosefa, akati, Ndivanaani kwauri ava? Josefa akati kuna baba vake, Vanakomana vangu ndivo, avo Mwari akandipa pano. Jakobho akati, Vauye kwandiri kuti ndivaropafadze. Maziso aIsraeri akanga aremara nekuda kwekukwegura, uye akanga asisagoni kuona, uye akavaunga kwaari, uye akavasveta, uye akavambundikira. Uye Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Tarira, handina kunyimwa chiso

chako, uye tarira, Mwari akandiratidza kunyange mbeu yako. Uye Josefa akavabuda pamabvi ake, uye vakanamata kwaari nezviso zvavo pasi. Josefa akanga atora vanakomana vake vaviri, Efuremu muruoko rworudyi, kubva kuruboshwe kwaIsraeri, uye Manase kubva kuruboshwe, kubva kurudyi kwaIsraeri, akavaswededza kwaari. Akatambanudza asi Israeri ruoko rwerudyi, akaisa pamusoro musoro waEfuremu; uyu asi aiva mudiki, uye rweruboshwe pamusoro musoro waManase, achinjana maoko.

Uye akavaropafadza, uye akati, Mwari, uyo madzibaba angu Abrahamu naIsaka vakamufadza pamberi pake, Mwari anondiriritsa kubva pauduku hwangu kusvikira nhasi, Mutumwa anondinunura kubva pazvakaipa zvose, ngaaropafadze vana ava, uye zita rangu richazodanwa mukati mavo, nezita ramadzibaba angu Abrahamu naIsaka, uye ngavawande vave chaunga chikuru panyika. Josefa paakona kuti baba vake vakaisa ruoko rwavo rworudyi pamusoro womusoro waEfuremu, zvakamurema, uye Josefa akabata ruoko rwababa vake kuti arubvise pamusoro womusoro waEfuremu agoruisa pamusoro womusoro waManase. Joseph akati kuna baba vake, Kwete saizvozvo, baba, nokuti uyu ndiye mwana wokutanga; isai ruoko rwenyu rworudyi pamusoro pemusoro wake. Uye haana kuda, asi akati, Ndinoziva, mwana wangu, ndinoziva, uye uyu achava rudzi rwevanhu, uye uyu achakudzwa, asi munununa wake achava mukuru kupfuura iye, uye mbeu yake ichava chaunga chemarudzi. Uye akavaropafadza muzuva racho iro, achiti, Mukati menyu

acharopafadzwa Israeri, vachiti, Mwari ngaakuite kwauri saEfuremu uye saManase. Uye akaisa Efuremu pamberi paManase. Israeri akati kuna Josefa, Tarira, ini ndiri kufa, asi Mwari achava nemi, uye achakudzosai kunyika yemadzibaba enyu. Ini asi ndinopa kwauri Shekemu yakasiyana kupfuura hama dzako, iyo ndakatora kubva muruoko rwavaAmori nemunondo wangu neuta.

49

Jakobho akadana vanakomana vake, uye akati kwavari, Unganai, kuti ndikuudzei zvichaitika kwamuri mumazuva ekupedzisira. Unganai, muteerere, imi vanakomana vaJakobho, teererai Israeri, teererai baba venyu. Reuben dangwe rangu, iwe simba rangu, uye kutanga kwevana vangu, akaoma kutakurwa, uye akaoma anozvikudza. Wakaita nemazvikokwa semvura, usafashukire, nokuti wakakwira pamusoro pemubhedha wababa vako; ipapo wakasvibisa mubhedha pawaakakwira. Simeon naLevi hama vakapedza kusaruramisira kwesarudzo yavo. Muzano ravo mweya wangu ngaurege kupinda, uye pakuungana kwavo chiropa changu ngachirege kupikisana, nekuti mukutsamwa kwavo vakauraya vanhu, uye mukushuva kwavo vakagura tsandanyama hando. Yakatukwa hasha dzavo, nekuti dzakazvikudza, uye kutsamwa kwavo, nekuti kwakanyanya kuoma; ndichavaparadzanisa muna Jakobho, uye ndichavaparadzira muna Israeri. Judha, iwe vakarumbidza hama dzako, maoko ako pamusana pevavengi vako,

vachakotamira kwauri vanakomana vababa vako. Mwana weshumba waJudha, kubva pamhukira, mwanakomana wangu, wakakwira, wakavata pasi wakarara seshumba uye semwana weshumba, ndiani achamumutsa? Mutongi haazoshayikwi kubva kuna Judha, uye mutungamiri kubva kuzvibereko zvechiuno chake, kusvikira zvinhu zvakachengetwa kwaari zvichiuya, uye iye achava tariro yemarudzi. Achazosungira mwana wembongoro wake pamuzambiringa, uye mwana wembongoro wedhongi rake padavi, achashambidza nguvo yake muwaini, uye chipfeko chake muropa wemazambiringa. Meso ake anopenya kupfuura waini, uye mazino ake machena kupfuura mukaka. Zebulun kumahombekombe achagara uye iye pachivuko chezvikepe, uye achatambanudza kusvikira kuSidon. Issachar akachivawo chakanaka, achizorora pakati pemigove. Uye aona zororo kuti rakanaka, uye nyika kuti yakaorera, akaisa bapiro rake pasi kuti ashande, uye akava murimi. Dan achatonga vanhu vake, seumwe rudzi muna Israel. Uye ngaave Dan nyoka panzira, agere akavandira pamukwidza, achiruma chitsitsinho chebhiza, uye mutasvi webhiza achawa shure. ruponeso rwaIshe richimirira. Gad, boka revapambi richampamba, asi iye achavadzingirira kusvikira patsoka dzavo. Asher, chingwa chake chakakora, uye iye achapa umbozha kuvatongi. Naphtali hunde yakaregererwa, ichipa runako mukubereka. Mwanakomana akakura Josefa, mwanakomana wangu akakura anodikanwa, mwanakomana wangu muduku, dzoka kwandiri. Mukati meuyo vakafunga nezvake vakamutuka, uye vakamubatira chikwambo madzishe emiseve. Uye uta yavo zvakaputswa nesimba, uye tsandanyama

dzemazamu eruoko rwavo zvakaneta, kuburikidza neruoko rwomutongi Jakobho, kubva ikoko ane simba waIsraeri kubva kuna Mwari wababa vako. Uye akakubatsira Mwari wangu, uye akakuropafadza kuropafadzwa kwokudenga kubva kumusoro, uye kuropafadzwa kwenyika ine zvose, nekuda kwekuropafadzwa kwemazamu nechizvaro. Maropafadzo ababa vako neamai vako, akapfuura maropafadzo emakomo ekusingaperi, uye maropafadzo ezvikomo zvinoyerera nekusingaperi, zvichava pamusoro womusoro waJoseph, uye pamusoro pemusoro waakatungamirira pakati pehama dzake. Benjamin imhumhi inoparadza; mangwanani achadya achiri kudya, uye manheru anopa zvokudya. Vose ava vanakomana vaJakobho gumi nevaviri, uye izvi akataura kwavari baba vavo, uye akaropafadza ivo, mumwe nemumwe maererano neropafadzo yake akaropafadza ivo. Uye akati kwavari, Ini ndiri kuwedzerwa kuvanhu vangu, ndivigei pamwe chete nemadzibaba angu mubako riri mumunda waEfuroni muHiti, Mubako rakapetwa kaviri, rakatarisana neMamre, munyika yeKenani, iro rakawana Abrahamu bako kubva kuna Efuroni muHiti mukuwana guva. Ipapo vakaviga Abrahamu naSara mukadzi wake, ipapo vakaviga Isaka naRebeka mukadzi wake, ipapo vakaviga Rea, Mukuwanikwa kwemunda nebako raiva mariri, kubva kuvanakomana vaHeti. Uye Jakobho akazorora achiraira vanakomana vake, uye akasimudza tsoka dzake pamubhedha, akafa, uye akabatanidzwa nevanhu vake.

50

Uye Josefa akawira pamusoro pechiso chababa vake, akachema pamusoro pake, uye akamutsvoda. Uye Josefa akaraira varanda vake, vaya vanogadzirira kuvigwa, kuti vagadzirire baba vake, uye vaya vanogadzirira kuvigwa vakagadzirira Israeri. Uye vakazadzisa mazuva ake makumi mana, nokuti ndizvo zvakaverengwa mazuva ekuvigwa, uye Ijipiti yakamuchema mazuva makumi manomwe. Sezvo mazuva ekuchema akapfuura, Josefa akataura kuvatungamiri vaFarao, achiti, Kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi penyu, taurirai Farao pamusoro pangu, muchiti, Baba vangu vakandipikisa vachiti, Muguva randakazvicherera muri nyika yeKanaani, ipapo unondiviga. Zvino naizvozvo, ndakwira, ndichaviga baba vangu, uye ndichadzoka. Uye Farao akati kuna Josefa, Enda kumusoro undoviga baba vako, sezvo vakakupikisa. Uye Josefa akakwira kundomuviga baba vake, uye vese varanda vaFarao vakakwira naye pamwe chete, nevakuru veimba yake, nevose vakuru venyika yeIjipiti. Uye imba yose yaJosefa, nehama dzake, neimba yose yebaba vake, nehukama hwake, nemakwai, nenzombe vakasiya munyika yeGosheni. Uye vakakwira pamwe chete naye nengoro nevatasvi vemabhiza, uye musasa wakava mukuru kwazvo. Uye vakasvika paburiro weAtadi, riri mhiri kweJorodhani, uye vakamuchema kuchema kukuru uye kwakasimba zvikuru, uye akaita kuchema kuna baba vake mazuva manomwe. Vagari venyika yeKenani vakaona kuchema paburiro reAtadhi, vakati, Kuchema kukuru uku ndekwevaIjipiti. Nekuda kweizvi, nzvimbo yacho yakanzi Kuchema kweIjipiti, iri mhiri kwaJodhani. Vanakomana vake vakaita kwaari saizvozvo. Vanakomana vake vakamutora

vakaenda naye kunyika yeKenani, vakamuviga mubako rakapetwa kaviri, iro rakawanikwa naAbrahamu sebako mukuwanikwa guva kubva kuna Efuroni muHiti, pakatarisana neMamure. Josefa akadzokera kuIjipiti, iye nehama dzake, nevaya vakanga vaenda navo kundoviga baba vake.

Hama dzaJosefa padzakaona kuti baba vavo vakanga vafa, vakati, Josefa angatidzivengera here, uye atitsivire zvakaipa zvose zvatakaita kwaari? Uye vakati vasvika kuna Josefa, vakati, Baba vako vakaita mhiko vasati vafa, vachiti, Saka makataura kuna Josefa, kanganwirai kwavari kusaruramisira uye chivi chavo, nekuti zvakaipa kwamuri vakaratidza, uye zvino gamuchira kusaruramisira kwevashumiri vaMwari wababa venyu, uye akachema Josefa pavaitaura naye. Uye vakauya kwaari vakati, Isu tiri varanda venyu. Uye Josefa akati kwavari, Musatya, nokuti ndiri waMwari. Imi makafunga zvakaipa pamusoro pangu, asi Mwari akafunga zvakanaka pamusoro pangu, kuti zvingaitika sezvazvakaita nhasi, uye vanhu vakawanda varairiwe. Uye akati kwavari, Musatya, ini ndichakuriritsai imi nemhuri dzenyu, uye akavanyaradza, uye akataura nenzira inonyaradza mwoyo yavo. Uye Josefa akagara muIjipiti, iye nevanakomana vababa vake, neimba yose yababa vake, uye Josefa akararama makore zana negumi. Uye Josefa akaona vana vaEfuremu kusvika chizvarwa chechitatu, uye vanakomana vaMakiri mwanakomana waMenashe vakaberekwa pamabvi aJosefa. Uye Josefa akati kuhana dzake, achiti, Ini ndiri kufa, asi zvirokwazvo Mwari achakushanyirai, uye achakubudisai munyika ino achiende nemi kunyika

yakapikwa naMwari kumadzibaba edu, Abrahamu, Isaka, naJakobho. Uye Josefa akapikisa vanakomana vaIsraeri achiti, Pakushanyira kwaachashanyi Mwari imi, muchakwidza mapfupa angu kubva pano pamwe chete nemi. Uye Josefa akafa ava namakore zana negumi, uye vakamuviga, uye vakamuisa mubhokisi remuviri muIjipiti.

Evhangeri yaMateo

1

Bhuku rekuberekwa kwaJesu Kristu, mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, mwanakomana waAbrahamu. Abraham akabereka Isaac, uye Isaac akabereka Jacob, uye Jacob akabereka Judah nehama dzake. Judah akabereka Phares naZerah kubva kuna Tamar, Phares akabereka Hezron, Hezron akabereka Aram, Aram akabereka Aminadhabhi, Aminadhabhi akabereka Naashoni, uye Naashoni akabereka Sarimoni, Salmon akabereka Boaz kubva kuna Rahabhi, Boaz akabereka Obhedhi kubva kuna Rute, uye Obhedhi akabereka Jese, Jesse akabereka Dhavhidhi mambo. Dhavhidhi mambo akabereka Soromoni kubva kumudzimai waUriya, Soromoni akabereka Rehobhoamu, Rehobhoamu akabereka Abhija, Abhija akabereka Asa, Asa akabereka Jehoshaphat, Jehoshaphat akabereka Joram, Joram akabereka Uziya. Uzziah akabereka Jotham, Jotham akabereka Ahaz, uye Ahaz akabereka Hezekiah. Hezekiah akabereka Manasseh, Manasseh akabereka Amon, uye Amon akabereka Josiah. Josiah akabereka Jekoniya nehama dzake

panguva yekutapwa kweBhabhironi.

Mushure kwokudzingwa kweBhabhironi, Jekonia akabereka Sheatieri, uye Sheatieri akabereka Zerubhabheri. Zerubbabel akabereka Abiud, uye Abiud akabereka Eliakim, uye Eliakim akabereka Azor, Azor akabereka Zadok, Zadok akabereka Achim, Achim akabereka Eliud, Eliud akabereka Eleazar, Eleazar akabereka Matthan, uye Matthan akabereka Jacob. Jacob akabereka Joseph, murume waMary, uyo Jesu anonzi Kristu akaberekwa kwaari. Naizvozvo zvizvarwa zvose kubva kuna Abrahamu kusvika kuna Dhavhidhi zvizvarwa gumi nezvina, uye kubva kuna Dhavhidhi kusvika pakutapwa kweBhabhironi zvizvarwa gumi nezvina, uye kubva pakutapwa kweBhabhironi kusvika kuna Kristu zvizvarwa gumi nezvina.

Kuberekwa kwaJesu Kristu kwaiva seizvi. Nekuti Maria amai vake vakanga vapiwa kuna Josefa, vasati vauya pamwe chete, vakawanikwa vaine pamuviri kubva kuMweya Mutsvene. Joseph murume wake, akarurama uye asingadi kumunyadzisa pachena, akada kumuramba pachivande. Paakanga achifunga izvi, tarira, mutumwa waShe akazviratidza kwaari mukurota achiti, Josefa mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, usatya kutora Maria mukadzi wako, nokuti mwana ari mumba make akaberekwa neMweya Mutsvene. Achabereka mwanakomana, uye uchazodana zita rake kuti Jesu, nokuti iye achaponesa vanhu vake kubva kuzvivi zvavo. Izvi zvese zvakaitika kuti zuzadziswe zvakataurwa naIshe kuburikidza nomuporofita achiti, Tarirai, mhandara ichava nemimba uye ichabereka mwanakomana, uye

vachadana zita rake Emanueri, iro rinoreva kuti Mwari anesu.

Josefa akati amuka kubva pahope, akaita sezvaakamurairwa nenhume yaShe, uye akatora mukadzi wake. Uye haana kumuziva kusvikira akabereka mwanakomana wake wedangwe, uye akadana zita rake kuti Jesu.

2

Jesu paakanga achangozvarwa muBheterehema yeJudhiya mumazuva aMambo Herodhi, tarira, vamagi vakabva kumabvazuva vakasvika muJerusarema. vachitaura vachiti, Aripi akazvarwa Mambo wavaJudha? Nokuti takaona nyeredzi yake kumabvazuva tikauya kuzomunamata. Asi Mambo Herodhi paakazvinzwa akatambudzika, pamwe chete neJerusarema rose. Uye akaunganidza vapristi vakuru vese nevanyori vevanhu, akabvunza kwavari kuti Kristu aizozvarwa kupi. Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Muna Bheterehema yeJudhea, nokuti saizvozvo zvakanyorwa kuburikidza nemuporofita, Uye iwe Bheterehema, nyika yeJudha, hausi mudiki zvachose pakati pevatungamiri veJudha, nokuti kubva mauri kuchabuda mutungamiri achafudza vanhu vangu veIsraeri.

Ipapo Herodhi pakavanda akadana nanga, akaziva chaizvo kubva kwavari nguva yenyeredzi yakanga yavonekwa. Uye akavabatuma kuenda muBheterehema, akati, Endai mundobvunza chaizvo nezve mwana, uye kana mamuwana,

muzivise ini, kuti neniwo ndiuye ndizomunamata. Ivo asi vakanzwa mambo vakaenda, uye tarira, nyeredzi yavakanga vaona kumabvazuva yakanga ichitungamirira ivo, kusvikira yasvika ikamira pamusoro pepaiva mwana. Vaona nyeredzi, vakafara nomufaro mukuru kwazvo. Uye vakati vasvika mumba, vakaona mwana pamwe chete naMaria amai vake, uye vakawira pasi vakamunamata, uye vakavhura pfuma yavo vakamupa zvipo: goridhe, zvinonhuhwirira uye mura. Uye vakanyeverwa muhope kuti vasadzokera kuna Herodhi, vakadzoka nenzira imwe kunyika yavo.

Vakati vabva, tarira, mutumwa waShe akazviratidza mune hope kuna Josefa achiti, Muka utore mwana namai vake utizire kuIjipiti, ugarepo kusvikira ndakuudza, nokuti Herodhi oda kutsvaka mwana kuti amuuraye. Asi akati amuka, akatora mwana naamai vake usiku, akabva aenda kuIjipiti. Uye akanga aripo kusvikira Herode afa, kuti zvizadziswe zvakanga zvataurwa naIshe kuburikidza nomuporofita achiti, Kubva muIjipiti ndakadana mwanakomana wangu.

Ipapo Herodhi aona kuti akanyengerwa nevamazvinanzvi, akatsamwa zvikuru, uye akatuma akauraya vese vana vaiva muBheterehema nemumigumo yayo yese kubva pamakore maviri zvichidzika, maererano nenguva yaakaziva chaizvo kubva kuvamazvinanzvi. Ipapo yakazadzwa icho chakataurwa nomuporofita Jeremiya achitaura, Inzwi muna Rama rakanzwika, kurira nokuchema nokugomera kukuru, Rakeri achichema vana vake, uye haana kuda kunyaradzwa, nekuti

havachipo.

Herodi akati afa, tarira, mutumwa waShe akaonekwa kuna Josefa muhope ari muIjipiti. achiti, Simuka utore mwana naamai vake uende kunyika yeIsraeri, nokuti vafa avo vaitsvaga mweya wemwana. Asi iye akati asimuka, akatora mwana namai vake, akauya munyika yeIsrael.

Paanzwa kuti Archelaus anobata ushe pamusoro peJudhea pachinzvimbo chaHerode baba vake, akatya kuenda ikoko, asi paakanyeverwa muhope, akabva aenda kumativi eGarirea. Uye asvika akagara muguta rainzi Nazareta, kuti zuzadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza navaporofita kuti achazodanwa Muzareta.

3

Mumazuva iwayo, Johane Mubhabhatidzi akauya achiparidza murenje reJudhea Uye achiti, Tendeukai, nokuti umambo hwematenga hwaswederedza. Nokuti uyu ndiye akataurwa naIsaya muporofita achiti, Inzwi remudanidziri murenje: Gadzirai nzira yaShe, ruramisa itai nzira dzake.

Iye asi iye Johane aiva nehemwe yake yakagadzirwa nemvere dzengamera uye bhanhire redehwe pachiuno chake, uye chikafu chake chaiva mhashu neuchi hwesango. Ipapo Jerusarema neJudhea yose uye dunhu rose rakapoteredza

Jorodhani zvakanga zviri kuenda kwaari, Uye vaibhabhatidzwa muna Jordan naye vachireurura zvivi zvavo.

Asi aona vazhinji veveFarisi nevevaSadhusi vachiuya kurubhabhatidzo rwake, akati kwavari, Chibereko chevenyoka, ndiani akaratidza kwamuri kutiza kutsamwa kuri kuuya? Itai saka chibereko chakakodzera chetendeuko. Uye musafunga kuti munogona kutaura mukati menyu muchiti, Tinobaba Abrahamu. Nokuti ndinokuudzai kuti Mwari anokwanisa kubva pamabwe aya kumutsa vana kuna Abrahamu. Zvino demo rakatarisa kumudzi wemiti, saka muti wose usingabereki chibereko chakanaka unotemwa uye unokandwa mumoto.

Ini zvirokwazvo ndinokubhabhatidza imi mumvura kuita kutendeuka, asi uyo ari kuuya shure kwangu ane simba kupfuura ini, uyo handisi wakakwana kutakura shangu dzake, iye achakubhabhatidza imi muMweya Mutsvene nemoto. Iye ane forogo yekupepeta muruoko rwake, uye achachenesesa buriro rake zvakakwana, achaunganidza zviyo zvake muimba yekuchengetera, asi hundi achaipisa nemoto usingadzimiki.

Ipapo Jesu anouya achibva kuGarirea achienda kuJodhani kuna Johani kuti abhabhatidzwe naye. Asi John aiva achimudzivisa iye achiti, Ini ndinoda kubhabhatidzwa newe, uye iwe unouya kwandiri? Achipindura asi Jesu akati kwaari, Rega izvozvi, nekuti zvakafanira kwatiri kuzadzisa kururama kwose. Ipapo akamutendera. Uye Jesu akati abhabhatidzwa, akakwira pakarepo kubva mumvura, uye tarira, matenga akazarurirwa

iye, uye akaona Mweya waMwari uchiburuka senjiva uye uchiuya pamusoro pake. Uye tarira, inzwi rakabva kudenga richiti, Uyu ndiye Mwanakomana wangu mudiwa, uyo wandinofadzwa naye.

4

Ipapo Jesu akatungamirirwa kuenda murenje neMweya kuti aedzwe nedhiyabhorosi. Uye achitsanya kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, gare gare akanzwa nzara. Uye muedzi akasvika kwaari akati, Kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, rayira kuti mabwe aya ave zvingwa. Asi iye achipindura akati, Zvakanyorwa kuti munhu haararami nechingwa chete, asi neshoko rega rega rinobuda mumuromo maMwari. Ipapo dhiyabhorosi akamuendesa muguta dzvene, akamumisa pamusoro pemupendero wetemberi. Uye anoti kwaari, Kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, zvikande pasi, nokuti zvakanyorwa kuti achiraira nhume dzake pamusoro pako, uye vachakusimudza nemaoko avo, kuti usagumbusi rutsoka rwako padombo.

Jesu akati kwaari, Zvakare zvakanyorwa kuti, Usaedza Ishe Mwari wako.

Zvakare dhiyabhorosi akamutora akaenda naye kugomo rakakwirira kwazvo, uye akamuratidza umambo hwose hwenyika nokubwinya kwahwo. Uye anoti kwaari, Izvi zvese

ndichazvipa kwauri, kana ukawira ukandinamata. Ipapo Jesu akati kwaari, Enda shure kwangu, Satani, nokuti zvakanyorwa kuti, Uchanamata Ishe Mwari wako uye uchashumira iye chete. Ipapo dhiyabhorosi akasiya iye, uye tarira nhume dzakauya uye dzakashumira kwaari.

Anzwa asi Jesu kuti Johani akaiswa, akadzokera kuenda muGarirea. Uye akasiya Nazareti, akauya akandogara muKapenaume iri pedyo negungwa, mumiganhu yeZebhuruni naNafutari, kuti kuzadziswe izvo zvakataurwa kuburikidza naIsaya muporofita achiti, Nyika yeZebhuruni nenyika yeNafutari, nzira yegungwa, mhiri kweJodhani, Garirea yemarudzi, Vanhu vakanga vakagara murima vakaona chiedza chikuru, uye kuna avo vakanga vakagara munyika yomumvuri worufu, chiedza chakavabudira.

Kubva ipapo Jesu akatanga kuparidza uye kutaura kuti, Tendeukai, nokuti umambo hwokudenga hwaswedera.

Achifamba pedyo negungwa reGarirea, akaona hama mbiri, Simoni anonzi Petro naAndirea munununa wake, vachikanda mumbure mugungwa, nokuti vaiva varedzi vehove. Uye akati kwavari, Uyai munditevere, uye ndichakuitai varedzi vavanhu. Asi ivo vakabva vasiya mambure avo pakarepo uye vakamutevera. Uye achienda mberi kubva ikoko, akaona vamwe vanakomana vaviri, Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi naJohani muninina wake, vari muchikepe pamwe chete naZebhedhi baba vavo vachigadzira mimbure yavo, uye

akavadana. Asi ivo vakabva vasiya ngarava yavo nababa vavo pakarepo, vakamutevera.

Uye Jesu akafamba muGarirea yose achidzidzisa mumiungano yavo uye achiparidza nhau dzakanaka dzeumambo uye achibatsira vanhu vose vairwara nezvirwere zvose. Uye mukurumbira wake wakapararira muSyria yose, uye vakauya navo kwaari vose vairwara nezvirwere zvakasiyana-siyana uye vaitambudzwa nemarwadzo, pamwe chete nevaiva nemadhimoni uye vaiva nepfari uye vaiva nokuoma mitezo, uye akavaporesa. Mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera dzichibva kuGarirea, neDhekapori, neJerusarema, neJudhea, uye nokurutivi rweJodhani.

5

Paakaona maunga, akakwira mugomo, uye paakagara pasi, vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari. Uye paakashamisa muromo wake, akavadzidzisa achiti, Vakaropafadzwa varombo pamweya, nokuti umambo hwokudenga ndohwavo. Vakaropafadzwa vanochema, nokuti ivo vachanyaradzwa. Vakaropafadzwa vanyoro, nekuti ivo vachagara nhaka nyika. Vakaropafadzwa vaya vane nzara uye vane nyota kururama, nekuti ivo vachagutiswa. Vakaropafadzwa vane tsitsi, nokuti ivo vachaitirwa tsitsi. Vakaropafadzwa vakachena pamoyo, nekuti ivo vachaona Mwari. Vakaropafadzwa vanoita rugare, nekuti ivo vachanzi vanakomana vaMwari. Vakaropafadzwa

vakatambudzwa nekuda kwekururama, nekuti umambo wekudenga ndewavo. Makaropafadzwa imi kana vachikutukai uye vachikutambudzai, uye vachitaura mashoko ese akaipa pamusoro penyu vachinyepa nekuda kwangu. Farai mufaro uye farai mufaro, nokuti mubairo wenyu mukuru mudenga, nokuti saizvozvo vakatambudza vaporofita vaiva pamberi penyu.

Imi muri munyu wenyika, asi kana munyu ukarasikirwa nekunaka kwawo, uchaitwa munyu neyi? Hauchisina basa kana kwete kukandwa kunze uye kutsikwa-tsikwa pasi nevanhu. Imi muri chiedza chenyika. Guta rakavakwa pamusoro pegomo harigoni kuvanzwa. Kana havabatidzi mwenje uye vanoisa iwo pasi pedengu, asi pamusoro pechigadziko chemwenje, uye unovhenekera vose vari mumba. Saka chiedza chenyu ngachivheneke pamberi pevanhu, kuti vaone mabasa enyu akanaka uye vakudze Baba venyu vari kudenga.

Musafunga kuti ndakauya kuparadza mutemo kana vaprofita; handina kuuya kuparadza, asi kuzadzisa. Zvirokwazvo nokuti ndinoti kwamuri, kusvikira denga nenyika zvipfuure, iota imwe chete kana serif imwe chete hazvingapfuuri pamutemo kusvikira zvese zvaitika. Ani zvake kana akaputsa mumwe wemirairo idzi diki uye akadzidzisa saizvozvo vanhu, achanzi muduku muumambo hwematenga, asi ani zvake kana akaita uye akadzidzisa, uyu achanzi mukuru muumambo hwematenga. Ndinoti kwamuri kuti kana kururama kwenyu kusingawandi kupfuura kwevaanyori neVaFarisi, hamuzopindi muumambo hwematenga. Makanzwa kuti zvakarehwa kune

vekare kuti, Usauraye, asi ani naani anouraya achava nemhosva pakutongwa. Ini asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti wose ari kutsamwira hama yake pasina chikonzero ane mhosva achava pakutongwa. Uyo asi angataura kuhama yake kuti raka, ane mhosva achava kudare. Uyo asi angataura kuti benzi, ane mhosva achava mugehena remoto. Kana saka uchiuya nechipo chako kuaritari uye ikoko ukayeuka kuti hama yako ine chimwe chinhu chakanangana newe, Siya ipapo chipo chako pamberi pearitari, uye enda kutanga undoyananiswa nehama yako, uye ipapo wauya upe chipo chako. Iva nehanya nemuvengi wako nekukurumidza paunenge uri munzira naye, zvimwe muvengi akakuisa kumutongi uye mutongi akakuisa kumushandi, uye ukakandwa mujeri. Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwauri, hauzobudi kubvako kusvikira wadzosera kodhirandeni yekupedzisira.

Makanzwa kuti kwakarehwa kune vekare kuti, Usaite upombwe. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri kuti wose anotarisa mukadzi achimuchiva, atova aita upombwe naye mumwoyo make. Kana asi ziso rako rekurudyi richikuita kuti ugumburwe, ridzure uye urikande kubva kwauri, nokuti zvinokubatsira kuti riparare rimwe remitezo yako uye kuti muviri wako wose urege kukandwa mugehena. Uye kana ruoko rwako rwerudyi ruchikugumbusa, urucheke uye urukande kure newe, nokuti zvinokubatsira kuti nhengo imwe yemuviri wako iparare uye muviri wako wose usarashe mugehena.

Kwakarehwa uye kuti, Ani naani anoramba mukadzi wake, ngaamupi gwaro rekurambana. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri kuti ani

naani anoramba mudzimai wake kunze kwechikonzero cheupombwe, anomuita kuti aite upombwe, uye ani naani anoroora mukadzi akarambwa anoita upombwe.

Zvakare makanzwa kuti zvakataurwa kune vekare kuti, Hamufaniri kupika nhema, asi munofanira kuzadzisa kuna Ishe mhiko dzenyu. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri musapika zvachose, kana mudenga, nekuti chigaro chaMwari. kana munyika, nekuti chigadziko chezvitsitsinho ndeche zvetsoka dzake, kana kuJerusarema, nekuti guta ndeye wamambo mukuru, Usapike nemusoro wako, nekuti haugoni kuita kana bvudzi rimwe chete rive chena kana dema. Shoko renyu ngaive hongu hongu, kwete kwete; asi chakawandisa cheizvi chinobva kune chakaipa.

Makanzwa kuti kwakarehwa kuti, Ziso panzvimbo yeziso, uye zino panzvimbo yezino. Ini asi ndinoti kwamuri musazomira wakaipa, asi ani naani achakurovai padama reruoko rwerudyi, mutendeukire kwaari neimwe. Uye kune munhu anoda kukutongesa kuti atore nguvo yako yomukati, muregere atore nguvo yokunze futi. Uye ani naani achakumanikidza kufamba maira rimwe chete, enda naye maviri. Ipa munhu anokumbira kwauri, uye usadzoka munhu anoda kukwereta kubva kwauri.

Makanzwa kuti kwakanzi, Uchada muvakidzani wako uye uchavenga muvengi wako. Asi ini ndinoti kwamuri, idai vavengi venyu, ropafadzai avo vanokutukaiwo, itai zvakanaka kuna avo vanokuvengai, uye munyengeterere avo vanokumanikidza uye vanokudzinganidzai. kuti muve vanakomana vaBaba venyu vari

kudenga, nekuti zuva rake rinobudira pamusoro pevakaipa nevakanaka, uye anonayisa pamusoro pevakarurama nevasina kururama. Nokuti kana mukada vaya vanokuda imi, mubayiro upi wamunazvo? Ko vateresi havaitiwo zvakadaro here? Uye kana mukwazisa shamwari dzenyu chete, chii chakasiyana chamunoita? Havasi vateresi futi vanoita saizvozvo here? Muchava saka imi vakakwana, sezvo Baba venyu vari kudenga vakakwana.

6

Chenjerai kuti musaita rubatsiro rwenyu pamberi pevanhu kuti muonekwe navo, kana zvisizvo, hamuzovi nomubayiro kubva kuna Baba venyu vari kudenga. Paunenge iwe uchiita rubatsiro, usaridza hwamanda pamberi pako, sezvinoita vanyengeri muungano uye mumigwagwa, kuti vakudzwe nevanhu. Zvirokwazwo ndinoti kwamuri, vambogamuchira mubayiro wavo. Asi iwe uchiita rubatsiro, usarega ruoko rwako rweruboshwe ruzive zviri kuitwa neruoko rwako rwerudyi. Kuti tsitsi yako ive yakavanzika, uye Baba vako vanoona zvakavanzika vachakupa mubayiro pachena.

Uye pamunongengetera, hamungazovi sevanyengeri, nokuti vanoda muungano uye mumakona emigwagwa vakamira kunyengetera, kuti vaonekwe nevanhu. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vakagamuchira mubairo wavo. Asi iwe, panounyengetera, pinda mukamuri yako yomukati, uye

wakavhara mukova wako, unyengetere kuna Baba vako vari pakavanda, uye Baba vako vanoona pakavanda vachakupa mubayiro pachena.

Pamunonamata, musataura zvisina musoro sezvanoita vahedheni, nokuti vanofunga kuti nemashoko avo akawanda vachanzwikwa. Saka musafanana navo, nokuti Baba venyu vanoziva zvamunoshayiwa musati mambokumbira kwavari. Saka naizvozvo nyengeterai imi, Baba vedu vari kudenga, zita renyu ngarikudzwe, Umambo hwenyu ngahwuuye, kuda kwenyu ngakuitwe, sezvazviri kudenga, uyewo panyika. Chingwa chedu chezuva nezuva mutipe nhasi. Uye tiregererei zvikwereti zvedu, sezvo nesu tichiregerera vakakweretesa vedu Uye musatitungamirira mukuidzo, asi tinunurei kubva kune chakaipa. Nekuti ndewenyu umambo, nesimba, nekubwinya, kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Ameni.

Nokuti kana muchikanganwira vanhu zvivi zvavo, Baba venyu vokudenga vachakanganwirawo imi. Asi kana musingakanganwiri vanhu zvivi zvavo, naBaba venyu havazokangamwiri zvivi zvenyu.

Panenge muchitsanya, musava sevanamati venhema vanoshungurudza, nokuti vanosvibisa zviso zvavo kuti vaonekwe nevanhu vachitsanya, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vakagamuchira mubairo wavo. Asi iwe, kana uchitsanya, zora musoro wako uye geza uso hwako kuti urege kuratidzika kuvanhu uchitsanya, asi kuna Baba vako vari muchivande, uye

Baba vako vanoona muchivande vachakupa pachena.

Musaviga pfuma yenyu panyika, uko ngura nekunyeka zvinoparadza, uye uko mbavha dzinopaza dzichiba. Asi unganidzirai pfuma yenyu kudenga, uko kusina zvipfuyo kana ngura zvinoparadza, uye uko mbavha dzisingaboori kana kuba. Nekuti pane pfuma yenyu, ipapo pachava nemoyo wenyu.

Mwenje wemuviri ndiyo ziso. Kana saka ziso rako rakachena, muviri wako wose uchava uzere nechiedza. Kana asi ziso rako rakaipa, muviri wako wose uchava nerima. Kana saka chiedza chiri mukati mako chiri rima, rima iroro rakakura sei!

Hapana munhu anokwanisa kushumira madzishe maviri, nekuti achavenga mumwe uye achafarira mumwe, kana kuti achabatirira mumwe uye achazvidza mumwe. Hamugoni kushumira Mwari nepfuma.

Nekuda mhaka iyi ndinoti kwamuri, musafunganya nezvoupenyu hwenyu kuti munodya chii uye kuti munonwa chii, kana nezvomuviri wenyu kuti munopfeka chii. Ko upenyu hahusi hwakakura kupfuura zvokudya, uye muviri kupfuura zvokupfeka here? Tarirai shiri dzedenga, nekuti hadzidzvari, uye hadzicheki, uye hadziunganidzi muzvivigiro, asi Baba venyu vekudenga vanovarisa. Hamusi imi munokosha kupfuura idzo here? Ndiani pakati penyu anogona kuwedzera kubhiti rimwe chete kuupenyu hwake achifunganya? Uye nezve chipfeko, munofunganyirei? Fungisisai maruva emumunda kuti

anokura sei; haashandi uye haatambi. Ndinotaura asi kwamuri kuti kunyange Soromoni mune yose kubwinya kwake haana kupfeka semumwe weizvi. Kana asi uswa hwemumunda, nhasi huripo uye mangwana huchikandwa muchoto, Mwari anohupfekedza saizvozvo, haasi zvikuru kupfuura imi, imi vane kutenda kushoma? Saka musafunganya muchitaura kuti, Tichadyei kana tichanwei kana tichapfekei? Nokuti zvose izvi marudzi anozvitsvaga, baba venyu vokudenga vanoziva kuti munoda izvi zvose. Tsvagai kutanga umambo hwaMwari nokururama kwake, uye zvinhu izvi zvose zvichawedzerwa kwamuri. Musaka kufunganya nezvechi mangwana, nokuti mangwana achafunganya nyaya dzawo pachazvo. Zuva rimwe nerimwe rinokwana chakaipa charo.

7

Musatonga, kuti murege kutongwa, Nokuti mumutongo wamunotonga nawo, muchatongwa nawo, uye muchiyero chamunoera nacho, chichayerwa kwamuri nacho. Nei uchiona chimuti chiri muziso rehama yako, asi danda riri muziso rako haurirangariri? Kana sei uchati kuhama yako, Rega ndibudise kashanga kubva muziso rako, uye tarira, danda riri muziso rako? Iwe munyengeri, budisa kutanga danda kubva muziso rako, uye ipapo uchaona zvakajeka kuti ubudise kadonzvo kubva muziso rehama yako.

Musapa chitsvene kumbwa, uye musakandewo maparera enyu

pamberi penguruve, zvimwe dzingatsika pamusoro pazvo netsoka dzadzo uye dzichitendeuka dzikubvamburai.

Kumbira, uye muchapiwa; tsvakai, uye muchawana; gogodzai, uye muchazarurirwa. Nokuti wese anokumbira anogamuchira, uye anotsvaga anowana, uye anoggogodza achazarurirwa. Kana ndiani pakati penyu munhu, uyo kana mwanakomana wake akakumbira chingwa, angamupa dombo here? Uye kana akakumbira hove, haangamupe nyoka here? Kana saka imi, muchivakaipa, muchiziva kupa zvipo zvakanaka kuvana venyu, baba venyu vari kudenga vachapa zvakanaka sei kupfuura izvi kune vanokumbira kwavari?

Zvose saka zvamungada kuti vanhu vakuitirei, itaiwo izvozvo kwavari, nekuti uyu ndiwo mutemo nevaporofita.

Pindai kuburikidza negedhi rakamanikana, nekuti gedhi rakafara uye nzira yakafara inotungamirira kuenda kuparadzwa, uye vazhinji ndivo vanopinda kuburikidza naro. Chakamanikana sei gedhi uye yakatambudzika nzira inotungamirira kuhupenyu, uye vashoma ndivo vanowana iyo.

Nyatsai asi kubva kuvaprofita venhema, avo vanouya kwamuri vakapfeka zvipfeko zvemakwai, asi mukati mavo vari mhumhi dzinopamba. Muchazviziva pazvibereko zvavo. Vanounganidza here mazambiringa kubva paminzwa kana maonde kubva parukato? Saka muti wese wakanaka unobereka michero yakanaka, asi muti wakaora unobereka michero yakaipa. Muti

wakanaka haugoni kubereka michero yakaipa, uye muti wakaora haugoni kubereka michero yakanaka. Muti wese usingabereki chibereko chakanaka unotemwa uye unokandwa mumoto. Saka kubva pazvibereko zvavo muchavaziva.

Kwete wose vanoti kwandiri Ishe Ishe, vachapinda muumambo hwekudenga, asi uyo anoita kuda kwaBaba vangu vari kudenga. Vazhinji vachati kwandiri muzuva iroro, Ishe, Ishe, hatina here kuprofita muzita renyu, uye muzita renyu tikadzinga mweya yakaipa, uye muzita renyu tikaita mabasa esimba akawanda? Uye ipapo ndichabvuma kwavari kuti handina kumbokuzivayi, ibvai kwandiri imi munoita zvakaipa.

Wose saka ani anonzwa mazwi angu awa uye anoita iwo, ndichamuenzanisa nemurume akachenjera, uyo akavaka imba yake pamusoro pedombo, Mvura yakanaya, nzizi dzikauya, mhepo dzikavhuvhuta, dzikarova imba iyoyo, asi haina kuwa, nokuti yakanga yakavakwa padombo. Uye wose anonzwa mazwi angu aya asingaaiti achafananidzwa nebenzi, uyo akavaka imba yake pajecha Mvura yakanaya, nzizi dzikauya, mhepo dzikavhuvhuta dzikarova imba iyoyo, ikawa, uye kuwa kwayo kwakanga kukuru.

Uye zvakaitika Jesu paapedza mashoko aya, mhomho yakashamiswa nekudzidzisa kwake. Nokuti akanga achivadzidzisa seane masimba, uye kwete sevanyori.

8

Paakadzika kubva mugomo, mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera. Uye tarira, maperembudzi akauya akanamata kwaari achiti, Ishe, kana uchida, unogona kundinatsa. Uye akatambanudza ruoko akabata wake, Jesu achiti, Ndinoda, chengetedzwa. Uye pakarepo maperembudzi ake akachengetedzwa. Uye Jesu anoti kwaari, Ona kuti usaudza munhu, asi enda uzviratidze kumupristi uye upe chipo chakarayirwa naMosesi kuti chive uchapupu kwavari.

Apinda muKapenaume, mukuru wezana akaswedera kwaari achimukumbira uye achiti, Ishe, muranda wangu akakandwa mumba akaremara, achitambudzwa zvinotyisa. Jesu akati kwaari, Ini ndichauya ndichamuporesa. Uye achipindura mukuru wezana akati, Ishe, handisi wakakwana kuti upinde pasi pedenga rangu, asi chete taura shoko, uye muranda wangu achaponeswa. Uye nokuti ini ndiri munhu ari pasi pechiremera, ndine mauto pasi pangu, uye ndinoti kune uyu, Enda, uye anoenda, uye kune mumwe, Uya, uye anouya, uye kune muranda wangu, Ita izvi, uye anoita. Jesu paakanzwa izvi akashamiswa uye akati kune vaimutevera, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kunyange muIsraeri handina kuwana kutenda kukuru kudai. Ndinoti kwamuri kuti vazhinji vachabva kumabvazuva nokumavirira, uye vachauya vachatsvinyira pamwe chete naAbrahama naIsaka naJakobho muumambo hwokudenga. Asi vanakomana voumambo vachakandwa

murima rekunze; ikoko kuchava nokuchema nokurumanya kwemazino. Uye akati Jesu kumukuru wezana, Enda, uye sezvo wakatenda, ngazviitwe kwauri. Uye akaponeswa muranda wake munguva iyoyo.

Uye Jesu akati auya mumba maPetro, akaona ambuya vake vakarara pasi vachitambudzika nefivha. Akabata ruoko rwake, fivha ikamubva, akasimuka uye akashumira kwaari. Manheru yakati yasvika, vakauya navakaposerwa nedhimoni vakawanda kwaari, uye akabudisa mweya neshoko uye akaporesa vose vaiva varwere. Kuti kuzadziswe izwi rakataurwa kuburikidza naIsaya muporofita achiti, Iye upenyu hwedu akatora uye zvirwere zvedu akatakura.

Jesu akati aona mhomho zhinji dzakamupoteredza, akaraira kuti vaende mhiri. Uye mumwe munyori akaswedera akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, ndichakuteverai kwose kwamunoenda. Uye Jesu anoti kwaari, Makava ane mwena, uye shiri dzedenga dzine misha, asi Mwanakomana weMunhu haana pekuisa musoro wake. Mumwe wevadzidzi vake akati kwaari, Ishe, nditenderei kutanga kuenda ndichiviga baba vangu. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Nditevere, uye usiye vakafa vachiviga vakafa vavo.

Uye akati apinda muchikepe, vadzidzi vake vakamutevera. Uye tarira, kudengenyeka kukuru kwakaitika mugungwa, zvokuti chikepe chakafukidzwa nemafungu, asi iye aivete. Vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakamumutsa vachiti, Ishe, tiponesei, tiri kufa. Uye akati kwavari, Sei muchityira, imi vane kutenda kushoma?

Ipapo akasimuka akatsiura mhepo negungwa, uye kukava nerunyararo rukuru. Asi vanhu vakashamisika vachiti, Munhu uyu akaita sei, nokuti kunyange mhepo negungwa zvinomuteerera?

Uye paakanga asvika mhiri munyika yevaGergesene, vakasangana naye vaviri vaiva vakagarwa nemadhimoni vachibuda kumarinda, vakaoma kwazvo, zvokuti kwakanga kusisina munhu aigona kupfuura nenzira iyo. Uye tarira, vakadanidzira vachiti, Tineiko newe, Jesu Mwanakomana waMwari? Wauya pano nguva isati yasvika kuzotitambudza here? Kwaiva neboka renguruve dzakawanda dzaifudza kure kwavari. Asi mweya yakaipa vakamukumbira vachiti, Kana muchitidzvinga, tibvumirei kuti tiende muboka renguruve. Uye akati kwavari, Endai. Ivo vakabuda vakaenda muboka renguruve, uye tarira, boka rose renguruve rakamhanyira pamawere rikapinda mugungwa uye vakafa mumvura. Vafudzi vakatiza, uye vakaenda muguta vakashevedzera zvose nezvevaya vaiva nedhimoni. uye tarira, guta rose rakabuda kunosangana naJesu, uye vakati vamuona, vakakumbira kuti abve munyika yavo.

9

Uye akanga apinda muchikepe, akayambuka, uye akauya muguta rake chairo. Uye tarira, vakanga vachiuya kwaari noakaremara pamusoro pemubhedha akavete, uye Jesu aona

kutenda kwavo, akataura kuakaremara, Simba, mwana, zvivi zvako dzakanganwirwa. Uye tarira, vamwe vevanyori vakati mukati mavo, Uyu anomhura Mwari. Uye Jesu aona pfungwa dzavo, akati, Munofungireiko zvakaipa mumwoyo menyu? Chii nokuti chakareruka kupfuura, kuti, zvivi zvako dzakanganwirwa, kana kuti, simuka uye famba? Asi kuti muzive kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu ane masimba panyikaokukanganwira zvivi, ipapo anoti kumuporesa, Simuka, simudza mubhedha wako uye uende kumba kwako. Uye asimuka akaenda kumba kwake. Asi mhomho yakati yaona, vakakatyamara uye vakakudza Mwari akapa masimba akadaro kuvanhu.

Jesu paakanga achipfuura ikoko, akaona munhu akagara panzvimbo yemutero, ainzi Mateu, akati kwaari, Nditevere. Akasimuka akamutevera. Uye zvakaitika paakanga achivata mu imba, uye tarira, vateresi vazhinji nevatadzi vakauya vakavata pamwe chete naJesu nevadzidzi vake. VaFarisi vakati vaona, vakataura kuvadzidzi vake vachiti, Mudzidzisi wenyu anodyirei pamwe chete nevatangi vemitero nevatadzi? Asi Jesu akati anzwa, akati kwavari, Vasina kuda chiremba ndivo vakasimba, asi ivo vanorwara. Endai mudzidze kuti chii, ndinoda tsitsi kwete chibayiro. Nekuti handina kuuya kuzodana vakarurama, asi vatadzi kuti vatendeuke.

Ipapo vadzidzi vaJohane vakauya kwaari vachiti, Nei isu nevaFarisi tichitsanya kazhinji, asi vadzidzi venyu vasingatsanyi? Jesu akati kwavari, Ko vanakomana veimba

yemuchato havagoni kuchema nguva yose chikomba achiri pamwe chete navo here? Asi mazuva achauya apo chikomba achabviswa kubva kwavari, uye ipapo vachatsanya. Hapana munhu anoisa chigamba chejira risina kuputswa panguo yekare, nokuti kuzara kwayo kunobvisa kubva panguo, uye kubvaruka kukuru kunoitika. Uye havakandi waini itsva muhomwe dzakasakara, kana zvisingazvikanganisi, homwe dzinotsemuka, uye waini inodururwa uye homwe dzinoparara, asi waini itsva vanokanda muhomwe itsva, uye zvose zviri zviviri zvinochengetwa.

Izvi zvinhu zvake achitaura kwavari, tarira, mutongi mumwe achinge asvika akanamata kwaari achitaura kuti mwanasikana wangu iye zvino akafa, asi uya uise ruoko rwako pamusoro pake uye achararama. Uye Jesu akasimuka akamutevera, nevadzidzi vake. Uye tarira, mukadzi akanga achibuda ropa kwemakore gumi nemaviri, akaswedera kuseri akabata mucheto wejenzi rake. Akanga achitaura mukati make achiti, Kana chete ndikabata nguo yake, ndichaponeswa. Asi Jesu akatendeuka uye akamuona akati, Tsungirira, mwanasikana, kutenda kwako kwakaponesa iwe. Uye mukadzi akaponeswa kubva paawa iyoyo. Uye Jesu asvika mumba momutongi uye aona varidzi veflute nemhomho iri kuita ruzha, akati kwavari, Ibvai, nokuti musikana haana kufa, asi anovata. Uye vakanga vachimuseka. Asi apo mhomho yakadzingwa, akapinda akabata ruoko rwake, uye musikana akamuka. Uye rumor iyi yakapararira munyika yose iyoyo.

Uye Jesu paakanga achipfuura ikoko, mapofu maviri akatevera achidanidzira achiti, Tinzwirei tsitsi, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi. Paakauya muimba, vapofu vakauya kwaari, uye Jesu akati kwavari, Munotenda here kuti ndinogona kuita izvi? Vakati kwaari, Hongu, Ishe. Ipapo akabata maziso avo achiti, Maererano nokutenda kwenyu, ngazviitiwe kwamuri. Uye maziso avo akazarurwa, uye Jesu akavanyunyuta achiti, onai, hapana munhu ngaazive. Asi ivo vakabuda vakaparadzira nhau pamusoro pake munyika yose iyoyo.

Pavakanga vachibuda, tarira, vakauya kwaari nemunhu aiva mbeveve uye akagarwa nedhimoni Uye dhimoni rapo radziingwa, mbeveve yakataura, uye mhomho yakashamiswa ichiti, Hazvina kumbobva zvaonekwa saizvozvo muIsraeri. Asi vaFarisi vakati, Anobudisa mweya yakaipa nomutongi wemweya yakaipa.

Jesu akapota mumaguta ese nemisha achidzidzisa muungano dzavo uye achiparidza mashoko akanaka eumambo uye achibatsira zvirwere zvese nezvirwere zvese muvanhu.

Aona vanhu vazhinji, akanzwa tsitsi pamusoro pavo, nekuti vaiva vaneta uye vakaraswa semakwai asina mufudzi. Ipapo anotaura kuvadzidzi vake achiti, Kukohwa chaiko kukuru, asi vashandi vashoma. Nyengetererai saka Ishe wekukohwa kuti atume vashandi mumunda wake wekukohwa.

10

Uye akadana vadzidzi vake gumi nevaviri, akavapa simba pamusoro pemweya yetsvina kuti vabudise iyo uye kurapa chirwere chose nechirwere chose. Yevapostori gumi nevaviri, mazita avo ndeaya: wekutanga Simoni anonzi Petro, naAndireya munununa wake, Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi, naJohani munununa wake, Philip naBartholomew, Thomas naMatthew mutero mutori, James mwanakomana waAlphaeus naLebbaeus ainzi Thaddaeus, Simoni muKenani naJudha muIskariyoti uyo akamutengesawo.

Gumi nembiri ava vakatumwa naJesu, araira ivo achiti, Musaenda munzira yendudzi, uye musapinda muguta revaSamariya, Endai asi pane zvikuru kumakwai akarasika eimba yaIsraeri. Muchifamba, paridzai muchitaura kuti umambo hwemikudenga hwaswederedza. Poresai varwere, chenesai vamakamera, mutsai vakafa, dzidzingai madhimoni; makagamuchira pachena, ipai pachena. Musatora goridhe kana sirivha kana ndarira mumabhandi enyu. Usatora bhegi parwendo kana mabhachi maviri kana shangu kana tsvimbo, nekuti mushandi akakodzera zvokudya zvake. Muguta kana mumusha wamukapinda, bvunzai kuti ndiani mukati mawo akakodzera, uye mugareko kusvikira pamunobva. Pakupinda muimba, ikwazisai muchiti, Rugare kuimba iyi. Uye kana imba yacho iri yakakodzera, rugare rwenyu ngarwuuye pamusoro payo, asi kana isiri yakakodzera, rugare rwenyu ngarudzokere

kwamuri. Uye ani zvake asingagamuchiri imi kana kunzwa mashoko enyu, muchibuda kunze kweimba kana kweguta iro, zunzai guruva remakumbo enyu. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, zvichava nyore kunyika yeSodhomu neGomora pazuva rekutongwa pane guta iro.

Tarirai, ini ndinokutumaiwo semakwai pakati pemapfumvu; saka ivai vakachenjera senyoka uye vasina mhosva senjiva. Nyatsai asi kubva kuvanhu, nokuti vachakuisai mumaungano uye muungano dzavo vachakurovai. Uye muchaendeswa kuvatungamiri nemadzimambo nekuda kwangu, kuti muve chapupu kwavari nokumarudzi. Asi pose vakakuisai, regai kufunganya kuti muchataura sei kana kuti muchataureyi, nokuti muchazopihwa panguva iyoyo zvamunofanira kutaura. Nokuti hamusi imi vanotaura, asi Mweya waBaba venyu ndiye anotaura mukati menyu. Muninina achaisa muninina kurufu, uye baba vachaisawo mwana kurufu, uye vana vachasimukira vabereki vavo uye vachavauraya. Uye muchava vekuvengwa nevanhu vese nekuda kwezita rangu, asi uyo akatsungirira kusvika pakuguma, uyu achaponeswa. Pose vachikutambudzai muguta rino, tizai muende kune rimwe, zvirokwazvo nokuti ndinoti kwamuri, hamuzopedzi maguta eIsraeri kusvikira Mwanakomana wemunhu auya. Mudzidzi haasi pamusoro pemudzidzisi wake, uye muranda haasi pamusoro paishe wake. Zvinokwana kumudzidzi kuti ave semudzidzisi wake, uye kumuranda kuti ave saishe wake. Kana vakanzi muridzi weimba Bheerizebhuri, zvakadini vemhuri yake? Saka musatya ivo, nokuti hapana chakafukidzwa chisingazofukurwi, uye

hapana chakavanzika chisingazozivikanwi. Zvandiri kukuudzai murima, zviudzei muchiedza, uye zvamuri kunzwa munzeve, zviparidzei pamusoro pematenga edzimba. Uye musatya vaya vanouraya muviri, asi vasingakwanisi kuuraya mweya, asi ityai zvikuru iye anokwanisa kuparadza zvose mweya nemuviri mugehena. Hakuna here zvishiri zviviri zvinotengeswa neassarion? Uye chimwe chazvo hachingawi panyika pasina baba venyu. Asi bvudzi dzomusoro wenyu dzose dzakaverengwa. Saka musatya; imi munokosha kupfuura shiri duku zhinji.

Wose saka ani achazobvuma muna ini pamberi pevanhu, ndichazobvumawo neni muna iye pamberi paBaba vangu vari kudenga, Ani uyo zvake angazoramba ini pamberi pevanhu, ndicharamba iye neni pamberi paBaba vangu vari kudenga.

Musafunga kuti ndakauya kuunza runyararo panyika; handina kuuya kuunza runyararo, asi munondo. Ndakauya kuti ndipatsanure murume nababa vake, uye mwanasikana naamai vake, uye muroora naambuya vake. Uye vavengi vomunhu vanova vemba make.

Ani naani anoda baba kana amai kupfuura ini haakodzeri kuva wangu, uye ani naani anoda mwanakomana kana mwanasikana kupfuura ini haakodzeri kuva wangu. Uye uyo asingatori muchinjikwa wake uye anotevera shure kwangu, haasi akakodzera kwandiri. Uyo anowana mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo, uye uyo anorasikirwa nemweya wake nekuda kwangu

achawana iwo.

Uyo anokugamuchirai anogamuchira ini, uye uyo anogamuchira ini anogamuchira iye akandituma. Uyo anogamuchira muporofita muzita remuporofita achagamuchira mubayiro wemuporofita, uye uyo anogamuchira munhu akarurama muzita romunhu akarurama achagamuchira mubayiro womunhu akarurama. Uye ani naani anopa mumwe wevaridiki ava kapu yemvura inotonhorera chete muzita remudzidzi, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, haangarasikirwi nemubayiro wake.

11

Uye zvakaitika kuti Jesu paapedza kurayira vadzidzi vake gumi nevaviri, akabva ikoko kuti aende kunodzidzisa nokuparidza mumaguta avo.

Asi Johane, akanzwa ari mujeri mabasa aKristu, akatuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake Akati kwaari, Iwe ndiwe anouya here, kana kuti tinofanira kutarisira mumwe? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Endai munozivisa Johane zvamunozvinzwa uye zvamunoona. Mapofu vari kuona zvakare uye zvirema vari kufamba, vana maperembudzi vari kucheneswa uye matsi vari kunzwa, vakafa vari kumutswa uye varombo vari kuparidzirwa mashoko akanaka. Uye akaropafadzwa uyo asingagumburwi neni.

Ava vachifamba, Jesu akatanga kutaura kuvanhu vazhinji pamusoro paJohani, Makabuda muchienda kurenje kunoona chii? Tsanga ichizungunuswa nemhepo? Asi makabuda kunoona chii? Munhu akapfeka nguvo dzakapfava here? Tarirai, avo vanopfeka nguvo dzakapfava vari mudzimba dzamadzimambo. Asi makabuda kunoona chii? Muporofita here? Hongu, ndinoti kwamuri, uye anopfuura muporofita. Uyu ndiye uyo zvakanyorwa nezvake zvichinzi, Tarira, ini ndinotumira mutumwa wangu pamberi pako, uyo achagadzira nzira yako pamberi pako.

Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, haana kumuka pakati pevakaberekwa nevakadzi munhu mukuru waJohane muBhabhatidzi, asi muduku muumambo hwematenga mukuru wake. Kubva pamazuva aJohani Mubhabhatidzi kusvika zvino, umambo wematenga unomanikidza kupinda, uye vanhu vane simba vanohutora nechisimba. Nokuti vaprofita vese nemutemo vakaprofita kusvikira panguva yaJohane. Uye kana muchida kugamuchira, iye ndiye Eria ari kuda kuuya. Iye ane nzeve dzokunzwa ngaanzwe.

Asi ndichafananidza chizvarwa ichi nekupi? Chakafanana nevana vagere muzvivara, vanodana kushamwari dzavo vachiti, Takaridza nyere kwamuri, asi hamuna kutamba; takaimba rwiyo rwekuchema kwamuri, asi hamuna kuchema. Nokuti Johane akauya asingadyi kana kunwa, uye vanhu vanoti, Ane mweya wakaipa. Mwanakomana womunhu akauya achidya uye achinwa, asi vanhu vanoti, Tarirai! Munhu ane madyo uye

anonwa waini, shamwari yevateresi nevatadzi. Asi uchenjeri hwakaruramiswa nevana vahwo.

Ipapo akatanga kutsiura maguta mukati macho akaitwa masimba mazhinji ake, nokuti havana kutendeuka. Nhamo kwauri, Korazini, nhamo kwauri, Betisaida, nekuti kana muTire neSidhoni zvakaitika masimba akaitika mukati menyu, kare vangadai mumasaga nemadota vakagara vakatendeuka. Asi ndinoti kwamuri, zvichava zvirinani kuTire neSidhoni pazuva rekutongwa pane kwamuri. Uye iwe Kapenaume, iwe wakasimudzwa kusvikira kudenga, uchaburitswa pasi kusvikira kugehena, nekuti dai muSodhomu makaitika masimba ayo akaitika mauri, vangadai vakaramba kusvikira nhasi. Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti nyika yeSodhomu ichava nenyasha pazuva rekutongwa pane kwamuri.

Panguva iyoyo, achipindura, Jesu akati, Ndinokutendai, Baba, Ishe wedenga nenyika, nekuti makavanza zvinhu izvi kune vakachenjera nevakangwara, uye makazviratidza kuvana vadiki, Ehe, Baba, nekuti saizvozvo ndizvo zvainge zvichikufadzai. Zvose zvakapiwa kwandiri naBaba vangu, uye hapana munhu anoziva Mwanakomana kunze kwaBaba, uye hapana munhu anoziva Baba kunze kwaMwanakomana uye uyo wose waanoda Mwanakomana kuzarurira. Uyai kwandiri imi mose munoshanda uye makatakura mitoro, uye ini ndichakupai zororo. Simudzai joko rangu pamusoro penyu uye dzidzai kubva kwandiri, nokuti ndine unyoro uye ndakazvininipisa mumoyo, uye muchawana zororo kumweya

yenyu. Nokuti joko rangu rakanaka uye mutoro wangu wakareruka.

12

Panguva iyoyo Jesu akaenda nezveSabata achipfuura nemuminda yezviyo, asi vadzidzi vake vakanzwa nzara, uye vakatanga kudzura hura dzezviyo vachidya. Asi vaFarisi, vakati vaona, vakati kwaari, Tarira, vadzidzi vako vari kuita zvisingatenderwi kuita nomusi weSabata. Asi iye akati kwavari, Hamuna kuverenga here zvakaitwa naDhavhidhi paakanzwa nzara iye nevaiva naye? Sei akapinda muimba yaMwari uye akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza, izvo zvaiva zvisingabvumidzwi kuti adye kana kuti vaaiva navo, asi vapristi chete? Kana hamuna kuverenga here mumurayiro kuti pamasabata vapristi vanosvibisa sabata mutemberi, asi vasina mhosva? Ndinoti kwamuri kuti pano pane chakakura kupfuura temberi. Kana makanga maziva kuti tsitsi ndinoida kwete chibayiro, hamuzai makatonga vasina mhosva. Ishe, nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu ndiye Ishe wesabata.

Uye akabva ikoko, akauya muungano yavo. Uye tarira, murume aiva ikoko aine ruoko rwakaoma, uye vakamubvunza vachiti, Zvinotenderwa here kuporesa pamasabata? kuti vamupomere. Asi iye akati kwavari, Ndiani pakati penyu munhu ane gwai rimwe chete, uye kana rikawira mugomba nomusi weSabata, haangaridzori agorisimudza here? Kangani saka munhu

akasiyana nehwai? Saka zvinobvumidzwa kumasabata kuita zvakanaka. Ipapo akati kumurume, Tambanudza ruoko rwako, uye akatabanudza, uye rwakadzorerwa kuva rwakasimba serumwe. Vakabuda vaFarisi vakatora zano pamusoro pake, kuti vamupedze. Asi Jesu achiziva akabva ikoko, uye mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera, uye akavaporesa vose. Uye akavatsiura kuti vasaita kuti azivikanwe pachena. kuti kuzadziswe izvo zvakataurwa kuburikidza naIsaya muporofita achiti, Tarirai muranda wangu, wandakasarudza, mudiwa wangu, uyo mweya wangu wakafarira. Ndichaisa mweya wangu pamusoro pake, uye achazivisa kutonga kumarudzi. Haasi achapokana kana kudanidzira, uye hapana munhu achanzwa inzwi rake mumigwagwa. Rutsanga rwakapwanyika haazovhuni, uye shinda rinopfungaira haazoridzima, kusvikira abudisa kutonga mukukunda. Uye marudzi achatarisira kuzita rake.

Ipapo akauiswa kwaari munhu akapindwa nedhimoni, bofu uye mbeveve, uye akamuporesa, zvokuti munhu uya bofu uye mbeveve akatanga kutaura uye kuona. Ruzhinji rwese rwakashamiswa uye vakati, Ko uyu haasi Kristu, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi here? Asi vaFarisi vakati vanzwa, vakati, Uyu haadzingi mweya yakaipa kunze kwekuti ari muBherizebhuri, mutongi wemweya yakaipa. Achiziva asi Jesu pfungwa dzavo, akati kwavari, Umambo wose unozvipatsanura unoparadzwa, uye guta rose kana imba inozvipatsanura haizomira. Uye kana Satani achibudisa Satani, akakamurwa pamusoro pake, saka umambo hwake huchamira sei? Uye kana ini ndichidzinga madhimoni muna Bherezebhuri, vanakomana venyu

vanoadzinga muna ani? Nekuda kweizvozvo ivo pachavo vachava vatongi venyu. Asi kana ini ndichidzinga madhimoni noMweya waMwari, saka umambo hwaMwari hwasvika kwamuri. Kana kuti munhu anogona sei kupinda muimba yomunhu akasimba nokubvuta midziyo yake, kana asina kutanga kusunga munhu akasimba? Uye ipapo achapamba imba yake. Iye asiri neni anopesana neni, uye iye asingaunganidzi neni anoparadzira.

Nekuda izvi ndinoti kwamuri, chivi chese nokumhura zvichakanganwirwa vanhu, asi kumhura kweMweya hakuzokanganwirwi vanhu. Uye ani zvake kana akataura shoko pamusoro poMwanakomana woMunhu, achakangamwirwa; asi ani zvake akataura pamusoro poMweya Mutsvene, haazokangamwirwi, kunyange munyika ino yanhasi kana munyika inouya.

Kana itai muti wakanaka nechibereko chake chakanaka, kana itai muti wakaora nechibereko chake chakaora, nokuti kubva pachibereko muti unozivikanwa. Chibereko chenyoka, mungakwanisa sei kutaura zvakanaka muchiri vakaipa? Nekuti kubva mukuwanda kwemoyo, muromo unotaura. Munhu akanaka anobudisa zvinhu zvakanaka kubva mupfuma yakanaka, uye munhu akaipa anobudisa zvakaipa kubva mupfuma yakaipa. Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti shoko rega rega risina basa ravanhu vangataura, vachapa mhinduro pamusoro paro pazuva rekutongwa. Nokuti kubva pamashoko ako uchanzi wakarurama, uye kubva pamashoko ako uchanzi une mhosva.

Ipapo vamwe vevaanyori neveFarisi vakapindura vachiti, Mudzidzisi, tinoda kuona chiratidzo chinobva kwamuri. Iye asi achipindura akati kwavari, Zera rakaipa uye rinopata chiratidzo chinotsvaka, uye chiratidzo hachizopiwi kunze kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita. Nokuti sezvakaita Jona muporofita ari mudumbu rehove huru kwemazuva matatu neusiku hutatu, saizvozvo zvichava neMwanakomana weMunhu ari mumoyo wenyika kwemazuva matatu neusiku hutatu. Varume vaNinevhe vachasimuka pakutongwa pamwe chete nerudzi urwu uye vacharupa mhosva, nekuti vakatendeuka mushoko raJona, uye tarirai, pano pane anopfuura Jona. Mambokadzi wezasi achasimuka pakutongwa pamwe chete nerudzi urwu uye achaurupa mhosva, nekuti akauya kubva kumigumo yenyika kuzounzwa uchenjeri hwaSoromoni, uye tarirai, pano pane chinopfuura Soromoni.

Pose mweya wakasviba uchibuda mumunhu, unopfuura nenzvimbo dzisina mvura uchitsvaga zororo asi hauwani. Ipapo inoti, Ndichadzokera kuimba yangu kwandakabva, uye yakauya inowana isina basa uye yakatsvairidzwa uye yakashongedzwa. Ipapo inoenda uye inotora pamwe chete nayo mweya nomwe mimwe yakaipa kupfuura yayo, uye vapinda vanogara ikoko, uye zvinhu zvokupedzisira zvomunhu iyeye zvinova zvakaipa kupfuura zvokutanga. Saizvozvo zvichava kuzera rakaipa iri.

Paakanga achiri kutaura kuvanhu vazhinji, tarira, amai vake nehama dzake vakanga vamire kunze, vachitsvaga kutaura naye. Mumwe munhu akati kwaari, Tarira, amai vako nehama

dzako vakamira kunze vachikutsvaga kukuona. Asi iye achipindura akati kune akanga achitaura naye, Ndiani amai vangu uye ndivanaani hama dzangu? Uye akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pevadzidzi vake akati, Tarirai mai vangu nehama dzangu, Nokuti ani naani anoita kuda kwaBaba vangu vari kudenga, ndiye hama yangu nehanzvadzi yangu uye amai vangu.

13

Pazuva iro, Jesu akabuda mumba akagara pedyo negungwa. Vanhu vazhinji vakaungana kwaari, zvokuti akapinda muchikepe akagara, uye vanhu vose vakamira kumhenderekedzo yegungwa. Uye akataura kwavari zvizhinji mumifananidzo achiti, Tarirai, akabuda mukusha kuti akuше. Uye pakudyara kwake, dzimwe mbeu dzakawira parutivi penzira, uye shiri dzikauya dzikadzidya. Mamwe asi akawira pamusoro penzvimbo dzina matombo, uko kusina kuva nevhu rakawanda, uye pakarepo akabudisa nokuda kwokusava nokudzika kwevhu. Zuva rakati ravheneka, rakapiswa, uye nekuda kwekuti rakanga risina mudzi, rakaoma. Mamwe asi akawira pamusoro peminzwa, uye minzwa yakakura ikaadzipira. Asi mamwe akawira panyika yakanaka uye akabereka zvibereko, mamwe zana, mamwe makumi matanhatu, mamwe makumi matatu. Iye ane nzeve dzokunzwa ngaanzwe.

Vadzidzi vakaswedera vakati kwaari, Munotaurirei kwavari nemifananidzo? Iye akapindura akati kwavari, Kwamuri kwakapiwa kuziva zvakavanzika zveumambo hwematenga, asi kwavari hakuna kupiwa. Ani naani anenge aine, achapiwa kwaari uye achawedzera; asi ani naani asina, kunyange zvaanenge aine zvichabviswa kwaari. Nekuda iyi ndinotaura kwavari nemifananidzo, kuti vachiona vasaona, uye vachinzwa vasanzwa, kana kunzwisisa. Zvimwe vadzoke, uye ipapo ichazadziswa kwavari profita yaIsaya inoti: Nekunzwa muchanzwa asi hamunzvisisi, uye muchiona muchaona asi hamuoni. Yakaomeswa nokuti moyo wevanhu ava, uye nenzeve zvinorema vakanzwa, uye meso avo vakapfumbata, kuti kwete vaone nemeso, uye nenzeve vanzwe, uye nemoyo vanzwisise, uye vadzoke, uye ndichavarapa.

Asi vakaropafadzwa maziso enyu, nokuti anoona, uye nzeve dzenyu, nokuti dzinonzwa. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vaporofita vazhinji navakarurama vakashuva kuona zvamuri kuona, asi havana kuzviona, uye kunzwa zvamuri kunzwa, asi havana kuzvinzwa.

Imi saka inzwai mufananidzo wemudzimbi. Munhu wese anonzwa shoko reumambo asi asinganzwisisi, anouya akaipa uye anotora chakadzivarwa mumwoyo make, uyu ndiye akadzivarwa parutivi rwenzira. Iye akadzvarwa panzvimbo dzine matombo, uyu ndiye anonzwa shoko uye pakarepo anorigamuchira nemufaro. Haana midzi mukati make, asi wepanguva chete, kana kutambudzika kana kutambudzwa

zvikaitika nekuda kweshoko, pakarepo anogumburwa. Asi iye akadyarwa muminzwa, ndiye anonzwa shoko, uye kufunganya kwenyika ino nokunyengera kwepfuma zvinosvibisa shoko, uye anova asingabereki. Asi iye akadzvarwa pamusoro pevhu rakanaka, ndiye anonzwa shoko uye anorizwisisa, uyo zvirokwazvo anobereka michero uye anoita mumwe zana, mumwe makumi matanhatu, mumwe makumi matatu.

Mumwe mufananidzo akaisa pamberi pavo achiti, Umambo hwematenga hwakafananidzwa nomunhu akadyara mbeu yakanaka mumunda wake, Asi vanhu pavakanga vavete, muvengi wake akauya akadyara uswa pakati pezviyo, ndokuenda. Asi panguva uswa wakamera uye wakabereka michero, ipapo huswa hwakazviratidza. Varanda vemwene weimba vakaswedera vakati kwaari, Ishe, hamuna here kudyara mbeu yakanaka mumunda menyu? Saka huswa hwabva kupi? Iye asi akati kwavari, Muvengi munhu akaita izvi. Asi varanda vakati kwaari, Unoda here kuti tiende tinounganidza izvi? Asi iye akati, Kwete, kuti zvirege kuita kuti muchiunganidza uswa muchadzura pamwe chete nazvo zviyo, Regai zvikure pamwe chete zvose zviri zviviri kusvikira kukohwa, uye panguva yekukohwa ndichataura kuvakohwi ndichiti, Unganidzai kutanga uswa uye musunge mitumbu kuti muupise, asi zviyo muunganidze mugoisa mudura rangu.

Mumwe mufananidzo akaisa pamberi pavo achiti, yakafanana umambo wedenga netsanga yemasitadhi, iyo munhu akaitora akaidyara mumunda wake, Iyo diki chaizvo kupfuura mbeu

dzese, asi kana yakura, inova huru kupfuura miriwo yese uye inova muti, zvokuti shiri dzedenga dzinouya dzogara mumatavi ayo.

Mumwe mufananidzo akataura kwavari, Umambo hwematenga hwakafanana nembiriso, iyo mukadzi akaitora akaviga muupfu hwezviyero zvitatu, kusvikira zvose zvakabiriswa.

Izvi zvose Jesu akataura mumifananidzo kumhomho, uye pasina mufananidzo hapana chaakataura kwavari, Kuti zvizadziswe zvakataurwa kuburikidza nomuporofita achiti, Ndichazarura muromo wangu mumifananidzo, ndichabudisa zvinhu zvakavanzwa kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika.

Ipapo asiya mhomho dzacho, akapinda mumba make. Vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari vachiti, Tidudzire mufananidzo weuswa hwemunda. Asi achipindura, akati kwavari, Anokusha mbeu yakanaka ndiye Mwanakomana weMunhu, Munda ndiyo nyika, mbeu yakanaka ndivo vanakomana veumambo, huswa ndivo vanakomana wowakaipa, Muvengi akadyara izvo ndidhiyabhorosi, uye kukohwa ndiko kupera kwenguva, uye vakohwa vari nhume. Sezvo uswa hunounganidza uye huchipiswa nemoto, saizvozvo zvichava pakupera kwenguva ino. Mwanakomana womunhu achatuma nhume dzake, uye vachaunganidza kubva muumambo hwake zvese zvigumbuso nevanoita kusateerera mutemo, Uye vachavakanda muchoto wemoto, ipapo pachava nokuchema nokugeda-geda kwemazino. Ipapo vakarurama vachapenya sezuva muumambo hwaBaba

vavo. Ane nzeve dzokunzwa ngaanzwe.

Zvakare umambo hwematenga hwakafanana nepfuma yakavanzwa mumunda, iyo munhu akawana akavanza, uye nokuda kwomufaro wake anoenda ndokutengesa zvese zvaanazvo ndokutenga munda uyo.

Zvakare, humambo hwokudenga hwakafanana nomurume mutengesi anotsvaga maparera akanaka, Iye akawana pera yakakosha, akabva aenda akatengesa zvese zvaaiva nazvo uye akatenga pera iyi.

Zvakare, umambo hwematenga hwakafanana nembure yakapotswa mugungwa uye yakaunganidzwa marudzi ose pamwe chete. Yakanga iri, pakazadzwa, vakakwidza iyo pamusoro pemhenderekedzo, uye vakagara pasi vakaunganidza zvakanaka mumidziyo, asi zvakaora vakakanda kunze. Saizvozvo ndizvo zvichaitika pakupera kwenguva. Nhume dzichabuda uye dzichatsaura vakaipa kubva pakati pevakarurama. Uye vachavakanda muchoto wemoto, ipapo pachava nokuchema nokugeda-geda kwemazino. Jesu anoti kwavari, Makanzvisisa izvi zvese here? Vanoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe. Asi iye akati kwavari, Nekuda kweichi, munyori wese akadzidziswa muumambo hwematenga akafanana nomunhu tenzi weimba, uyo anokanda kubva muhomwe yake zvinhu zvitsva nezvinhu zvekare.

Uye zvakaitika kuti Jesu paakanga apedza mifananidzo iyi,

akabva ikoko. Uye akauya munyika yake akadzidzisa ivo muungano yavo, zvokuti vakashamiswa uye vakati, Uchenjeri uhu nemasimba aya zvinobva kupi kumunhu uyu? Uyu haasi here mwanakomana womuvezi? Mai vake havanzi here Mariyamu, uye hama dzake Jakobho, Jose, Simoni naJudha? Uye vaninina vake havasi vese kwatiri here? Zvabva kupi zvino kuna uyu izvi zvese? Uye vakagumbuka maari. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Hapana muprofita asinakudzwa kunze kwomunyika yake uye mumba make. Uye haana kuita ipapo masimba akawanda nekuda kwekusatenda kwavo.

14

Panguva iyoyo, Herodhi mutongi wechikamu chechina akanzwa nezvemukurumbira waJesu Uye akati kuvaranda vake, Uyu ndiye Johane Mubhabhatidzi, iye akamuka kubva kuvakafa, uye nekuda kweizvi masimba ari kushanda maari. Nekuti Herodhi akanga abata Johani, akamusunga uye akamuisa mujeri nekuda kwaHerodias, mukadzi waPhilip, hama yake. Akataura nokuti kwaari Johane, Hazvibvumidzwi kwauri kuva nayo. Uye achida kumuuraya, akatya chaunga, nekuti vaimutora semuprofita. Asi pazvainge pachine mabiko ekuzvarwa kwaHerodhi, mwanasikana waHerodias akatamba pakati uye akafadza Herodhi Saka akavimbisa nemhiko kuti achamupa chero zvaangakumbira. Iye zvino, akurudzirwa naamai vake, anoti, Ndipei pano paplate musoro waJohane Mubhabhatidzi. Uye mambo akasuwa, asi nekuda kwemhiko uye vaenzi vaiva vagere

naye pakudya, akaraira kuti apiwe. Uye akatuma munhu akagura musoro waJohani mujeri. Uye musoro wake wakauyiswa mundiro uye wakapiwa kumhandara, uye akaenda nawo kunamai vake. Vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakatora mutumbi vakaviga, uye vakauya vakashuma kuna Jesu.

Jesu paakanzwa izvi, akabva ikoko nechikepe akaenda kunzvimbo yerenje ari oga, uye mhomho yakati yanzwa, vakamutevera netsoka vachibva mumaguta. Uye Jesu akabuda akaona ungano huru, akavanzwira tsitsi uye akarapa varwere vavo. Manheru akati asvika, vadzidzi vake vakauya kwaari vachiti, Nzvimbo ino isango uye nguva yatopfuura. Regerai vanhu vazhinji vaende, kuti vaende kumisha vatenga zvokudya. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Havadi kuenda; ipai imi zvokudya. Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Hatina chinhu pano kunze kwezvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri. Asi iye akati, Uyisai kwandiri ivo pano. Uye akaraira vanhu vazhinji kuti vagare pasi pamusoro peuswa, akatora zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri, akatarira kudenga akaropafadza, uye akamedura akapa vadzidzi zvingwa, vadzidzi vakagovera kuvanhu vazhinji. Vakadya vose vakagutiswa, uye vakatora zvakasara zvezvidimbu, matengu gumi nembiri azere. Asi varume vaidya vaiva senge zviuru zvishanu, vasingaverengwi vakadzi nevana.

Uye pakarepo Jesu akamanikidza vadzidzi vake kupinda muchikepe uye kuti vamutungamirire kuenda mhiri, kusvikira adzinga mhomho. Uye achangodzidzisa vanhu vazhinji, akakwira mugomo oga kuti andonyengetera. Manheru akati

asvika, akanga ari oga ipapo. Asi chikepe chakanga chatova pakati pegungwa, chichitambudzwa nemafungu, nekuti mhepo yakanga ichipesana nacho. Asi pakurinda kwechina kwehusiku, Jesu akaenda kwavari achifamba pamusoro pegungwa. Vadzidzi vakaona iye achifamba pamusoro pegungwa vakavhiringika vachiti, Chiratidzo ichi, uye nokutya vakadanidzira. Pakarepo asi Jesu akataura kwavari achiti, Ivai nesimba, ndini ini, musatya. Achipindura, Petro akati kwaari, Ishe, kana uri iwe, ndirayire kuti ndiuye kwauri pamusoro pemvura. Iye akati, Uya. Uye aburuka kubva muchikepe, Petro akafamba pamusoro pemvura kuuya kuna Jesu. Achiona mhepo yakasimba, akatya, uye paakanga atanga kunyura, akadanidzira achiti, Ishe, ndiponesei. Pakarepo asi Jesu akati atambanudza ruoko, akabata wake uye akati kwaari, Iwe wekutenda kushoma, wakapokanei? Uye vakati vapinda muchikepe, mhepo yakamira. Asi ivo vari mugwa vakauya vakanamata kwaari vachiti, Zvechokwadi uri Mwanakomana waMwari.

Uye vakati vayambuka vakasvika munyika yeGenesareti. Uye vakaziva iye, varume venzvimbo iyo vakatumira shoko mudunhu rose rakapoteredza iroro, uye vakauya navo kwaari vese vaiva zvakaipa. Uye vakakumbira kwaari kuti kana bedzi vabate mucheto wenguvo yake chete, uye vose vakabata vakaponeswa.

15

Ipapo vanyori navaFarisi vaibva kuJerusarema vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti, Nei vadzidzi venyu vachityora tsika dzevatariri? Nekuti havashambidzi maoko avo pavanodya chingwa. Asi iye achipindura akati kwavari, Nei imi munotyora murairo waMwari nekuda kwetsika dzenyu? Nokuti Mwari akaraira achiti, Kudza baba vako naamai vako, uye, Ani naani anotuka baba kana amai ngaafe norufu. Asi imi munoti, ani naani anogona kuti kuna baba kana amai, chipo chipi nechipi chaunogona kubatsirwa nacho kubva kwandiri, uye haazokudzi baba vake kana amai vake, Uye makaita kuti murairo waMwari usashande nekuda kwetsika dzenyu. Vanyengeri, Isaya akaprofita zvakanaka pamusoro penyu achiti, Vanhu ava vanoswedera kwandiri nemuromo wavo, uye nemiromo yavo vanondikudza, asi moyo wavo uri kure kwandiri. Pasina asi vanonamata ini, vachidzidzisa dzidziso mirairo yavanhu.

Uye akadana mhomho akati kwavari, Inzwai uye munzwisise, Hazvisi zvinopinda mumuromo zvinosvibisa munhu, asi zvinobuda mumuromo ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu. Ipapo vadzidzi vake vakaswedera vakati kwaari, Unoziva here kuti vaFarisi vakagumbuka pavakanzwa shoko iro? Iye asi achipindura akati, Kudyarwa kwese kusina kudyarwa naBaba vangu vokudenga kuchadzurwa. Regai ivo, vatungamiriri mapofu vemapofu; mapofu kana achitungamirira mapofu, vose vaviri vachawira mugomba. Achipindura, Petro akati kwaari, Titsanangurire mufananidzo uyu. Asi Jesu akati, Muchiri imi vasinganzwisisi here? Hamuzati munonzwisisa here kuti zvose zvinopinda mumuromo zvinoenda mudumbu uye zvinorasirwa

munzvimbo yekuita tsvina? Asi izvo zvinobuda mumuromo zvinobva mumoyo, uye ndizvo zvinosvibisa munhu. Nokuti kubva mumwoyo munobuda pfungwa dzakaipa, mhondi, upombwe, ufeve, kuba, uchapupu hwenhema, nemhuro. Izvi ndizvo zvinhu zvinosvibisa munhu, asi kudya nemaoko asina kushambidzwa hakusvibisi munhu.

Uye aenda kubva ikoko, Jesu akadzokera kumativi eTire neSidhoni. Uye tarira, mukadzi muKenani aibva kumiganhu iyo akabuda akadanidzira kwaari achiti, Ndinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi; mwanasikana wangu anobatwa nedhimoni zvakaipa. Asi iye haana kumupindura shoko. Vadzidzi vake vakauya vakamubvunza vachiti, Muitei aende, nokuti anodanidzira shure kwedu. Asi iye achipindura akati, Handina kutumwa asi kumakwai akarasika eimba yaIsraeri. Asi akauya akakotamira kwaari achiti, Ishe, ndibatsirei. Asi iye achipindura akati, Hazvina kunaka kutora chingwa chevana uye kukukanda kuimbwa duku. Iye akati, Hongu, Ishe, nokuti kunyange imbwa diki dzinodya zvimedu zvinodonha kubva patafura yevaridzi vadzo. Ipapo achipindura, Jesu akati kwaari, Haiwa mukadzi, kukura kwakadini kutenda kwako! Ngakuitirwe kwauri sezvauri kuda. Uye mwanasikana wake akaponeswa kubva panguva iyoyo.

Uye akabva ikoko, Jesu akauya pedyo negungwa reGarirea, uye akakwira mugomo akagara ikoko. Mhomho zhinji dzakauya kwaari dzine vanhu vakaremara, mapofu, matsi, vakakuvara nevamwe vakawanda. Vakavakanda patsoka dzaJesu, uye

akavaporesa. Zvokuti vanhu vazhinji vakashamisika vachiona matsi achinzwa, mbeveve dzichitaura, vakakuvara vari vakagwinya, zvirema zvichifamba uye mapofu achiona, uye vakakudza Mwari waIsraeri.

Jesu akadana vadzidzi vake akati, Ndinetswa nemoyo pamusoro wechaunga, nekuti kare mazuva matatu vagara neni uye havana chokudya, uye handidi kuvaendisa vane nzara, zvimwe vaneta munzira. Uye vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Tichawana kupi zvingwa zvakawanda zvakadai murenje kuti tigutse vanhu vazhinji vakadai? Jesu akati kwavari, Mune zvingwa zvingani? Ivo vakati, Manomwe, nehove duku shoma. Uye akaraira vanhu vazhinji kuti vagare pasi. Uye akatora zvingwa zvinomwe nehove, akavonga, akamedura, ndokupa vadzidzi vake, uye vadzidzi vakazvipa kumhomho. Vese vakadya uye vakagutiswa, uye vakatora zvimedu zvakasara, matengu manomwe akazara. Asi avo vaidya vaiva zviuru zvina varume kunze kwevakadzi nevana. Uye ainge adzinga mhomho, akapinda muchikepe, akauya kumiganhu yeMagadara.

16

Uye vaFarisi neVaSadhusi vakaswedere vachimuedza, vakamubvunza kuti avatiratidze chiratidzo chinobva kudenga. Iye asi achipindura akati kwavari, Manheru achiitika munoti, Mamiriro ekunze akanaka, nokuti denga rinotsvuka, Uye mangwanani, nhasi dutu, nokuti denga riri tsvuku uye riri

kusuwa. Imi vanyengeri, munoziva kupatsanura chiso chedenga, asi zviratidzo zvenguva hamugoni kuziva here? Chizvarwa chakaipa uye chinopata chinotsvaka chiratidzo, asi hachizopiwa chiratidzo kunze kwechiratidzo chaJona muporofita. Uye akavasiira akaenda.

Uye vadzidzi vake vakati vasvika mhiri, vakanga vakanganwa kutora zvingwa. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Onai uye chenjerai mupira wevaFarisi nezvevaSadhusi. Asi ivo vaiva vachifunga mukati mavo vachiti, Hatina kutora zvingwa. Achiziva asi Jesu akati kwavari, Munofungisisai mukati menyu, imi vokutenda kushoma, kuti hamuna kutora zvingwa? Hamuna kunzwisisa here, uye hamuyeuki zvingwa zvishanu zvevanhu zviuru zvishanu uye kuti makagamuchira matengu mangani? Kana zvingwa zvinomwe zvevanhu zviuru zvina uye matengu mangani amakagamuchira? Sei hamunzwisisi kuti handina kutaura nezvechingwa kwamuri kuti muchenjerere mbiriso yevaFarisi nezvaSadhusi? Ipapo vakanzwisisa kuti haana kureva kuti vachenjere nezvombiriso wechingwa, asi nezvedzidzo yavaFarisi navaZadhuki.

Jesu akati auya kumativi eKesaria yaFiripi, akabvunza vadzidzi vake achiti, Vanhu vanoti ndini aniko, Mwanakomana weMunhu? Ivo vakati, Vamwe vanoti Johane muBhabhatidzi, vamwe vanoti Eria, vamwe vanoti Jeremiya kana mumwe wevaporofita. Anoti kwavari, Asi imi munoti ndini ani? Achipindura, Simon Peter akati, Iwe uri Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari mupenyu. Uye achipindura, Jesu akati kwaari,

Wakaropafadzwa iwe, Simoni Bariyona, nekuti nyama neropa hazvina kuzarurira iwe, asi Baba vangu vari kudenga. Uye ini ndinoti kwauri kuti iwe uri Petro, uye pamusoro pedombo iri ndichavaka ungano yangu, uye masuo eHadhesi haazokunda iyo. Uye ndichakupa kiyi dzeumambo hwekudenga, uye zvose zvaunosungira panyika zvichava zvakasungwa kudenga, uye zvose zvaunosunungura panyika zvichava zvakasunungurwa kudenga. Ipapo akaraira vadzidzi vake kuti vasaudza munhu wose kuti iye ndiye Jesu Kristu.

Kubva ipapo Jesu akatanga kuratidza vadzidzi vake kuti zvaifanira iye kuenda kuJerusarema uye kutambura zvizhinji kubva kuvakuru nevapristi vakuru nevanyori uye kuurayiwa, uye pazuva rechitatu amutswe. Uye Petro akamutora parutivi akatanga kumutsiura achiti, Ngakuregererei Ishe, izvi hazvizombokuitikirwi. Iye akatendeuka ndokuti kuna Petro, Enda shure kwangu, Satani! Uri chigumbuso kwandiri, nekuti hausi kufunga zvinhu zvaMwari, asi zvinhu zvavanhu.

Ipapo Jesu akati kuvadzidzi vake, Kana munhu achida kuuya shure kwangu, ngaarambe iye pachake, uye ngaatore muchinjikwa wake, uye nganditevere. Nokuti ani naani anoda kuchengetedza mweya wake, achaurasidzira; asi ani naani anorasidzira mweya wake nokuda kwangu, achawana. Chii nokuti chinobatsira munhu kana nyika yose aiwana, asi mweya wake arasikirwa? Kana chii chichapiwa nomunhu pakutsinhana mweya wake? Mwanakomana wemunhu ari kuda kuuya mukubwinya kwaBaba vake pamwe chete nenhume dzake, uye

ipapo achapa mumwe nemumwe zvinoenderana nezviito zvake. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, varipo vamwe vevapano vakamira, vasingazoraviri rufu kusvikira vaona Mwanakomana weMunhu achiuya muumambo hwake.

17

Uye mushure memazuva matanhatu, Jesu akatora Petro naJakobho naJohani muninina wake, akavakwidza mugomo refu vari voga. Uye akashandurwa pamberi pavo, uye chiso chake chakapenya sezuva, asi nguvo dzake dzakava chena sechiedza. Uye tarira, Mosesi naEria vakaonekwa kwavari vachitaura naye. Achipindura, Petro akati kuna Jesu, Ishe, zvakanaka kuti isu tive pano. Kana muchida, ngatiite matende matatu pano: mumwe wemwi, mumwe waMosesi, uye mumwe waEria. Achiri achitaura, tarira, gore rinopenya rakavafukidza, uye tarira, inzwi rakabuda mugore richiti, Uyu ndiye Mwanakomana wangu mudiwa, wandinofadzwa naye; mumunzwei. Uye vadzidzi vakati vanzwa, vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo uye vakatya zvikuru. Jesu akaswedera akavabata uye akati, Simukai uye musatya. Vakasimudza meso avo asi havana kuona munhu upi zvake kunze kwaJesu oga. Uye pavakanga vachiburuka kubva mugomo, Jesu akavaraira achiti, Musaudza munhu chiratidzo ichi kusvikira Mwanakomana weMunhu amuka kubva kuvakafa. Uye vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vachiti, Nei vanyori vachiti Eria anofanira kuuya kutanga? Asi Jesu achipindura akati kwavari, Eriya

zvirokwazvo anouya kutanga uye achavandudza zvose, Ndinoti kwamuri kuti Eria atokwana auya, uye havana kumuziva, asi vakaita kwaari zvavaida zvose, saizvozvo mwanakomana wemunhu achazotambudzika navo. Ipapo vadzidzi vakanzwisisa kuti akanga achitaura navo pamusoro paJohani Mubhabhatidzi.

Uye vakati vauya kune vanhu vazhinji, murume akaswedera kwaari achipfugama uye achiti Ishe, ndinzwirei tsitsi mwanakomana wangu, nokuti anorwara negomarara uye anotambura zvikuru, nokuti kazhinji anowira mumoto uye kazhinji anowira mumvura. Uye ndakauya iye kuvadzidzi vako, asi havana kukwanisa kumuporesa. Achipindura asi Jesu akati, Haiwa chizvarwa chisingatendi uye chakasvoteswa, ndichasvika rinhi ndiine nemwi? Ndichasvika rinhi ndichitsungirira kwamuri? Uyai naye kwandiri pano. Uye Jesu akatsiura kwaari, uye dhimoni rakabuda kubva kwaari, uye muranda akarapwa kubva paawa iyoyo. Ipapo vadzidzi vakaswedera kuna Jesu vari voga vakati, Nei isu hatina kugona kuchibudisa? Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Nekuda kwokusatenda kwenyu. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kana muchiva nokutenda semunga wemasitadhi, muchati kugomo iri, Bva pano uende ikoko, uye richabva, uye hapana chichakunetsai. Asi rudzi urwu harubudi kunze kwekunge uri mumunyengetero nokutsanya.

Pavakanga vachifamba muGarirea, Jesu akati kwavari, Mwanakomana womunhu ava kuda kuiswa mumaoko evanhu. Uye vachamuuraya, uye pazuva rechitatu achamutswa.

Vakashungurudzika zvikuru.

Vakati vauya muKapenaume, vaya vaitora madhidhirakima vakaswedera kuna Petro vakati, Mudzidzisi wenyu haabhadhare here madhidhirakima? Anoti, Hongu. Uye pakapinda muimba, Jesu akamutungamirira achiti, Unofungei, Simoni? Madzimambo enyika anotora mitero kana mutero kubva kuna vanaani? Kubva kuvanakomana vavo here kana kubva kuvatorwa? Petro anoti kwaari, Kubva kune vamwe. Jesu akati kwaari, Saka vanakomana vakasununguka. Asi kuti tirege kuvagumbura, enda kugungwa ukande chiredzo, uye hove yekutanga inokwira usimudze, uye ukasvinudza muromo wayo uchawana stater, iyo watora upe kwavari pachinzvimbo changu newako.

18

Muawa iwoyo vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti, Ndiani mukuru muumambo hwekudenga? Uye Jesu akadana mwana akamumisa pakati pavo uye akati, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kana musingatendeuki uye muve sevana, hamuzopindi muumambo hwekudenga. Ani naani anozvininipisa semwana uyu, ndiye mukuru muumambo hwokudenga. Uye ani zvake kana achigamuchira mwana akadaro mumwe muzita rangu, anogamuchira ini, Asi ani naani anoita kuti mumwe wevaduku ava vanotenda mandiri agumburwe, zvingave nani kwaari kuti asungirirwe guyo

redhongi mumutsipa wake uye anyudzwe mugungwa. Nhamo kunyika kubva kuzvigumbuso, nekuti zvinofanirwa kuuya zvigumbuso, asi nhamo kumunhu iyeye anouyisa chigumbuso. Kana asi ruoko rwako kana tsoka yako zvichikuita kuti ugumburwe, cheka izvozvo uye ukande kubva kwauri. Zviri nani kwauri kupinda muupenyu uri chirema kana wakakuvara, pane kuva nemaoko maviri kana tsoka mbiri uye ukandwe mumoto wokusingaperi. Uye kana ziso rako richikugumbusa, ridzure urikande kure newe, nokuti zviri nani kwauri kupinda muupenyu une ziso rimwe chete, pane kuva namaziso maviri ukakandwa mugehena yemoto. Chenjerai kuti musazvidza mumwe wevaduku ava, nokuti ndinokuudzai kuti vatumwa vavo mudenga vanogara vachiona chiso chaBaba vangu vari kudenga. Nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu akauya kuzoponesa zvakarasika.

Munofungei? Kana mumwe munhu akava nemakwai zana uye rimwe rakarasika kubva maari, haangasii here makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe pamakomo, achienda kundotsvaga rakarasika? Uye kana zvikaitika kuti awane icho, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti anofara pamusoro paicho kupfuura pamusoro peavo makumi mapfumbamwe nemapfumbamwe vasina kutsauka. Saka hakusi kuda kwaBaba venyu vari kudenga kuti mumwe wavadiki ava arasike.

Kana hama yako ikatadza kwauri, enda unomutsiura pakati pako neake oga. Kana akanzwa, wawana hama yako. Kana asi asinzwi, tora pamwe chete newe zvakare mumwe kana vaviri,

kuti pamusoro pemuromo wevapupu vaviri kana vatatu kusimbiswa shoko rese. Kana akazviramba avo, taura kuungano; kana akazvirambawo kuungano, ngaave kwauri semuhedheni nomutero. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, zvose zvamungasunga panyika zvichava zvakasungwa kudenga, uye zvose zvamungasunungura panyika zvichava zvakasunungurwa kudenga. Zvakare, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti kana vaviri venyu vachibvumirana panyika pamusoro pechinhu chose chero chipi chacho chavangakumbira, zvichavaitirwa kwavari naBaba vangu vari kudenga. Nokuti pane vaviri kana vatatu vakaungana muzita rangu, ndipo ndiri pakati pavo.

Ipapo Petro aswedera kwaari akati, Ishe, hama yangu ingatadza kangani kwandiri ndichimukanganwira? Kusvikira kanomwe here? Jesu anoti kwaari, Handiti ndinoti kwauri kusvikira kanomwe, asi kusvikira makumi manomwe kanomwe.

Nekuda kwaizvozvi, umambo hwekudenga hwakafananidzwa nemurume mambo, uyo aida kugadzirisa nyaya nevaranda vake. Paakanga atanga kubvunza maakaunzi, mumwe mukwereta wezvuru zvamazana matarenda akaunzwa kwaari. Asina kuva nemari yekudzosera, tenzi wake akaraira kuti iye atengeswe pamwe chete nemukadzi wake nevana vake nezvese zvaakanga anazvo, kuti chikwereti chidzoserwazve. Muranda akawira pasi, akamukotamira achiti, Ishe, ndiitirei moyo murefu, uye ndichakudzoserai zvose. Aine tsitsi, ishe wemushumiri uya akamusunungura uye akamuregerera chikwereti. Akabuda muranda uya akawana mumwe

wevashandirwa vake, uyo aikwikwidza kwaari zana madhinariya, uye akamubata akamudzvipa achiti, Ndidzosere kana ukakwikwidza chinhu. Kuwira saka fellow slave wake patsoka dzake, akamukumbira achiti, Iva nemwoyo murefu neni, uye ndichakuripa. Asi iye haana kuda, asi akaenda akamukanda mujeri kusvikira adzosera chikwereti.

Varanda vaaishanda naye vakati vaona zvaiva zvaitika, vakashungurudzika zvikuru, uye vakaenda vakandomududzira ishe wavo zvose zvaiva zvaitika. Ipapo mushure mekunge adana iye, ishe wake akati kwaari, Muranda wakaipa, chikwereti chose ichocho ndakakuregera, nekuti wakandikumbira. Kwete kwaiva kwakakosha kuti iwe unzwire tsitsi muranda wako wemubatanidzwa, sezvo ini ndakanzwira iwe tsitsi? Uye ishe wake akatsamwa akamuisa kuvanyaradzi kusvikira adzore zvose zvaakakwereteswa kwaari. Saizvozvo Baba vangu vokudenga vachaita kwamuri, kana mumwe nomumwe wenyu asingakanganwiri hama yake kubva mumoyo yenyu zvivi zvavo.

19

Zvakaitika kuti Jesu paakanga apedza mashoko aya, akabva muGarirea uye akauya kumiganhu yeJudhea mhiri kweJodhani. Uye mhomho zhinji dzakamutevera, uye akavaporesa ikoko. VaFarisi vakauya kwaari vachimuidza uye vakamubvunza kuti, Ko zvinobvumidzwa here kuti murume arambane nomukadzi wake nokuda kwechikonzero chipi zvacho? Asi iye achipindura

akati kwavari, Hamuna here kuverenga kuti iye akaita kubva pakutanga, murume nemukadzi akavaita, uye akati, Nekuda kweizvi, murume achasiya baba vake naamai vake uye achanamira kumukadzi wake, uye vaviri vachava nyama imwe. Saka havasichiri vaviri, asi nyama imwe. Izvo zvakabatanidzwa naMwari, munhu ngaarege kuparadzanisa. Vanoti kwaari, Nei saka Mozisi akaraira kupa bhuku rekurambana uye kumuramba? Anotaura kwavari kuti, Mozisi nekuda kwokuoma kwemoyo yenyu, akakubvumirai kuramba vakadzi venyu, asi kubva pakutanga zvakanga zvisina kuva saizvozvo. Ndinoti kwamuri kuti ani naani anoramba mukadzi wake kwete nekuda kweupombwe uye anooroora mumwe, anoita upombwe, uye uyo anooroora mukadzi akarambwa anoita upombwe. Vadzidzi vake vanoti kwaari, Kana saizvozvo iri chikonzero chemurume nemukadzi, hazvibatsiri kuroora. Asi iye akati kwavari, Havasi vese vanogamuchira shoko iri, asi vaya vakapiwa bedzi. Nokuti pane varanda vakaberekwa vakadaro kubva mudumbu ramai. Uye pane varanda vakaitwa varanda nevanhu, uye pane varanda vakazvita varanda ivo pachavo nokuda kweumambo hwekudenga. Iye anokwanisa kugamuchira ngaagamuchire.

Ipapo vakaunza vana kwaari, kuti aise maoko pamusoro pavo uye anyengetere, asi vadzidzi vakavatsiura. Asi Jesu akati, Regai vana uye musavadzivisa kuuya kwandiri, nokuti umambo wokudenga ndewevakadaro. Uye akaisa maoko pamusoro pavo, akaenda kubva ikoko.

Uye tarira, mumwe akasvika akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi akanaka,

ndingaite chii chakanaka kuti ndive neupenyu husingaperi? Iye akati kwaari, Nei uchinzi ndakanaka? Hapana munhu akanaka kunze kwaMwari oga. Kana uchida kupinda muupenyu, chengeta mirairo. Anoti kwaari, Dzemhando dzipi? Asi Jesu akati, Icho chisauraya, usapfeve, usabe, usapupurire nhema, Kudza baba namai, uye uchada muvakidzani wako sezvaunozvida iwe pachako. Jaya rakati kwaari, Ndakachengeta zvose izvi kubva pandakanga ndiri muduku. Chii chandichiri kushaya? Jesu akati kwaari, Kana uchida kuva wakakwana, enda undotengesa zvinhu zvako ugovapa varombo, uye uchava nepfuma kudenga, uye uya uzonditerera. Jaya iro rakati ranzwa shoko iro, rakaenda richichema, nekuti rakanga rine pfuma yakawanda. Asi Jesu akati kuvadzidzi vake, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti mupfumi achapinda nokuoma muumambo hwematenga. Zvakare ndinoti kwamuri, zviri nyore kuti ngamera ipinde nomubofu reshinji pane kuti mupfumi apinde muumambo hwaMwari. Vakadzidzi vake vakati vanzwa, vakakatyamadzwa zvikuru vachiti, Ndiani zvino anogona kuponeswa? Akatarisa asi Jesu akati kwavari, Kuvanhu izvi hazvigoneki, asi kuna Mwari zvose zvinogoneka. Ipapo Petro achipindura akati kwaari, Tarira, isu takasiya zvose uye takakuteverai; saka chichava chii kwatiri? Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti imi vakanditevera, mukunatswa, kana Mwanakomana weMunhu achigara pachigaro cheushe chekubwinya kwake, muchagara nemiwo pazvigaro zveushe gumi nezviviri muchitonga marudzi gumi nemaviri eIsraeri. Uye wose uyo akasiya dzimba kana hama kana hanzvadzi kana baba kana amai kana mukadzi kana vana

kana minda nekuda kwezita rangu, achagamuchira zvakapetwa zana uye achagara nhaka upenyu husingaperi. Vazhinji asi vachava vekutanga vekupedzisira, uye vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga.

20

Yakafanana nokuti umambo hwokudenga uri semurume tenzi weimba, uyo akaenda mangwanani-ngwanani kuhaya vashandi muunda wake wemizambiringa. Uye akabvumirana nevashandi pamusoro pedhinariyasi pazuva, ndokuvatuma mumunda wake wemizambiringa. Uye akabuda kunze nenguva yechitatu awa, akaona vamwe vakamira mumusika vasina basa, Uye kuna avo akati, Endai nemiwo mumunda wemizambiringa, uye zvakakodzera ndichazvipa kwamuri. Ivo vakaenda. Zvakare akabuda nenguva yechitanhatu neyechipfumbamwe akaita saizvozvo. Pamusoro pezve asi panguva yawa yegumi neimwe akabuda akawana vamwe vakamira vasina basa, uye anoti kwavari, Makamirei pano zuva rose musina basa? Vanoti kwaari, Hapana munhu akatitengesa. Anoti kwavari, Endai nemiwo mumunda wemizambiringa, uye zvakangofanira kuti zvakarurama muchazogamuchira. Manheru akati asvika, ishe wemunda wemizambiringa akati kumutariri wake, Dana vashandi uye uvape mubairo wavo, uchitanga nevekupedzisira kusvika kune vekutanga. Uye vakauya panguva yegumi neimwe, vakagamuchira dhenariyo rimwe chete mumwe nemumwe. Vakauya asi vekutanga vakafunga kuti vaizowana zvakawanda,

uye naivo vakatora dhenariyo rimwe chete. Vakati vatorawo, vakanyunyuta pamusoro pemwene-imba. Vachitaura kuti ava vekupedzisira vakaita awa rimwe chete, uye wakavaita vakaenzana nesu isu takatakura mutoro wezuva nekupisa. Asi iye achipindura akati kune mumwe wavo, Shamwari, handisi kukuitira zvakaipa. Hauna here kubvumirana neni pamusoro pedenarius? Simudza zvako uende, asi ndinoda kupa uyu wekupedzisira sezvo ndakakupa iwe. Kana hazvibvumidzwi kwandiri kuita zvandinoda mune zvangu? Ziso rako rakaipa here nekuti ini ndakanaka? Saka vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga uye vekutanga vachava vekupedzisira, nokuti vazhinji vakadanwa, asi vashoma vakasarudzwa.

Uye Jesu paakanga achienda kuJerusarema, akatora vadzidzi gumi nevaviri vari voga munzira, uye akati kwavari, Tarirai, tinokwira kuenda kuJerusarema, uye Mwanakomana weMunhu achaendeswa kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori, uye vachamupa mutongo werufu. Uye vachapa iye kumarudzi kuti asekwe, uye arohwe, uye arovererwe pamuchinjikwa, uye pazuva rechitatu achamuka.

Ipapo amai vevanakomana vaZebhedhai vakasvika kwaari pamwe chete nevanakomana vavo, vachinamata uye vachikumbira chimwe chinhu kubva kwaari. Iye asi akati kwaari, Unodei? Iye akati kwaari, Iti kuti vagare ava vanakomana vaviri vangu, mumwe kurudyi rwako uye mumwe kuruboshwe rwako muumambo hwako. Akapindura asi Jesu akati, Hamuzivi zvamuri kukumbira. Munogona kunwa kapu

randava kuda kunwa here, kana rubhabhatidzo rwandiri kubhabhatidzwa here? Vakati kwaari, Tinogona. Uye anoti kwavari, Mukombe wangu zvirokwazvo muchanwa, uye rubhabhatidzo rwandiri kubhabhatidzwa narwo muchabhabhatizwa narwo, asi kugara kurudyi rwangu uye kuruboshwe rwangu hazvisi zvangu kupa, asi ndezvaavo zvakagadzirirwa naBaba vangu. Uye vakati vanzwa, vane gumi vakatsamwa pamusoro pevanakomana vaviri. Asi Jesu akavadana akati, munoziva kuti vatongi vendudzi vanovatonga neushe uye vakuru vanovashandisa simba. Hazvizovi saizvozvo pakati penyu, asi ani naani anoda kuva mukuru pakati penyu achava mushumiri wenyu. Uye ani naani anoda kuva wekutanga pakati penyu, achava muranda wenyu, Sezvakaita Mwanakomana weMunhu haana kuuya kuti ashumirwe, asi kuti ashumire uye kupa mweya wake serudzikinuro panzvimbo yevanhu vakawanda.

Uye pavakanga vachibuda kubva kuJeriko, mhomho huru wakatevera. Uye tarira, mapofu vaviri vakanga vakagara parutivi penzira, vakati vanzwa kuti Jesu aipfuura, vakadanidzira vachiti, Tinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi. Mhomho yakatsiura kwavari kuti vanyarare, asi ivo vakanyanya kudanidzira vachiti, Tinzwirei tsitsi, Ishe, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi. Uye Jesu akamira akavadana akati, Munodeiko kuti ndikuitirei? Vanoti kwaari, Ishe, kuti maziso edu azarurwe. Aine tsitsi, Jesu akabata maziso avo, uye pakarepo maziso avo akaona, uye vakamutevera.

21

Uye pavakasvika pedyo neJerusarema vakauya kuBhetifage pagomo reMiorivhi, ipapo Jesu akatuma vadzidzi vaviri. achiti kwavari, Endai mumusha uri pamberi penyu, uye pakarepo muchawana mbongoro yakasungwa nemwana wayo pamwe chete nayo. Musunungure muuye navo kwandiri. Uye kana mumwe munhu akataura chinhu kwamuri, muchati Ishe anozvioda, uye achazvidzosa pakarepo. Izvi zvose zvakaitika kuti kuzadziswe zvakataurwa nemuporofita achiti, Udzai mwanasikana weZioni, tarira mambo wako anouya kwauri ari munyoro uye akatasva mbongoro nemwana wembongoro.

Vadzidzi vakaenda uye vakaita sezvakarayirwa naJesu. Vakauya nembongoro nemwana wembongoro, vakaisa nguo dzavo pamusoro pazvo, uye akagara pamusoro pazvo. Asi mhomho hombe kwazvo vakawarira nguvo dzavo munzira, vamwe vaigura matavi kubva mumiti uye vaiwaridza munzira. Asi mhomho dzaiva dzichifamba pamberi nevaitevera vakanga vachidanidzira vachiti, Hosana kumwanakomana waDhavhidhi! Akaropafadzwa uyo anouya muzita raIshe! Hosana kudenga-denga!

Uye pakapinda muJerusarema, guta rese rakadengenyeka richiti, Ndiani uyu? Asi vanhu vazhinji vakanga vachiti, Uyu ndiye Jesu muporofita anobva kuNazareta yeGarirea.

Uye Jesu akapinda mutemberi yaMwari, uye akabudisa vose vaitengesa nevaitengeserana mutemberi, uye akapidigura matafura evachinjana mari nezvigaro zvevatengesi venjiva, Uye anoti kwavari, Zvakanyorwa kuti: Imba yangu ichanzi imba yokunyengeterera, asi imi makaita bako remagamba.

Uye vakaremara nemapofu vakauya kwaari mutemberi, uye akavaporesa. Vaona asi vapristi vakuru nevanyori zvishamiso zvaakaitwa nevana vachidanidzira mutemberi vachiti, Hosana kumwanakomana waDhavhidhi, vakatsamwa. Vakati kwaari, Unonzwa here zviri kutaurwa nevanhu ava? Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Hongu. Hamuna kumboverenga here kuti, Kubva mumiromo yevacheche nevamwana vanoyamwisa, makagadzirira rumbidzo? Uye avasiya, akabuda kunze kweguta akaenda kuBhetani uye akarara ikoko.

Mangwanani asi paaidzoka muguta, akanzwa nzara Uye aona muti womuonde mumwe uri panzira, akauya kwauri, uye haana kuwana chinhu mauri kunze kwemashizha chete, uye akati kwauri, Kubva kwauri hakuchazobudi chibereko kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Uye muti womuonde wakaoma pakarepo. Uye vadzidzi vakati vaona, vakashamisika vachiti, Muti womuonde wakaoma sei pakarepo? Akapindura asi Jesu akati kwavari, Chokwadi ndinoti kwamuri, kana muchiva nokutenda uye musingarambi, hamungoiti icho chemuti womuonde chete, asi kunyange kugomo iri muchiti, Simudzwa uye ukandwe mugungwa, zvichaitika. Uye zvose zvamunokumbira mumunyengetero muchitenda, muchazvigamuchira.

Uye paakanga asvika mutemberi, vapristi vakuru nevakuru vevanhu vakauya kwaari paakanga achidzidzisa, vachiti, Munesimba rerudzi rupi rumunoita zvinhu izvi, uye ndiani akakupai simba iri? Akapindura asi Jesu akati kwavari, Ndichabvunza imi neniwo shoko rimwe chete, iro kana muchinditi kwandiri, neniwo ndichakuudzai kuti ndinoita zvinhu izvi nesimba ripi. Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohani rwakabva kupi, rwakabva kudenga here kana kuvanhu? Asi ivo vakafunga pakati pavo vachiti, Kana tikati kubva kudenga, achati kwatiri, Nemhaka yei saka musina kumutenda? Kana tikati kubva kuvanhu, tinotya mhomho, nokuti vese vane Johani semuprofita. Uye vakapindura kuna Jesu vakati, Hatizivi. Iye akatiwo kwavari, Neniwo handikuudzei kuti ndinoita zvinhu izvi nemasimba api.

Asi chii chamunoona? Mumwe murume aiva nevana vaviri, uye akasvika kumwana wekutanga akati, Mwana, enda nhasi unoshanda mumunda wangu wemizambiringa. Asi iye achipindura akati, Handidi, asi gare gare akazvidemba akaenda. Uye akasvika kune wechipiri akataura zvakafanana. Asi iye akapindura akati, Ini, Ishe, uye haana kuenda. Ndiani pakati pevaviri akaita kuda kwababa? Vakati kwaari, Wekutanga. Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vateresi nemhombwe vanokutungamirirai muumambo hwaMwari. Nokuti Johane akauya kwamuri munzira yekururama, asi hamuna kumutenda, vateresi nezvifeve vakatenda kwaari, asi imi maona izvi, hamuna kutendeuka pashure kuti mumutende.

Inzwai mumwe mufananidzo. Kwakanga kune munhu mumwe aiva tenzi weimba, uyo akadyara munda wemizambiringa uye akaisa ruzhowa rwakaukomberedza, uye akachera chisviniro mukati mawo, uye akavaka shongwe, uye akaupira kuvarimi uye akaenda kunze kwenyika. Asi nguva yemichero payakaswedera, akatuma varanda vake kuvarimi kuti vatore michero yake. Uye varimi vakatora varanda vake, mumwe vakarova, mumwe vakauraya, uye mumwe vakataka nemabwe. Zvakare akatuma vamwe varanda vakawanda kupfuura vekutanga, uye vakaita kwavari saizvozvo. Gare gare asi akatuma mwanakomana wake kwavari achiti, Vachakudza mwanakomana wangu. Asi varimi vaona mwanakomana vakati mukati mavo, Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka, uyai timuurayi uye titore nhaka yake. Vakatora iye vakamukanda kunze kwemunda wemizambiringa vakamuuraya. Kana saka ishe wemunda wemizambiringa auya, achaiteiko kuvarimi ivavo? Vanoti kwaari, Vakaipa achavaparadza zvakaipa, uye munda wemizambiringa achaupa kune vamwe varimi, avo vachapa kwaari michero munguva dzavo. Jesu anoti kwavari, Hamuna kumboverenga here mumagwaro, kuti ibwe rakarambidzwa nevaivaka, ndiro rakava musoro wekona? Izvi zvakabva kuna Ishe, uye zvinoshamisa mumaziso edu?

Nekuda mhaka iyi ndinoti kwamuri kuti umambo hwaMwari huchatorwa kubva kwamuri uye huchapiwa rudzi runoita zvibereko zvahwo. Uye ani naani anowira pamusoro pedombo iri achaputswa kuita zvidimbu, asi ani naani rauchawira pamusoro pake, richamuparadza. Uye vapristi vakuru

navaFarisi vakati vanzwa mifananidzo yake, vakaziva kuti aitaura pamusoro pavo. Uye vachiita kumubata vakatya vanhu vazhinji, nekuti vaimutora semuprofita.

22

Uye achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari zvakare nemifananidzo achiti, Umambo hwokudenga hwakafananidzwa namambo munhu, uyo akaita muchato kumwanakomana wake. Uye akatuma varanda vake kuti vadane avo vakanga vakakokwa kumichato, asi havana kuda kuuya. Zvakare akatuma vamwe varanda achiti, Udzai vakakokwa kuti, tarirai, mabiko angu akanaka ndaagadzirira, nzombe dzangu nezvipfuwo zvakakodzwa zvaurayiwa, uye zvese zvagadzirira. Uyai kumuchato. Asi ivo vasingafungi vakaenda, mumwe akaenda kumunda wake, mumwe akaenda kukutengesa kwake. Asi vakasara vakabata varanda vake, vakavashungurudza uye vakavauraya. Asi mambo iyeye akati anzwa, akatsamwa, uye akatuma mauto ake akaparadza mhondi idzo uye akapisa guta ravo. Ipapo anotaura kuvaranda vake achiti, Muchato chaizvo wakagadzirira, asi vakakokwa havana kuva vakafanira, Endai saka kumabuda enzira, uye vose vamunowana danai kumichato. Uye vakabuda varanda avo vakaenda munzira, vakaunganidza vose vakawanda vakawana, vakaipa nevakanaka, uye muchato wakazadzwa nevaigara. Asi mambo apinda kuti aone vaya vakavata, akaona ikoko munhu asina kupfeka nguvo yemuchato. Uye anoti kwaari, Shamwari,

wakapinda sei pano usina chipfeko chemuchato? Asi iye akaita mwiro. Ipapo mambo akati kuvashumiri, Musungire tsoka dzake nemaoko, mumutakure mumurase murima rekunze; ikoko kuchava nokuchema nokugeda-geda mazino. Nokuti vazhinji vakakokwa, asi vashoma vakasarudzwa.

Ipapo vaFarisi vakaenda vakatora zano kuti vamubate mumusungo neshoko. Uye vanotumira kwaari vadzidzi vavo pamwe chete nevaHerodhi vachiti, Mudzidzisi, tinoziva kuti uri wechokwadi uye unodzidzisa nzira yaMwari muchokwadi, uye hazvina basa kwauri pamusoro pechero ani, nekuti hauoni kuzviso zvevanhu, Saka tiudzei, munofungei? Zvinobvumidzwa here kupa mutero kuna Kesari kana kuti kwete? Asi Jesu achiziva kuipa kwavo, akati, Munondiedzeyi, imi vanyengeri? Ratidzai kwandiri mari yemutero. Ivo vakauya nayo kwaari dhenariyo. Uye akati kwavari, Mufananidzo uyu nerunyoro ndezvaani? Vanoti kwaari, ZvaMambokadzi. Ipapo anoti kwavari, Dzoserai naizvozvo zva Mambokadzi kuna Mambokadzi, uye zva Mwari kuna Mwari. Uye vakati vanzwa, vakashamiswa, uye vakati vasiya iye, vakaenda.

Musi zuva iro vakauya kwaari vaSadhusi, avo vaireva kuti hakuna kumuka kwavakafa, uye vakamubvunza vachiti, Mudzidzisi, Mozisi akati kana mumwe munhu anofa asina vana, munun'una wake anofanira kuroora chirikadzi yake kuti amutsidzire munun'una wake vana. Kwaiva nehama nomwe pakati pedu, uye wekutanga akati aroora akafa, uye sezvo akanga asina vana, akasiya mukadzi wake kumunun'una wake.

Zvakafanana, wechipiri newechitatu, kusvikira kune vanomwe. Pakupedzisira, mushure mezvose, mukadzi akafa futi. Mukumuka kwevakafa saka, achava mukadzi waani pavanomwe ava? Nokuti vese vakamuwana. Achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari, Muri kurasika nokuti hamuzivi Magwaro kana simba raMwari. Nokuti pakumuka kwavakafa, havaroorani kana kupiwa mukuroora, asi vakafanana nenhume dzaMwari dziri kudenga. Asi pamusoro pekumuka kwevakafa, hamuna kuverenga here zvakataurwa kwamuri naMwari achiti, Ini ndiri Mwari waAbrahamu naMwari waIsaac naMwari waJacob; Mwari haazi Mwari wavakafa, asi wavapenyu. Uye vakati vanzwa, vazhinji vakakatyamadzwa nekudzidzisa kwake.

VaFarisi vakati vanzwa kuti akanyaradza vaSadhusi, vakaungana pamwe chete. Uye mumwe wavo, gweta, akamubvunza achimuedza, achiti, Mudzidzisi, nderupi murairo mukuru uri mumutemo? Jesu akati kwaari, Uchada Ishe Mwari wako nomoyo wako wose, nomweya wako wose, uye nopfungwa dzako dzose. Uyu ndiwo murairo wekutanga uye mukuru. Yechipiri asi yakafanana neiyi: uchada muvakidzani wako sezvauri iwe pachako. Mumirairo miviri iyi mutemo wose nevaporofita zvinorembera.

VaFarisi vakati vaungana, Jesu akavabvunza achitaura, Munofunga sei pamusoro paKristu? Mwanakomana waani? Vanoti kwaari, WaDhavhidhi. Anoti kwavari, Sei saka Dhavhidhi ari muMweya achimudana kuti Ishe, achiti, Ishe akati kuna Ishe wangu, Gara kurudyi rwangu kusvikira ndaita vavengi vako

chitsiko chetsoka dzako.

Kana saka Dhavhidhi achimudana kuti Ishe, angava mwanakomana wake sei?

Uye hapana munhu aiva achikwanisa kumupindura shoko, uye hapana munhu akatsunga kubva pazuva iroro kumubvunza futi.

23

Ipapo Jesu akataura kuvanhu vazhinji nokunavadzidzi vake. Achitaura kuti, Pamusoro pechigaro chaMoses vakagara vanyori navaFarisi. Zvose saka, zvakawanda kana vakataura kwamuri kuti muchengetedze, chengetai uye muite, asi maererano nemabasa avo musaita, nokuti vanotaura asi havaiti. Vanosunga nokuti mitoro inorema uye yakaoma kutakura, uye vanoisa pamusoro pemapfudzi evanhu, asi nomunwe wavo havadi kufambisa iyo. Asi mabasa avo ose vanoaita kuti vaonekwe nevanhu. Nokuti vanowedzera zviratidziro zvavo uye vanokurisa mipendero yezvipfeko zvavo, Vanoda nzvimbo yekukudzwa pamabiko uye zvigaro zvepamberi muungano. uye makwazisano munzvimbo dzekutengesera uye kudanwa nevanhu kuti Rabhi. Asi imi musadanwa kuti rabbi, nokuti mudzidzisi wenyu mumwe chete ndiye Kristu, uye imi mose muri hama. Uye musadana baba venyu panyika, nokuti Baba venyu mumwe chete ndivo vari kudenga. Uye musadanwa

vadzidzisi, nokuti mumwe chete wenyu ndiyo mudzidzisi, iye Kristu. Asi mukuru wenyu achava mushumiri wenyu. Ani uyo asi achakudza iye pachake achaderedzwa, uye ani uyo achazvininipisa iye pachake achakudzwa.

Nhamo kwamuri, vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munodya dzimba dzechirikadzi uye nechikonzero murefu muchinamata; nekuda kweizvi muchagamuchira mutongo mukuru. Mune nhamo imi, vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munopfiga umambo hwokudenga pamberi pevanhu; imi hamupindi, uye vaya vanoda kupinda hamuvatendera kupinda. Nhamo kwamuri, vanyori navaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munofamba gungwa nenyika yakaoma kuti muite mumwe mueni, uye paava, munomuita mwanakomana wegehena kaviri kupfuura imi. Mune nhamo imi, vatungamiriri mapofu, imi munoti, ani zvake anenge akapika mutemberi, hazvina maturo, asi ani zvake anenge akapika negoridhe retemberi, ane mhosva. Mapenzi nemapofu, ndiani mukuru, goridhe here kana temberi inoita goridhe dzvene? Uye, ani zvake anopika nearitari, hazvina maturo, asi ani zvake anopika nechipo chiri pamusoro payo, ane mhosva. Mapenzi nemapofu, chii chakakura, chipo here kana aritari inoita chitsvene chipo? Naizvozvo anopika nearitari anopika nearitari uye nezvinhu zvese zviri pamusoro payo. Uye iye anenge apika mutemberi anopika mairi uye muna iye anenge agara mairi. Uye iye anopika nedenga anopika nechigaro chaMwari uye neiye agere pamusoro pacho. Mune nhamo imi, vanyori navaFarisi vanyengeri, nokuti munopa chegumi cheminti, nedire, nekomini, asi makasiya zvinhu

zvakakosha zvomutemo, kururamisira, netsitsi, nokutenda. Izvi ndizvo maifanira kuita, uye izvo musazvisiya. Vatungamiriri mapofu, vanokosesa nhumbu, asi vanomedza ngamera. Mune nhamo, imi vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nekuti munochenesa kunze kwekapu nendiro, asi mukati makazara nokupamba nokusaruramisira. Pharisee bofu, chenesa kutanga mukati mekapu nendiro, kuti kunze kwazvowo kuvewo kwakachena. Mune nhamo imi vanyori nevaFarisi vanyengeri, nokuti makafanana nemarinda akachenerwa kunze, ayo kunze chaizvo anoratidzika akanaka, asi mukati azere mapfupa evakafa netsvina yose. Saka nemiwo, kunze munoratidzika kuvanhu kuti makarurama, asi mukati muzere neunyengeri nekusateerera mutemo. Mune nhamo imi, vanyori neVaFarisi vanyengeri, nokuti munovaka makuva evaporofita uye munoshongedza makuva evakarurama, Uye munoti, Dai takanga tiri mumazuva emadzibaba edu, tingadai tisina kuva vabatani vavo mukuteura ropa revaprofita. Saka muri kupupura pamusoro penyu kuti muri vanakomana vevakaponda vaprofita. Uye imi zadzai chiyero chemadzibaba enyu. Imi nyoka, chibereko chenyoka dzine uturu, mungapukunyuka sei pakutongwa kwegehena? Nekuda kweizvozvi, tarirai, ini ndinotumira kwamuri vaporofita nevakachenjera nevanyori, uye vamwe vavo muchavauraya uye muchavarovera pamuchinjikwa, uye vamwe vavo mucharova netyava muungano dzenyu uye muchavadzingirira kubva kuguta kuenda kuguta Kuti riuye pamusoro penyu ropa rese rakarurama riri kudururwa panyika kubva paropa raAbheri akarurama kusvika paropa raZekaria mwanakomana waBharakia, uyo wamakaponda pakati petemberi nearitari.

Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwamuri kuti zvose izvi zvichauya pamusoro pechizvarwa ichi. Jerusarema Jerusarema, iwe unouraya vaprofita uye unotaka nemabwe vakatumwa kwauri, kangani ndakada kuunganidza vana vako nenzira iyo shiri inounganidza vana vayo pasi pemapapiro ayo, asi hamuna kuda. Tarirai, imba yenyu inosiyiwa kwamuri isina chinhu. Ndinoti kwamuri, hamuzondioni kubva iye zvino kusvikira muchati, Akaropafadzwa anouya muzita raIshe.

24

Uye Jesu akati abuda akaenda achibva kutemberi, vadzidzi vake vakauya kuzomunyatsotaridza zvivakwa zvetemberi. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Hamusi kuona izvi zvese here? Chokwadi ndinoti kwamuri, hapana kana ibwe richasiyiwa pamusoro perimwe pano, risingazoputswi. Paakanga akagara pamusoro pegomo remuorivhi, vadzidzi vakauya kwaari vari voga vachiti, Tiudzei kuti zvinhu izvi zvichaitika rinhi, uye chiratidzo chekuuya kwenyu nechekupera kwenyika chichava chei? Uye akapindura Jesu akati kwavari, Chenjerai kuti kurege kuva nomunhu anokutsausai. Nokuti vazhinji vachauya muzita rangu vachiti, Ndini Kristu, uye vachanyengera vazhinji. Imi muchava pedyo nekunzwa nezvehondo uye nekunzwa nezvehondo, onai kuti musavhiringika, nekuti zvinofanira kuti zvese zviitike, asi hazvisi chete kuguma. Achasimuka nokuti rudzi pamusoro perudzi uye umambo pamusoro peumambo, uye pachava nenzara uye matenda uye kudengenyeka kwenyika munzvimbo

dzakasiyana. Zvose asi izvi ndiko kutanga kwemarwadzo ekubereka. Ipapo vachakuisai mukutambudzika uye vachakuurayai, uye muchavengwa nendudzi dzose nekuda kwezita rangu. Uye ipapo vazhinji vachagumburwa, uye vachapandukirana, uye vachavengana. Uye vaporofita venhema vazhinji vachasimuka uye vachanyengera vazhinji. Uye nekuda kwokuwanda kwokusateerera mutemo, rudo rwevazhinji ruchachaya. Asi uyo akatsungirira kusvika kumagumo, iye achaponeswa. Uye nhau yakanaka iyi yeumambo ichaparidzwa munyika yese inogarwa kuti ive uchapupu kumarudzi ese, uye ipapo magumo achauya. Kana saka mukaona chinhu chinonyangadza chekuparadzwa chakataurwa kuburikidza naDhanieri muporofita chakamira munzvimbo tsvene, anoverenga ngaanzwisise. Ipapo vari muJudhiya ngavatizire kumakomo. Iye ari pamusoro pedenga reimba ngaarege kuburuka kuzotora zvinhu kubva mumba make, Uye iye ari mumunda ngaasadzokera shure kuti atore nguo dzake. Nhamo kune vakadzi vane mimba nevaya vanoyamwisa mumazuva iwayo. Nyengetererai kuti kutiza kwenyu kurege kuitika munguva yechando kana nomusi wesabata. Ichava nokuti ipapo kutambudzika kukuru, kwakadai kusina kumbova kubva pakutanga kwenyika kusvika zvino, uye hakuzombovizve. Uye kana mazuva iwayo asina kupfupiswa, hapana nyama yose yaizosunungurwa, asi nekuda kwevasanangurwa mazuva iwayo achapfupiswa. Ipapo kana mumwe munhu akakuudzai kuti, Tarirai, pano pane Kristu, kana kuti, Pano pane iye, musatenda. Vachasisimuka nokuti vaKristu venhema nevaporofita venhema, uye vachapa zviratidzo zvikuru nezvishamiso, kuitira

kunyengera, kana zvichibvira, kunyange vakasarudzwa. Tarirai, ndakakuudzai kare. Kana saka vakakuudzai kuti, Tarirai, ari murenje, musabuda; kana vakati, Tarirai, ari mumakamuri emukati, musatenda, Sezvo mheni ichibuda kumabvazuva ichionekwa kusvikira kumadokero, saizvozvo kuchava kuuya kweMwanakomana weMunhu. Nokuti papi pacho paine chitunha, ipapo achaunganiswa makondo.

Pakarepo mushure kwokutambudzika kwemazuva iwayo, zuva richavima uye mwedzi hauchapi chiedza chawo, uye nyeredzi dzichawa kubva kudenga, uye masimbaokudenga achazungunuswa.

Uye ipapo ichaonekwa chiratidzo cheMwanakomana wemunhu mudenga, uye ipapo mhuri dzese dzenyika dzichachema uye vachaona Mwanakomana wemunhu achiuya pamusoro pemakore edenga nesimba uye nekubwinya kukuru. Uye achatuma vatumwa vake pamwe chete nehwamanda inzwi guru, uye vachaunganidza vasanangurwa vake kubva kumhepo ina dzose kubva kumigumo yematenga kusvika kumigumo yawo. Kubva pamuonde dzidza mufananidzo. Kana davi rawo rava nyoro uye mashizha anobuda, munoziva kuti zhizha rava pedyo. Saka nemiwo, kana muona zvinhu izvi zvese, muzive kuti zvava pedyo pamikova. Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwamuri, chizvarwa ichi hachingapfuuri kusvikira zvese izvi zvaitika. Denga nenyika zvichapfuura, asi mashoko angu haazopfuuri. Asi pamusoro pezuva iro nenguva yacho, hapana munhu anoziva, kunyange vanhume vokudenga, kunze kwaBaba vangu

voga. Sezvakaita mazuva aNoa, saizvozvo kuchava kuuya kweMwanakomana weMunhu. Sezvakaita chaizvo, nokuti vaiva mumazuva ayo pamberi pemafashamo vachidya uye vachinwa, vachiroora uye vachiwanisa, kusvikira pazuva rakapinda Noa muareka, Uye havana kuziva kusvikira mafashamo akasvika uye akatora vese, saizvozvo zvichava pakuuya kweMwanakomana weMunhu. Ipapo vaviri vachava mumunda, mumwe anotorwa uye mumwe anosiyiwa. Vakadzi vaviri vanokuyira mupupu; mumwe anotorwa uye mumwe anosiyiwa. Chenjerai saka, nekuti hamuzivi kuti Ishe wenyu anouya neawa ripi. Asi izvo munoziva kuti kana muridzi weimba aiziva kuti mbavha inouya panguva yei yekurinda, angadai akarinda uye angadai asina kutendera kuti imba yake iputswe. Nekuda kwaizvozvi nemiwo ivai vakagadzirira, nekuti paawa ramusingazvifungiri Mwanakomana weMunhu anouya.

Ndiani saka muranda akatendeka uye akachenjera, uyo ishe wake akagadza pamusoro pebasa rake kuti ape vanhu chikafu munguva yakakodzera? Akaropafadzwa muranda uya uyo ishe wake paachauya achawana achiita saizvozvo. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti achamugadza pamusoro pezvese zvaanazvo. Kana asi akati muranda iyoyo akaipa mumoyo make, Ishe wangu anononoka kuuya, uye anotanga kurova varanda vake vaanoshandira pamwe chete navo, anodya uye anonwa pamwe chete nevadhakwa, Ishe wemuranda uya achauya pazuva raasingatarisiri uye munguva yaasingazivi. Uye achacheka iye kuita zviviri, uye achaisa mugove wake pamwe chete nevanyengeri, ipapo pachava nekuchema uye nekugeda-

geda kwemazino.

25

Ipapo umambo hwematenga huchafananidzwa nemhandara gumi, dzakanga dzatora mwenje yadzo dzikabuda kunosangana nechikomba. Shanu asi vaiva vakachenjera uye vashanu vaiva mapenzi. Avo vaiva mapenzi, vakati vatorawo mwenje dzavo, havana kutora mafuta pamwe chete navo. Asi vakachenjera vakatora mafuta mumidziyo yavo pamwe chete nemwenje dzavo. Chirongwa chichindononoka, vakadzidzimuka vese uye vakarara. Pakati pehusiku kudanidzira kwakaitika, tarirai chikomba anouya, budai muende kunosangana naye. Ipapo mhandara idzo dzose vakamuka uye vakashongedza mwenje dzavo. Asi mapenzi akati kuna vakachenjera, Tipai mamwe emafuta enyu, nokuti marambi edu ari kudzima. Vakachenjera vakapindura vachiti, Zvimwe hazvizokwana kwatiri nekwamuri; endai henyu kuna vanotengesa mundotengera imi. Pavakanga vachienda kunotenga, chikomba chakasvika uye vakanga vakagadzirira vakapinda naye mumuchato, uye gonhi rakavharwa. Gare pashure asi vanouya uye vasikana vakasara vachiti, Ishe, Ishe, tizaridzirei. Asi iye achipindura akati, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, handikuzivei. Chenjerai saka, nekuti hamuzivi zuva kana nguva iyo Mwanakomana wemunhu anouya.

Sezvakaita nekuti munhu achienda kure kubva kumusha,

akadana varanda vake vega uye akaisa pfuma yake mumaoko avo. Uye kuna mumwe akapa matarenda mashanu, kuna mumwe maviri, uye kuna mumwe rimwe chete, mumwe nomumwe maererano nesimba rake chairo, uye akabva aenda kune imwe nyika pakarepo. Akaenda asi iye akanga atora matarenda mashanu akashanda nawo uye akaita mamwe matarenda mashanu. Saizvozvo uye iye wezviviri akawana mamwe maviri. Asi iye akanga atora mumwe chete, akaenda akachera muvhu uye akaviga sirivha yatenzi wake. Mushure kwenguva refu, ishe wevaranda avo anouya uye anogadzirisa nyaya navo. Uye akaswedera iye akanga atora matarenda mashanu, akauya newo mamwe matarenda mashanu achiti, Ishe, makandipa matarenda mashanu; tarirai, ndakawana mamwe matarenda mashanu pamusoro pawo. Ishe wake akati kwaari, Zvakanaka, muranda wakanaka uye akatendeka. Pamusoro pezvidiki waiva akatendeka, pamusoro pezvizhinji ndichakugadza. Pinda mumufaro waishe wako. Aswedera uye iye akanga atora matarenda maviri akati, Ishe, matarenda maviri makandipa, tarirai, mamwe matarenda maviri ndakawana pamusoro pawo. Ishe wake akati kwaari, Zvakanaka, muranda wakanaka uye akatendeka. Pamusoro pezvidiki waiva akatendeka, pamusoro pezvizhinji ndichakugadza. Pinda mumufaro waishe wako. Aswedera asi uye uyo akange agamuchira tarenda rimwe akati, Ishe, ndakaziva iwe kuti uri munhu akaoma, unokohwa kwausina kudyara uye unounganidza kubva kwausina kuparadzira, Uye ndichitya, ndakaenda ndikaviga tarenda yako muvhu; ona, une yako. Achipindura asi ishe wake akati kwaari, Wakaipa

muranda uye simbe, waiziva kuti ndinokohwa kwandisina kudyara uye ndinounganidza kubva kwandisina kuparadzira. Zvaiva zvakakosha saka kuti iwe ukande sirivha yangu kuvabhangi, uye pandakauya ini ndaizogamuchira zvangu pamwe chete nemhindu. Bvisai saka tarenda rake mumupe uyo ane matarenda gumi. Nokuti kune mumwe nemumwe ane, achapihwa uye achava nezvakawanda; asi kune asina, kunyange zvaanazvo zvichatatorwa kubva kwaari. Uye muranda asina basa mudzingei murima rekunze, ikoko kuchava nokuchema nokugeda-geda kwemeno.

Asi kana Mwanakomana weMunhu auya mukubwinya kwake, uye vatumwa vese vatsvene pamwe chete naye, ipapo achagara pachigaro cheushe chekubwinya kwake, Uye marudzi ose achaunganiswa pamberi pake, uye achavaparadzanisa kubva kune mumwe nemumwe sezvo mufudzi anoparadzanisa makwai kubva kumbudzi. Uye achamisa makwai kurudyi rwake, asi mbudzi kuruboshwe. Ipapo mambo achati kune vari kurudyi rwake, Uyai imi vakaropafadzwa vaBaba vangu, garai nhaka umambo hwakagadzirirwa kwamuri kubva pakuvambwa kwenyika. Ndakanga ndine nzara, uye makandipa kudya; ndakanga ndine nyota, uye makandipa kunwa; ndakanga ndiri mutorwa, uye makandiunganidza, Ndakanga ndakashama, uye makandifukidza; ndakanga ndirwara, uye makandishanyira; ndakanga ndiri mujeri, uye makauya kwandiri. Ipapo vakarurama vachapindura kwaari vachiti, Ishe, rinhi imi takaona muchinyara tikakudyisa, kana nyota tikakumwisa? Rinhi chaizvo takaona iwe uri mutorwa

tikakugamuchira, kana uri kushama tikakufukidza? Riniko asi takakuona usina simba kana uri mujeri, tikauya kwauri? Uye achipindura, mambo achati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, pamusoro pezvamakaita kune mumwe wehama dzangu dzeduku, kwandiri makaita. Ipapo achati kune vari kuruboshwe rwake, Ibvai kwandiri, imi vakatukwa, muende mumoto wokusingaperi wakagadzirirwa dhiyabhorosi nenhume dzake. Nokuti ndakanga ndine nzara, uye hamuna kundipa kudya; ndakanga ndine nyota, uye hamuna kundipa kunwa. Ndakanga ndiri mutorwa, asi hamuna kundigamuchira; ndakanga ndakashama, asi hamuna kundipfekedza; ndakanga ndisina simba uye ndiri mujeri, asi hamuna kundishanyira. Ipapo vachapindura kwaari vachiti, Ishe, rinhi imi takakuonai muchida kudya kana nyota kana muri mutorwa kana mushama kana murwere kana muri mutirongo, uye hatina kukushumirai? Ipapo achavapindura achiti, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, sezvo musina kuita kune mumwe weava vaduku, hamuna kuitawo kwandiri. Uye ava vachaenda mukurangwa kusingaperi, asi vakarurama vachaenda muupenyu husingaperi.

26

Uye zvakaitika apo Jesu apedza mashoko aya ese, akataura kuvadzidzi vake Munoziva kuti mushure memazuva maviri Paseka inoitwa, uye Mwanakomana weMunhu anopandukidzwa kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa. Ipapo vapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru vevanhu vakaungana muruvazhe

rwemupristi mukuru ainzi Kayafasi. Uye vakatora zano pamwe chete kuti vabate Jesu nekunyengera uye vamuuraye. Vakanga vachitaura vachiti, Kwete mumutambo, kuti mhirizhonga irege kuitika pakati pevanhu.

Jesu akava ari muBhetani muimba yaSimoni maperembudzi. Mukadzi akasvika kwaari aine chinu chealabaster chemafuta anokosha chaizvo, uye akadurura pamusoro womusoro wake paakanga akavata. Vaona asi vadzidzi vake vakatsamwa vachiti, Kuparadza uku kwaitirwei? Mafuta aya aigona kutengeswa nomutengo mukuru uye kupiwa varombo. Achiziva izvi, Jesu akati kwavari, Munoitireiko mukadzi uyu kutambudzika? Nokuti akaita basa rakanaka kwandiri. Varombo munogara muchivawo nemi, asi ini hamuzondivi neni nguva dzose. Nokuti uyu akadira mafuta aya pamusoro pemuviri wangu akaita izvi kuti andivige. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kwose kana ichiparidza nhau yakanaka iyi munyika yose, zvaakaita uyu mukadzi zvichataureswawo kuti zvive chirangaridzo chake.

Ipapo mumwe wevanegumi nevaviri, ainzi Judha Iskarioti, akaenda kuvapristi vakuru akati, Munodeyi kuti mundipe, uye ini ndichakuisai iye? Asi ivo vakamupa makumi matatu esirivha. Uye kubva ipapo akatsvaka mukana kuti amutengese.

Pazuva rekutanga rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, vadzidzi vakauya kuna Jesu vachiti kwaari, Unoda kuti tikugadzirire kudya Paseka kupi? Asi iye akati, Endai muguta kuna mumwe munhu muti kwaari, Mudzidzisi anoti, nguva yangu yava pedyo;

ndichaitira paseka kwamuri nevadzidzi vangu. Vadzidzi vakaita sezvo Jesu akavaraira, uye vakagadzirira Paseka. Manheru yakati yasvika, akarara pasi pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri. Uye vachidya, akati, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti mumwe wenyu achanditengesa. Uye vachichema zvikuru, vakatanga kutaura kwaari mumwe nemumwe wavo, Handizi ini here, Ishe? Asi iye akapindura akati, Iye akanyika ruoko pamwe chete neni mundiro, ndiye achanditengesa. Mwanakomana wemunhu zvirokwazvo anoenda sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake, asi nhamo kumunhu iyeye anotendesera Mwanakomana weMunhu. Zvaiva nani kwaari dai asina kuberekwa munhu iyeye. Achipindura asi Judha iye aimuisa muruoko rwevavengi akati, Handizi ini here, Rabhi? Akati kwaari, Iwe wazvitaura. Pavakanga vachidya, Jesu akatora chingwa uye akavonga, akachimedura uye akachipa vadzidzi uye akati, Torai, idyai, ichi ndiwo muviri wangu, Uye akati atora mukombe uye avonga, akavapa achiti, Nwai mauri mose. Nokuti ichi ndicho ropa rangu resungano itsva rinodururirwa vazhinji kuti zvivi zviregererwe. Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti handichazomwizve kubva izvozvi kubva pachibereko chemuzambiringa ichi kusvikira zuva iro pandichazonwa icho nemi chitsva muumambo hwaBaba vangu.

Uye vakaimba rwiyo vakabuda vakaenda mugomo remaOrivhi. Ipapo Jesu anoti kwavari, Imi mose muchagumburwa neni pausiku huno, nokuti zvakanyorwa kuti, Ndicharova mufudzi, uye makwai eboka achapararira.

Asi mushure mekunge ndasimudzwa, ndichatungamira imi

kuenda kuGarirea. Achipindura asi Petro akati kwaari, Kana vose vachagumburwa mauri, ini handizombogumburi. Jesu akati kwaari, Zvirokwazvo ndinokuudza kuti usiku huno, jongwe risati rapira, uchandiramba katatu. Petro akati kwaari, Kunyange zvikadikanwa kuti ndife pamwe chete nemi, handizokurambii. Vadzidzi vese vakataurazve zvakadaro.

Ipapo Jesu anouya navo kunzvimbo inonzi Getsemane, uye anoti kuvadzidzi, Garai pano kusvikira ndaenda ndikanonyengetera ikoko. Uye akatora Petro nevanakomana vaviri vaZebhedhi, akatanga kusuwa uye kutambudzika. Ipapo Jesu akati kwavari, Mweya wangu unoshungurudzika kwazvo kusvikira pakufa; garai pano murinde pamwe chete neni. Uye afambira mberi zvishoma, akawira pasi nechiso chake achinamata uye achiti, Baba vangu, kana zvichibvira, ngaipfuure kubva kwandiri mukombe uyu, asi kwete sezvandinoda ini, asi sezvamunoita imi. Uye anouya kuna vadzidzi uye anowana ivo vakarara, uye anoti kuna Petro, Saizvozvo hamuna kukwanisa kurinda neni kwenguva imwe chete here? Chenjerai uye munyengetere, kuti murege kupinda mumuedzo; mweya zvirokwazvo unoshingaira, asi nyama haina simba. Zvakare kwechipiri akaenda akanyengetera achiti, Baba vangu, kana mukombe uyu usingagoni kupfuura kwandiri kana ndisingauswi, ngakuitwe kuda kwenyu. Achiuya, anowana ivo zvakare vachirara, nokuti maziso avo aiva akarema. Uye akavasiiya akaenda zvakare akanyengetera kechitatu achitaura mashoko mamwe chete. Ipapo anouya kuvadzidzi vake uye anoti kwavari, Muri kurara here zvino uye munozorora? Tarirai, awa yasvika uye

Mwanakomana weMunhu ari kutengeswa mumaoko avatadzi. Simukai, ngatiendeyi; tarirai, aswedere anondipandukira.

Uye achiri kutaura, tarira, Judha, mumwe wevanegumi nevaviri, akauya, uye pamwe chete naye chaunga chikuru chine minondo netsvimbo, kubva kuvapristi vakuru nevakuru vevanhu. Asi iye aiva kumuisa mumaoko avo akapa kwavari chiratidzo achiti, Uyo wandichatsvodana, ndiye iye; mubate. Uye pakarepo aswedera kuna Jesu akati, Kwazisai, Rabhi, uye akamutsvoda. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Shamwari, pamusoro pezvauuya nazvo. Ipapo vakasvika vakaisa maoko pamusoro paJesu uye vakamubata. Uye tarira, mumwe weavo vakanga vaine pamwe chete naJesu akatambanudza ruoko rwake akavhomora munondo wake, uye akarova muranda wemupristi mukuru akagura nzeve yake. Ipapo Jesu anoti kwaari, Dzosera bakatwa rako munzvimbo yaro, nokuti vose vakatora bakatwa vachafa nebakatwa. Kana unofunga kuti handikwanisi iye zvino kudana baba vangu, uye vachapa kwandiri vanopfuura gumi nembiri mauto enhume? Asi sei saka zvakanyorwa zvingazadziswa kuti saizvozvo zvinofanira kuitika? Munguva iyoyo Jesu akati kumhomho, Makabuda neminondo nematanda kuzondibata, sezvinoitwa kumbavha here? Zuva nezuva ndaigara ndichidzidzisa mutemberi pakati penyu, asi hamuna kundibata. Izvi zvose zvakaitika kuti zvinyorwa zvevaporofita zvizadziswe. Ipapo vadzidzi vose vakasiya iye vakatiza.

Asi avo vakakunda Jesu vakaenda naye kuna Kayafasi mupristi mukuru, kwakanga kwakaungana vanyori nevakuru. Petro

akatevera iye ari kure kusvika kuruvazhe rwemupristi mukuru, uye apinda mukati akagara nevabatsiri kuti aone magumo. Vapristi vakuru nevakuru nedare rose vakatsvaka uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro waJesu kuti vamuuraye. Uye havana kuwana, uye vazhinji vachapupura nhema vachiuya pamberi, havana kuwana. Gare gare asi vachiuya pamberi zvapupu zviviri zvenhema. Ndakati, Uyu akati, Ndinokwanisa kuparadza temberi yaMwari uye mumazuva matatu ndichaimbovakazve. Uye mupristi mukuru akasimuka akati kwaari, Haupinduri chinhu here? Chii izvi zvavari kupupurira pamusoro pako? Asi Jesu akanga anyarara. Mupristi mukuru akapindura akati kwaari, Ndinokurayirisa maererano naMwari mupenyu kuti utitaurire kana uri Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari. Jesu anoti kwaari, Iwe wakataura, asi ndinoti kwamuri, kubva izvozvi muchaona Mwanakomana weMunhu agere kurudyi kweSimba uye achiuya pamusoro pemakore edenga. Ipapo mupristi mukuru akabvarura nguvo dzake achiti akamhura, chii chatichiri kuda zvapupu? Tarirai, ikozvino makanzwa kumhura kwake. Munofungei? Asi ivo vakapindura vakati, Ane mhosva yorufu. Ipapo vakapfira muchiso chake uye vakarova iye, vamwe vakarova nembama. vachiti, Profita kwatiri, Kristu, ndiani akakurova?

Asi Petro akanga agere kunze muruvazhe, uye mumwe musikana akaswedera kwaari achiti, Iwe wakanga pamwe chete naJesu wemuGarirea. Asi akaramba pamberi pavo vose achiti, Handizivi zvaunotaura. Akabuda asi iye kuenda mugedhi, mumwe akamuona uye akati kwavari vaivapo, Uyu aiva pamwe

chete naJesu weNazareti. Uye zvakare akaramba nemhiko kuti handizivi munhu. Mushure mekanguva diki vakaswedere vakamira vakati kuna Petro, Zvechokwadi iwe unobva kwavari, nekuti kutaura kwako kunokujekesa. Ipapo akatanga kutuka uye kupika kuti handizivi murume uyu. Uye pakarepo jongwe rakadanidzira. Petro akarangarira shoko raJesu raakange ataura kwaari kuti jongwe risati rakurira, uchazondiramba katatu, uye akabuda kunze akachema zvikuru.

27

Mangwanani akati asvika, vapristi vakuru vese nevakuru vevanhu vakaita zano pamusoro paJesu kuti vamuuraye. Uye vakasungira iye, vakaenda naye uye vakamukumikidza kuna Pontius Pilate, mutungamiri.

Ipapo Judha, uyo akanga achimuisa mumaoko avo, pakaona kuti akanga atongerwa mhosva, akazvidemba akadzosera makumi matatu emari yesirivha kuvapristi vakuru nekuvakuru. Achiti, Ndakatadza ndakaisa ropa risina mhosva. Asi ivo vakati, Chii kwatiri? Iwe uchaona. Uye akakanda mari yesirivha mutemberi akabva, uye akaenda akazvishonga. Vapristi vakuru vakatora sirivha vakati, Hazvibvumidzwi kukanda iyi muimba yepfuma, nekuti mutengo weropa. Asi vakati vatora zano, vakatenga munda wemuumbi wehari nayo mari yacho kuti uve nzvimbo yekuvigira vatorwa. Saka munda uyu wakanzi munda weropa kusvikira nhasi. Ipapo yakazadziswa iyo yakataurwa

kuburikidza naJeremiya muporofita achitaura, uye vakatora makumi matatu esirivha, mutengo weuyo akarongwa uyo vakamurongedza kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye vakapa izvi mumunda wemumbi wehari, sezvo Ishe akandirayira.

Jesu akamira pamberi pemutungamiri, uye mutungamiri akamubvunza achiti, Uri mambo wevaJudha here? Jesu akati kwaari, Iwe unoreva. Uye pakupomerwa kwake nevapristi vakuru nevakuru, haana kupindura chinhu. Ipapo Pirate akati kwaari, Hausi kunzwa zvakawanda zvavanokupupurira? Uye haana kumupindura kana shoko rimwe chete, zvokuti mutungamiri akashamisika zvikuru. Maererano nemutambo, mutungamiri akanga ajaira kusunungura musungwa mumwe kuvazhinji, uyo vaivaida. Panguva iyoyo vakanga vaine musungwa anozivikanwa ainzi Bharabhasi. Vakati vaungana saka, Pirate akati kwavari, Ndiani wamunoda kuti ndikusununguririei? Bharabhasi here kana Jesu anonzi Kristu? Aiziva nokuti vakamuisa kwaari nekuda kwegodo. Paakanga agere pachigaro chokutongera, mukadzi wake akatumira shoko kwaari achiti, Usaita chinhu kumurume wakarurama uyu, nokuti nhasi ndakatambudzika zvikuru muhope nokuda kwake. Asi vapristi vakuru nevakuru vakanyengetedza mhomho kuti vakumbire Bharabhasi, asi Jesu vaparadze. Achipindura, mutungamiri akati kwavari, Ndeupi wamunoda kubva kuvaviri wandichasunungura kwamuri? Ivo vakati, Bharabhasi. Pirate anoti kwavari, Chii saka ndichaita naJesu anonzi Kristu? Vose vanoti kwaari, Ngaabayiwe pamuchinjikwa. Mutungamiri akati, Akaita chakaipa cheiko? Asi ivo vakanyanya kudanidzira

vachiti, Ngaabayiwe pamuchinjikwa. Pirate akati aona kuti hapana zvinobatsira, asi kuti mhirizhonga yakawedzera, akatora mvura akageza maoko pamberi peungano achiti, Handina mhosva paropa romunhu akarurama uyu. Imi muchaona. Vanhu vese vakapindura vakati, Ropa rake ngarive pamusoro pedu napamusoro pevana vedu. Ipapo akasunungura Bharabhasi kwavari, asi Jesu akarova netyava ndokumuisa kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa.

Ipapo varwi vemutongi vakati vatora Jesu muimba yekutongera, vakaunganidzira pamusoro pake boka rose. Uye vakamubvisa nguvo, vakamuisa nguvo tsvuku, Uye vakaruka korona kubva muminzwa, vakaisa pamusoro womusoro wake, uye tsanga muruoko rwake rworudyi. Vakafugama pamberi pake, vakamushora vachiti, Kwaziwai, Mambo wevaJudha! Uye vakasvira kwaari, vakatora tsanga uye vakarova musoro wake. Uye pavakapedza kumunyomba, vakamubvisa nguvo vakamuisa nguvo dzake, uye vakamuendesa kuti vandomuroverera pamuchinjikwa.

Vachibuda kunze, vakawana munhu weKurini ainzi Simoni, uyu vakamanikidza kuti atore muchinjikwa wake. Uye vasvika munzvimbo inonzi Gorogota, inova nzvimbo inonzi nzvimbo yedehenya. Vakamupa vhiniga yakasanganiswa nenduru kuti anwe, uye paakararavira, haana kuda kunwa. Vakati vamurovera pamuchinjikwa, vakagovana nguvo dzake vachikanda mujenya. Uye vakagara vakamuchengeta ikoko. Uye vakaisa pamusoro pemusoro wake mhosva yake yakanyorwa,

Uyu ndiye Jesu, Mambo wevaJudha. Ipapo makororo maviri akabatanidzwa pamuchinjikwa pamwe chete naye, mumwe kurudyi uye mumwe kuruboshwe. Ivo asi vaipfuura vakanga vachimhura iye vachizunungusa misoro yavo. uye vachiti, Iwe unoputsa temberi uye mumazuva matatu uchivaka, zvipone iwe pachako, kana uri Mwanakomana waMwari, buruka kubva pamuchinjikwa. Zvakafananawo vapristi vakuru vachishora pamwe chete nevanyori nevakuru nevaFarisi vakati, Vamwe akaponesa, asi iye pachake haakwanisi kuzviponesa. Kana ari mambo weIsraeri, ngaaburuke zvino pamuchinjikwa uye tichavimba maari. Akavimba pana Mwari, ngaamusunungure iye zvino, kana achimuda, nokuti akati, Ndiri Mwanakomana waMwari. Izvozvo zvakare uye makororo akanga aroverwa pamuchinjikwa naye akamutuka.

Kubva panguva yechitanhatu, rima rakavapo pamusoro penyika yese kusvikira panguva yepfumbamwe. Pamusoro asi nguva yepfumbamwe, Jesu akadanidzira nenzwi guru achiti, Eli, Eli, lama sabakitani? Ndiko kuti, Mwari wangu, Mwari wangu, nei makandisiya? Vamwe vevaya vakanga vakamira ikoko, vakati vanzwa, vakati, Uyu anodana Eria. Uye pakarepo, mumwe wavo akamhanya uye akatora chipanji, akachirodza muvhiniga, uye akachiisa parutsanga, akamunwisa. Asi vamwe vakanga vachiti, Rega tione kana Eria achinouya kuzomuponesa. Asi Jesu, achidanidzira zvakare nenzwi guru, akasiya mweya. Uye tarira, chidzitiro chetemberi chakabvarurwa kuita zviviri kubva kumusoro kusvika pasi, uye nyika yakazungunuswa, uye mabwe akapatsanurwa. Uye makuva akavhurwa, uye mizimba

mizhinji yevatsvene vakanga varara yakamuka, Uye vakabuda kubva mumarinda, mushure mekumuka kwake vakapinda muguta dzvene uye vakaonekwa nevazhinji. Mukuru wezana uye vaya vaiva naye vairinda Jesu, vaona kudengenyeka kwenyika nezvimwe zvakaitika, vakatya zvikuru vachiti, Zvirokwazvo mwanakomana waMwari aiva uyu. Paiva nepo vakadzi vakawanda vachiona vari kure, avo vakanga vatevera Jesu vachibva kuGarirea vachishumira kwaari Mukati meavo maiva Maria Magadharini, uye Maria amai vaJames naJose, uye amai vevanakomana vaZebhedhi.

Manheru yakati yasvika, kwakauya murume mupfumi kubva kuArimathea, ainzi Josefa, uyo iye pachake akanga ava mudzidzi waJesu. Uyu akaswedera kuna Pirate akakumbira mutumbi waJesu. Ipapo Pirate akaraira kuti apiwe mutumbi. Uye Josefa atora muviri, akaputira mucheka wakachena. Uye akaisa icho muguva rake mutsva raakanga acheka mudombo, uye akungurutsa ibwe guru pamusuo weguva, akaenda. Kwaiva ikoko Maria Magdalene naMaria mumwe, vakagara pamberi peguva.

Asi pazuva rakatevera, raiva mushure mekugadzirira, vapristi vakuru navaFarisi vakaungana kuna Pirate Vachitaura vachiti, Ishe, takarangarira kuti munyengeri uya akataura achiri mupenyu kuti, Mushure memazuva matatu ndichamutswa. Raira saka kuti guva richengetedzwe kusvikira zuva rechitatu, zvimwe vadzidzi vake vauya usiku vabe iye uye vati kuvanhu, akamutswazve kubva kuvakafa, uye kunyengera

kwekupedzisira kuchava kwakaipisisa pane kwekutanga. Pirate akati kwavari, Mune varindi; endai munochengeta sezvamunozviziva. Asi ivo vakaenda vakachengetedza guva vakavhara ibwe pamwe chete nevarindi.

28

Kunze kwemasabata, payaiva kuchivheneka kusvika pazuva rokutanga revhiki, Maria Magadharini nomumwe Maria vakauya kuzoona guva. Uye tarira, kudengenyeka kwenyika kukuru kwakaitika, nekuti mutumwa waShe akaburuka kubva kudenga, akasvika ndokukungurusa ibwe kubva pamusuo, uye akagara pamusoro paro. Kwaiva uye chimiro chake sechaiva mheni, uye nguvo yake yaiva chena sechando. Kubva pakutya kwake, varindi vakadengenyeka uye vakava sevakafa. Nhume yakapindura ikati kuvakadzi, Musatya imi, nokuti ndinoziva kuti munotsvaga Jesu akarovererwa pamuchinjikwa. Haasi pano, akamuka nokuti sezvaakataura. Uyai muone nzvimbo yaaivata Ishe. Uye nekukurumidza vaende vakaudze vadzidzi vake kuti akamuka kubva kuvakafa, uye tarirai, anoenda pamberi kwenyu muGarirea, ikoko muchamuona, tarirai, ndakakuudzai. Uye vakabuda nekukurumidza kubva muguva nemutya uye mufaro mukuru, vakamhanya kuzivisa vadzidzi vake. Sezvo vachienda kunotaura kune vadzidzi vake, uye tarira, Jesu akasangana navo achiti, Farai. Asi vakauya vakabata tsoka dzake uye vakanamata kwaari. Ipapo Jesu anoti kwavari, Musatya; endai munozivisa hama dzangu kuti vaende

kuGarirea, uye ikoko vachandiona.

Pavakanga vachienda, tarira, vamwe vevarindi vakauya muguta vakashevedzera kuvapristi vakuru zvese zvakanga zvaitika. Uye vakati vaungana pamwe chete nevakuru, vakatora zano uye vakapa sirivha yakakwana kuvarwi, vachiti, Imi muti vadzidzi vake vakauya usiku vakamuba isu tichivata. Uye kana chinhu ichi chikanzwikwa nemutungamiri, isu tichanyengetedza iye uye tichakuitai kuti musava nehanya. Ivo asi vakatora mari yesirivha vakaita sezvavakadzidiswa. Uye shoko iri rakaparadzirwa pakati pavaJudha kusvikira nhasi.

Vadzidzi gumi nomumwe vakaenda kuGarirea, kugomo raakanga akarayira kwavari Jesu. Uye vaona iye, vakanamata kwaari, asi vamwe vakakahadzika. Uye Jesu ainge aswedera akataura kwavari achiti, Ndakapiwa simba rose mudenga napamusoro penyika. Endai munoita vadzidzi vendudzi dzose, muchibhabhatidza ivo muzita raBaba uye reMwanakomana uye reMweya Mutsvene, Muchivadzidzisa kuchengeta zvose zvandakakurayirai, uye tarirai, ini ndinemi mazuva ose kusvikira pakupera kwenyika. Ameni.

Eksodho

1

Aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri vakapinda muIjipiti pamwe chete naJakobho baba vavo, mumwe nemumwe neimba yake yose vakapinda. Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Benjamin, Dan, uye Naphtali, Gad, uye Asher. Joseph aiva muIjipiti, uye mweya yose yaibva kuna Jacob yaiva makumi manomwe neshanu. Akafa Joseph, nehama dzake dzese, nerudzi rwose urwu. Asi vana vaIsraeri vakawedzera uye vakawanda uye vakava vazhinji uye vakasimba zvikuru zvikuru, uye nyika yakavawedzera. Mambo mumwe akasimuka pamusoro peEgypt, uyo akanga asingazivi Josefa. Akati kune rudzi rwake, Tarirai, rudzi rwevakomana vaIsraeri ungano guru, uye vane simba kupfuura isu. Uyai saka ngatinyengererei ivo, zvimwe zvingawanda, uye kana hondo ikaitika kwatiri, vachawedzerwawo ava kuvavengi, uye vakarwa nesu, vachabuda munyika. Uye akaisa pamusoro pavo vatariri vemabasa, kuti vavatambudze mumabasa. Uye vakavakira Farao maguta akasimbiswa, Peitho, neRameses, neOn, rinova

Guta reZuva. Sezvo vaivadzvinyirira, ndipo pavakawedzera kuwanda, uye vakasimba zvikuru zvikuru, uye vaIjipiti vakasema vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vaIjipiti vakadzvinyirira vana vaIsraeri nechisimba. Uye achitambudza upenyu hwavo mumabasa akaoma, nedhaka uye nekuita zvidhinha, uye nemabasa ese ari muminda, maererano nemabasa ese, avakaita nhapwa nechisimba.

Uye mambo wevaIjipiti akataura kuvananyamukuta vevaHebheru, mumwe wavo ainzi Shifra, uye wechipiri ainzi Pua, Uye akati, Pose muchishanda sevanyamukuta kune vakadzi vechiHebheru, uye vari pakuzvarira, kana ari mwanakomana, muuurayi, asi kana ari mwanasikana, musiye ari mhenyu. Vanyamukuta vakatya Mwari, uye havana kuita sezvo mambo weIjipiti akavarayira, uye vakachengeta vana vechirume vari vapenyu. Asi mambo weIjipiti akadana vanabamukadzi, uye akati kwavari, Chii chamakaita chinhu ichi, uye muchichengeta vanhurume vari vapenyu? Vanyamukuta vakati kuna Farao, Vakadzi vechiHebheru havafanani nevakadzi veIjipiti, nokuti vanobereka vanyamukuta vasati vasvika kwavari. Mwari akaita zvakanaka kuvanabata, vanhu vakawedzera, uye vakasimba zvikuru. Nekuti vananyamukuta vakatya Mwari, vakazvivakira dzimba. Farao akaraira vanhu vake vose achiti, Mwanakomana wose anozvarirwa vaHebheru, mukandei murwizi, asi mwanasikana wose, mumuchengetei ari mhenyu.

2

Kwaiva nomumwe munhu werudzi rwaRevhi, uyo akatora mumwe wevanasikana vaRevhi. Uye akava nemimba, uye akabereka mwanakomana, uye vakati vamuona kuti akanaka, vakamuvanza kwemwedzi mitatu. Nekuti asi vakanga vasisagoni kuchivanza, amai vake vakatora tswanda, vakainamira neasphalt pitch, vakaisa mwana mukati mayo, uye vakaiisa mumarove parutivi rwerwizi. Uye hanzvadzi yake aiva achitarisa kubva kure kuti azive zvaizoitika kwaari.

Mwanasikana waFarao akaburuka kuti andoshamba parwizi, uye varandakadzi vake vaipfuura parutivi rwerwizi, uye paakaona tswanda iri mudambo, akatuma murandakadzi wake, akaitora. Pashure pokuvhura anoona mwana achichema mudengu, uye mwanasikana waFarao akamunzwira tsitsi, uye akati, Ichi ndechemwana wechiHebheru. Hanzvadzi yake yakati kumwanasikana waFarao, Unoda here kuti ndikudanidzire mukadzi anoyamwisa kubva kuvaHebheru, kuti azoyamwisa mwana kwauri? Mwanasikana waFarawo akati, Enda. Musikana mudiki akaenda akadana mai vemwana. Mwanasikana waFarao akati kwaari, Ndichengetere mwana uyu, uye undiyamwise, ini ndichakupa mubairo. Mukadzi akatora mwana, akamuyamwisa. Mwana paakakura, akauya naye kumwanasikana waFarao, uye akava mwanakomana kwaari, akatumidza zita rake kuti Mosesi, achiti, Ndakamutora mumvura.

Zvakaitika mumazuva mazhinji iwayo, Mozisi akura, akabuda kuna hama dzake vanakomana vaIsraeri. Aona basa rakaoma ravo, uye anoona murume muIjipiti achirova mumwe

muHebheru, webhama dzake vanakomana vaIsraeri. Atarisa pano nepapo, haana kuona munhu, uye arova muIjipita, akamuviga mujecha. Akabuda asi pazuva rechipiri, anoona varume vaviri vaHebheru vachirwa, uye anoti kune anoita zvakaipa, Nemhaka yei iwe unorova muvakidzani? Iye akati, Ndiani akakugadza mutongi nomutongi pamusoro pedu? Unoda kundiuraya here, nenzira yawakauraya muIjipita nezuro? Mosesi akatya, akati, Kana zvakadaro, shoko iri rava pachena. Farao akanzwa shoko iri, uye akatsvaka kuuraya Mosesi. Mosesi akabva pachiso chaFarao, uye akagara munyika yeMidhiani, asvika munyika yeMidhiani, akagara patsime. Mupristi weMidhiani aiva nevanasikana vanomwe, vaifudza makwai ababa vavo Jetro, uye vakati vasvika vakateka mvura, kusvikira vakazadza midziyo, kuti vanwise makwai ababa vavo Jetro. Vafudzi vakati vasvika, vakadzinga vakadzi ava, asi Mosesi akasimuka akavarwira, uye akavacherera mvura, uye akanwisa makwai avo. Vakasvika kuna Ragueri baba vavo, uye akati kwavari, Nei makakurumidza kusvika nhasi? Ivo vakati, Murume muIjipita akatirwira kubva kuvafudzi, uye akaticherera mvura, uye akanwisa makwai edu. Iye akati kuvakunda vake, Uye aripiko? Uye nei masiya murume? Danai naizvozvo iye, kuti adye chingwa. Mosesi akagara kumurume uyu, uye akamupa Zipora mwanasikana wake kuti ave mukadzi wake. Mukadzi akava nepamuviri akabereka mwanakomana, uye Mosesi akatumidza zita rake kuti Gerishom, achiti, Nokuti ndiri mueni munyika yavamwe. Mushure kwemazuva mazuva akawanda iwayo, akafa mambo weIjipiti, uye vakagomera vanakomana veIsraeri kubva kumabasa, uye vakadanidzira, uye

kuchema kwavo kwakakwira kuna Mwari kubva kumabasa. Mwari akanzwa kugomera kwavo, uye Mwari akarangarira sungano yake yaakaita naAbrahamu, Isaka, naJakobho. Uye Mwari akatarisa vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akazviratidza kwavari.

3

Mozisi aiva achifudza makwai aJetro, tezvara wake, mupristi weMidhiani, uye akatungamirira makwai kurenje, uye akauya kugomo reHorebhi. Mutumwa waShe akaonekwa kwaari ari mumurazvo womoto unobva mugwenzi, uye anoona kuti gwenzi rinopfuta nemoto, asi gwenzi harina kutsva. Mosesi akati, Ndichaenda ndindoona chiratidzo chikuru ichi, nokuti gwenzi haripisi. Sezvo Ishe akaona kuti anoswedera kuona, Ishe akamudana achibva mugwenzi, achiti, Mozisi, Mozisi, uye iye akati, Chii chiri? Iye akati, Usasvika pano, bvisa shangu kubva mutsoka dzako, nekuti nzvimbo yaumire, inyika tsvene. Uye akati, Ini ndiri Mwari wababa vako, Mwari waAbrahamu, uye Mwari waIsaaka, uye Mwari waJakobho. Mosesi akadzora chiso chake, nokuti aitya kutarisa pamberi paMwari. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ndakaona zvirokwazvo kutambudzwa kwevanhu vangu vari muIjipiti, uye ndakanzwa kuchema kwavo pamusoro pevatariri vebasa, nokuti ndinoziva kurwadziwa kwavo. Uye ndakaburuka kuzovununura kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti, nokuvbudisa munyika iyo, nokuvapinza munyika yakanaka uye yakawanda, munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, munzvimbo

yevaKenani, vaHiti, vaAmori, vaPerizi, vaGirigashi, vaHivhi, nevaJebhusi. Uye zvino tarira, kuchema kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kwasvika kwandiri, uye ini ndaona kutambudzika kunobatwa nako navaEgipita. Uye zvino uya, ndichatuma iwe kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, uye uchabudisa vanhu vangu vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti.

Mozisi akati kuna Mwari, Ndini ani ini, kuti ndiende kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, uye kuti ndibudise vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti? Mwari akati kuna Mozisi, achiti, Ndichava newe, uye ichi ndicho chiratidzo kwauri chokuti ndini ndichakutuma: Kana uchibudisa vanhu vangu kubva muIjipiti, muchashumira Mwari pagomo iri. Uye Mosesi akati kuna Mwari, Tarirai, ini ndichabuda kuna vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ndichati kwavari, Mwari wemadzibaba edu akandituma kwamuri. Vachandibvunza kuti, Zita rake ndiani? Ndichatiiko kwavari? Uye Mwari akati kuna Mosesi achiti, Ini ndiri Iye Aripo, uye akati, Saizvozvo uchataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Iye Aripo akandituma kwamuri. Uye Mwari akati zvakare kuna Mozisi, Saizvozvo uchataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba edu, Mwari waAbrahamu, uye Mwari waIsaka, uye Mwari waJakobho, akandituma kwamuri. Iri ndicho zita rangu rekusingaperi, uye chirangaridzo chemarudzi kumarudzi. Uchiuya saka unganidza dare remakurukota evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba edu akaonekwa kwandiri, Mwari waAbrahamu, uye Mwari waIsaka, uye Mwari waJakobho, achiti, Nekushanyira ndakakushanyirai imi, uye zvose zvakaitika

kwamuri muEgipita. Uye akati, Ndichauyisa imi kubva mumatambudziko evaIjipiti, muende munyika yevaKenani, nevaHiti, nevaAmori, nevaPerizi, nevaGirigashi, nevaHivhi, nevaJebhusi, munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Uye vachanzwa inzwi rako, uye uchapinda iwe nedare remakurukota yeIsraeri kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, uye uchati kwaari, Mwari wevaHebheru akadana isu; saka tichaenda rwendo rwemazuva matatu murenje, kuti tibayire kuna Mwari wedu. Asi ini ndinoziva kuti Farao mambo weIjipiti haasi achakuregai kuenda, kana asiri neruoko rune simba. Uye ndatambanudza ruoko, ndicharova vaIjipiti nezvishamiso zvangu zvose, zvandichaitira mukati mavo, uye mushure meizvi achakutumirai. Uye ndichaapa nyasha kuvanhu ava pamberi pevaIjipiti, asi pamunobva, hamuzobvi musina chinhu. Asi mukadzi achakumbira kumuvakidzani uye kumugari wemba yake midziyo yesirivha, negoridhe, nezvipfeko, uye muchaisa pamusoro pevanakomana venyu nepamusoro pevanasikana venyu, uye muchapamba vaIjipiti.

4

Mosesi akapindura akati, Kana vasingaditendi, uye kana vasingateereri inzwi rangu, vachati, Mwari haana kukuonekwa, ndichataurei kwavari? Ishe akati kwaari, Chii ichi chiri muruoko rwako? Iye akati, Tsvimbo. Uye akati, Urikande pasi, uye akarikanda pasi, uye rakashanduka rikava nyoka, uye Mosesi akatiza pairi. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tambanudza ruoko

rwako, ubate muswe, saka akatamudzira ruoko rwake akabata muswe, uye rwakashanduka kuva tsvimbo muruoko rwake. Kuti vatende kwauri, kuti Mwari wemadzibaba avo wakazviratidza kwauri, Mwari waAbrahamu, naMwari waIsaka, naMwari waJakobho. Ishe akati kwaari zvakare, Isa ruoko rwako muchipfuva chako, uye akaisa ruoko rwake muchipfuva chake, uye akabudisa ruoko rwake kubva muchipfuva chake, uye ruoko rwake rwakava sechando. Uye akati zvakare, Isa ruoko rwako muchipfuva chako, uye akaisa ruoko muchipfuva chake, uye akarubudisa kubva muchipfuva chake, uye zvakare rwakadzokera kuruvara rwenyama yarwo. Kana vasingakutendi, uye vasingateereri izwi rechiratidzo chekutanga, vachakutenda izwi rechiratidzo chechipiri. Uye zvichaitika kana vasingakutendi nezviziso zviviri izvi, uye kana vasingateereri inzwi rako, uchatora mvura murwizi, uye uchaichidurura pavhu rakaoma, uye mvura yauchenge watora murwizi ichava ropa pavhu rakaoma. Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, handisi wakakwana kubvira zuro kana kubvira marimwezuro, uye kubva pamakanga matanga kutaura kumuranda wenyu, ini ndine rurimi runononoka uye ndinotaura zvinoneta. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ndiani akapa munhu muromo? Uye ndiani akaita mbeveve neanooma, anoona nebofu? Handizi ini Mwari here? Uye zvino enda, uye ini ndichazvizarura muromo wako, uye ndichakudzidzisa zvaunotaura. Uye Mosesi akati, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, gadzai mumwe anokwanisa, uyo wamuchatuma. Uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha pamusoro paMoses, akati, Kwete, tarira Aroni hama yako muRevhi? Ndinoziva kuti iye achataura kwauri, uye tarira

iye achabuda kumusangano wako, uye achikuona, achafara maari. Uye uchataura kwaari, uye uchapa mashoko angu mumuromo make, uye ini ndichazarura muromo wako nemuromo wake, uye ndichakudzidzisai zvamuchazviita. Uye iye achataura kwauri kuvanhu, uye iye achava muromo wako, asi iwe uchava kwaari izvo zvinenge zviri kuna Mwari. Uye tsvimbo iyi, yakashanduka kuita nyoka, uchaitora muruoko rwako, iyo uchaitisa nayo zviratidzo.

Mosesi akaenda, akadzokera kuna Jetro tezvara wake, akati, Ndichaenda ndodzokera kuhama dzangu dziri muIjipiti, ndinoone kana vachiri vapenyu. Jetro akati kuna Mosesi, Enda zvakanaka. Mushure memazuva mazhinji iwayo, mambo weIjipiti akafa. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi ari muMidhiani, Enda, bva uende kuIjipiti, nokuti vose vaitsvaga mweya wako vakafa. Mosesi akatora mukadzi wake nevana, akavaisa pamhuka dzakatakudzwa, akadzokera kuIjipiti, uye Mosesi akatora tsvimbo yaibva kuna Mwari muruoko rwake. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Paunenge uchienda uchidzokera kuIjipiti, ona zvishamiso zvose zvandakaisa mumaoko ako, uchaita izvo pamberi paFarao, asi ini ndichaomesa moyo wake, uye haazotongotumiri vanhu. Asi iwe uchataura kuna Farao kuti, Zvanzi naIshe: Israeri mwanakomana wangu wedangwe. Ndakati kwauri, tumira vanhu vangu kuti vandishumire. Kana zvirokwazvo usina kuda kuvatumira, tarira, ini ndichauuraya mwanakomana wako wedangwe. Zvakaitika munzira, panzvimbo yekugara, kuti Mutumwa waShe akasangana naye uye akatsvaka kumuuraya. Uye Zipporah akatora dombo diki,

akadzingisa ganda remurume remwanakomana wake, ndokuwira pasi pamberi petsoka dzake, ndokuti, Ropa rekudzingiswa kwemwana wangu rakamira. Uye akaenda kubva kwaari, nekuti akati, Rakamira ropa rekudzingiswa kwemwana wangu. Ishe akati kuna Aroni, Enda undosangana naMosesi murenje, uye akaenda, akasangana naye mugomo raMwari, uye vakatsvodzana. Mosesi akaudza Aroni mashoko ese aIshe aakatumwa nawo, nemashoko ese aakarairwa nawo. Mozisi naAroni vakaenda, vakaunganidza dare remakurukota yevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Aroni akataura mashoko ose aya, ayo Mwari akataura kuna Mozisi, uye akaita zviratidzo pamberi pevanhu. Uye vanhu vakatenda uye vakafara, nekuti Mwari akashanyira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye nekuti akaona kutambudzika kwavo, vanhu vakakotama vakanamata.

5

Uye mushure meizvozvi, Mosesi naAroni vakapinda kuna Farao, vakati kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Tumira vanhu vangu kuti vandipemberere murenje. Uye Farao akati, Ndiani wandingateerera inzwi rake kuti ndiendese vanakomana vaIsraeri? Handizivi Ishe, uye handisi kuendesa Israeri. Uye vanoti kwaari, Mwari wevaHebheru akadana isu; saka tichaenda nzira yemaziuva matatu murenje, kuti tibayire kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, kuti rufu kana kuuraya zvisasangana nesu. Mambo weIjipiti akati kwavari, Nei Mosesi naAroni muchitsausa vanhu kubva pamabasa avo? Endai, mumwe

nemumwe wenyu, kumabasa ake. Uye Farao akati, Tarirai, iye zvino vanhu vawanda, naizvozvo ngatiregei kuvaponesa pamabasa. Farao akaraira vatariri vebasa vevanhu nevanyori, achiti, Hamuchazopiwi kupa uswa kuvanhu mukuita zvidhinha, sezvakaita zuro nezuva rechitatu, asi ivo pachavo ngavaende vounganidza uswa pachavo. Uye mirongorongo yekuita zvidhinha, iyo ivo vanoita zuva nezuva, uchaisa pamusoro pavo. Hausi kuchabvisa chinhu, nokuti vari kusashanda. Nekuda kweizvi vakadanidzira vachiti, Ngatisimukirei tinobaira kuna Mwari wedu. Mabasa evanhu ava ngaaremerwe, uye ngavafunganya izvi, uye ngavarege kufunganya mumashoko asina maturo.

Vatariri vebasa nevanyori vaiva vachikurumidzira vanhu, uye vaiva vachitaura kwavari vachiti, Zvanzi naFarao: Handichazokupai mashanga. Imi pachenyu muchienda unganidirai uswa, kubva kwaapo kana mukawana, nekuti hakuna chinobviswa parungano rwenyu. Uye vanhu vakaparadzirwa munyika yose yeIjipiti kuti vaunganidze mashanga kuti ave uswa. Vatariri vemabasa vakavakurumidzisa, vachiti, Pedzai mabasa enyu ezuva nezuva, sezvamakaita pamapiwa uswa. Vanyori verudzi rwevanakomana vaIsraeri, vakanga vagadzwa pamusoro pavo, vakarohwa nevatariri vaFarao vachiti, Nei musina kupedzisa mibhadharo yenyu yekuita zvidhinha sezuro nenzuva yechitatu, uyewo nhasi? Vapinda asi vanyori vevanakomana vaIsraeri vakadanidzira kuna Farao vachiti, Nei iwe uchiita saizvozvo kuvaranda vako? Uswa hahusi kupiwa kuvaranda venyu, uye

zvidhinha vanoti kwatiri kuti tiite, uye tarirai, varanda venyu vakarohwa, muchakanganisa saka vanhu venyu. Uye akati kwavari, Muri kusashanda, muri vasina basa. Nekuda kweizvi munoti, Ngatiende tindobayira kuna Mwari wedu. Zvino naizvozvo endai mushande, nokuti uswa hauchazopihwi kwamuri, asi muchafanira kuburitsa uwandu hwakatarwa hwezvidhinha. Vanyori vevanakomana vaIsraeri vakaona vamene vari mudambudziko, vachiti, Hamuzosiya basa rekuita zvidhinha zvakafanira pazuva. Vakasangana naMozisi naAroni vakanga vachiuya kuzosangana navo, pavakanga vachibuda kuna Farao. Uye vakati kwavari, Ngaaone Mwari imi uye kutonga, nekuti makaita kuti kunhuhwirira kwedu kunyangadze pamberi paFarao, uye pamberi pevaranda vake, kupa munondo mumaoko ake, kuti atituuraye. Akadzoka asi Mozisi kuna Ishe, uye akati, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, nei makatambudza vanhu ava? Uye nei makandituma ini? Uye kubva pandakaenda kuna Farao kuti nditaure muzita rako, akatambudza vanhu ava, uye hauna kununura vanhu vako.

6

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Zvino uchaona zvandichaitira Farao, nokuti neruoko rune simba achavatuma kure, uye neruoko rwakasimudzwa achavadzinga kubva munyika yake. Mwari akataura kuna Mosesi, uye akati kwaari, Ndini Ishe. Uye ndakaonekwa kuna Abrahamu, naIsaka, naJakobho, ndiri Mwari wavo, uye zita rangu Ishe handina kuvaratidza. Uye

ndakasimbisa sungano yangu navo, kuti ndivape nyika yevaKenani, nyika yavakanga vachigara mairi sevaeni, uye yavakagara pamusoro payo. Uye ini ndakanzwa kuungudza kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, avo vaIjipiti vanoita varanda, uye ndakarangarira sungano yenyu. Enda, ndakati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri ndichiti, Ini ndiri Ishe, uye ndichabudisa imi kubva pamasimba evaEgipita, uye ndicharwira imi kubva muutapwa, uye ndichadzikinura imi noruoko rwakasimudzwa uye nokutonga kukuru, Uye ndichakutorai kuti muve vanhu vangu, uye ndichava Mwari wenyu, uye muchaziva kuti ndini Ishe Mwari wenyu, iye akakubudisai kubva mukudzvinyirirwa kwavaIjipiti. Uye ndichakuisai mukati menyika, iyo yandakatambanudzira ruoko rwangu kuti ndiipe kuna Abraham, naIsaac, naJacob, uye ndichaikupai ive senhaka, ini Ishe. Akataura asi Mozisi saizvozvo kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, asi havana kuteerera Mozisi nekuda kwokushaya mwoyo, uye nekuda kwemabasa akaoma. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi achiti, Pinda, taura kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, kuti aendese vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yake. Mozisi akataura pamberi paIshe, achiti, Tarira, vanakomana vaIsraeri havana kunditeerera, zvino Farao achandinzwepi? Ini handinyatsi kutaura. Ishe akataura naMosesi naAroni, uye akavaraira kuti vaende kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, kuti aregere vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti.

Uye ava vatungamiri vedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, vanakomana vaRubheni, dangwe raIsraeri, Enoki, naParu, Hezironi, naKarimi, iyi ihama yaRubheni. Vanakomana vaSimeon vaiva:

Jemueri, Jamini, Ehudi, Jakini, Zohari, naSauro mwanakomana womukadzi muKenani. Idzi ndidzo mhuri dzevanakomana vaSimeon. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaRevi maererano neukama hwavo: Geshoni, Koati, naMerari. Makore eupenyu hwaRevi aiva zana namakumi matatu nemanomwe. Uye ava vanakomana vaGershon: Libni naShimei, nemhuri dzavo. Vanakomana vaKaati vaiva Amuramu, naIzhari, naHebhuroni, naUzieri, uye makore eupenyu hwaKaati aiva zana namakumi matatu namatatu. Uye vanakomana vaMerari, Mahli naMushi. Idzi ndidzimba dzemadzibaba aLevi maererano nehukama hwavo. Uye Amram akatora Jochebed, mwanasikana wehanzvadzi yababa vake, kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye akamuberekera Aaron naMoses, naMiriam hanzvadzi yavo. Makore eupenyu hwaAmram aiva zana namakumi matatu nemaviri. Uye vanakomana vaIzhar vaiva Korah, naNaphek, naZechri. Uye vanakomana vaOzeiel, Misael, naElisaphan, naSegrei. Aroni akatora Erizabeti mwanasikana waAminadabhi, hanzvadzi yaNaashoni, kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye akamuberekera Nadhabhi, naAbhiudhi, naEreazari, naItamari. Vanakomana vaKora vaiva Asiri, naErikana, naAbhiasari; aya ndiwo marudzi aKora. Uye Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni akatora mumwe wevakunda vaPhutieri kuti ave mukadzi wake, uye akamuberekerwa Finehasi. Ava ndivo vakuru vemhuri dzevaRevhi, maererano nezvizvarwa zvavo. Uyu ndiAroni naMozisi, avo Mwari akati kwavari vabudise vana vaIsraeri munyika yeIjipiti pamwe chete nesimba ravo. Ava ndivo vakataura naMambo Farao weIjipiti, uye vakabudisa vanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yeIjipiti, iye Aroni naMozisi.

Pazuva iroro Ishe akataura naMozisi munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Ini ndiri Ishe, taura kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti zvose zvandinotaura kwauri. Uye Mozisi akati pamberi paIshe, Tarira, ini ndiri munhu anotaura zvisina simba, uye Farao achandinzwa sei?

7

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tarira, ndakakuita mwari kuna Farao, uye Aroni mukoma wako achava muporofita wako. Iwe asi uchataurira kwaari zvose zvandinokurayira, uye Aaron hama yako achataura kuna Farao, kuti aende nokutumira vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yake. Ini asi ndichaomesa moyo waFarao, uye ndichawanza zviratidzo zvangu nezvishamiso munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Farao haazoteereri kwamuri, uye ndichaisa ruoko rwangu pamusoro peIjipiti, uye ndichabudisa nesimba rangu vanhu vangu vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti nokutsiva kukuru. Uye vaIjipiti vese vachaziva kuti ndini Ishe, pandinotambanudza ruoko rwangu pamusoro peIjipiti, uye ndichabudisa vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva pakati pavo. Mosesi naAroni vakaita sezvakarayira Ishe kwavari, saizvozvo vakaita. Mozisi aiva nemakore makumi masere, uye Aroni hama yake aiva nemakore makumi masere nematatu, panguva yaakataurira Farao. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Uye kana Farao akataura kwamuri, achiti, Tipei chiratidzo kana chishamiso, iwe uchati kuna Aroni muninina wako, Tora

tsvimbo yako, uye uikande pasi pamberi paFarao, napamberi pavashumiri vake, uye ichava nyoka. Mozisi naAroni vakapinda pamberi paFarao nevatevedzeri vake, uye vakaita saizvozvo, sezvakaraira Ishe kwavari, uye Aroni akakanda tsvimbo pamberi paFarao nepamberi pevatevedzeri vake, uye yakava nyoka. Akadana pamwe chete asi Farao vasophists veIjipiti nevaroyi, uye vaenchanter vevaIjipiti vakaita neuroyi hwavo saizvozvowo. Uye vakakanda mumwe nemumwe tsvimbo yavo, vakava nyoka, uye tsvimbo yaAroni yakamedza tsvimbo dzavo. Uye moyo waFarao wakasimba, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvo Ishe akanga araira kwavari.

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Moyo waFarao waomeswa kuti arege kuendesa vanhu. Enda kuna Farao mangwanani, tarira iye anobuda achienda kumvura, uye uchava uchisangana naye pamhenderekedzo rwerwizi, uye tsvimbo yakashanduka kuita nyoka uchatora muruoko rwako. Uye uchataura kwaari, Ishe Mwari wevaHebheru akandituma kwauri, achiti, Tuma vanhu vangu, kuti vandishumire murenje, uye tarira, hauna kuteerera kusvika zvino. Zvanzi naIshe: Neizvi uchaziva kuti ndini Ishe. Tarira, ndichaurova mvura iri murwizi netsvimbo iri muruoko rwangu, uye ichachinja ikava ropa. Uye hove dziri murwizi dzichafa, uye rwizi ruchanhuwa, uye vaIjipiti havazokwanisi kunwa mvura kubva murwizi. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Udza Aroni muninina wako kuti atore tsvimbo yake muruoko rwake, uye atambanudze ruoko rwake pamusoro pemvura dzeIjipiti, pamusoro penzizi dzavo, pamusoro pemigero yavo, pamusoro pemadhaka avo, uye pamusoro pemvura yavo yose

yakaunganidzwa, uye ichava ropa. Zvikaitika kuti mvura yakashanduka ikava ropa munyika yose yeIjipiti, mumatanda uye mumabwe. Uye vakaita saizvozvo Mozisi naAroni, sezvakaraira kwavari Ishe, uye akasimudza tsvimbo yake akarova mvura yaiva murwizi pamberi paFarao, uye pamberi pevashumiri vake, uye akachinja mvura yose yaiva murwizi kuita ropa. Uye hove dzaiva murwizi dzakafa, rwizi rwakanhuwa, uye vaIjipiti havana kugona kunwa mvura kubva murwizi, uye ropa raiva munyika yese yeIjipiti. Vakaita zvakafanana navo varoyi vevaEgipita nemashiripiti avo, uye moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvakataura Ishe. Akatendeuka asi Farao akapinda mumba make, uye haana kuisa pfungwa yake pamusoro peizvi. Vakachera vese vaIjipita vakatenderedza rwizi, kuti vanwe mvura, asi havana kugona kunwa mvura kubva murwizi. Uye mazuva manomwe akazadziswa, mushure mekunge Ishe arova rwizi.

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Pinda kuna Farao, uye uti kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe: Regai vanhu vangu vaende kuti vandishumire. Kana asi uchida kuvaendesa kure, tarira ini ndicharova miganhu yako yose nematatya. Uye rwizi ruchabudisa matatya, uye vakakwira vachapinda mudzimba dzako, nemuzvivigiro zvemakamuri ekurara ako, nepamusoro pemibhedha yako, nepamusoro pedzimba dzevaranda vako, neyevanhu vako, nemumidziyo yekukanyira yako, nemuzvoto zvako. Uye pamusoro pako, nepamusoro pevashandi vako, nepamusoro pevanhu vako, matatya achakwira.

8

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Udza Aroni hama yako kuti, Tambanudza tsvimbo yako neruoko pamusoro penzizi, napamusoro pemigero, napamusoro pemawani, uye uyise matatya. Uye Aroni akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pemvura yeEgypt, uye akakwidza matatya, uye datya rakakwira, uye rakafukidza nyika yeEgypt. Vakaita zvakafanana varoyi vevaEgipita neuroyi hwavo, uye vakakwidza matatya pamusoro penyika yeEgipita. Uye Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni, akati, Ndinonyengeterai kuna Ishe kuti abvise matatya kwandiri uye kuvanhu vangu, uye ndichavabvumidza kuenda kundobayira kuna Ishe. Mozisi akati kuna Farao, Ndiudze kuti ndichanamata rinhi pamusoro pako, nepamusoro pevaranda vako, nepamusoro pevanhu vako, kuti ndiparadze matatya kubva kwauri, nekubva kuvanhu vako, nekubva mudzimba dzenyu, asi muna rwizi chete ndipo paachasara. Asi iye akati, Mangwana. Saka akati, Sezvawareva, kuti uzive kuti hakuna mumwe kunze kwaIshe. Uye datya vachatorwa kubva kwauri, uye kubva mudzimba dzenyu, uye kubva munzvimbo dzekure, uye kubva kuvaranda vako, uye kubva kuvanhu vako, asi murwizi chete ndimo mavachasara. Akabuda Mosesi naAroni kubva kuna Farao, uye Mosesi akachema kuna Ishe pamusoro pechibvumirano chematatya, sezvaakanga aisa Farao. Ishe akaita sezvaakataura Mozisi, uye matatya akafa kubva mudzimba, kubva munzvimbo dzokurima, uye kubva muminda. Vakaunganidza mirwi mirwi, nyika ikazonhuhwa. Paakaona

Farao kuti pakanga pava nokuzorora, moyo wake wakaomeswa, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvakanga zvataura Ishe. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Udza Aroni kuti, Tambanudza ruoko rwako netsvimbo yako, urove guruva renyika, uye richava tute muvanhu, mumhuka dzina makumbo mana, uye munyika yose yeIjipiti. Saka Aroni akatambanudza ruoko rwake aine tsvimbo, uye akarova guruva renyika, uye nhunzi dzakavapo muvanhu, uye mumhuka dzina makumbo mana, uye muguruva rose renyika nhunzi dzakavapo. Vakaita zvakafanana navo varoyi neuroyi hwavo, kuti vabudise nhata, asi havana kugona, uye nhata dzakava pakati pevanhu, uye pakati pemhuka dzina makumbo mana. Varoyi vakati saka kuna Farao, Uyu munwe waMwari, uye moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvakaita Ishe akataura. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Muka mangwanani-ngwanani, umire pamberi paFarao, uye tarira iye achabuda achienda kumvura, ugoti kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe: Rega vanhu vangu vaende kuti vandishumire murenje. Kana ukasada kuendesa vanhu vangu, tarira ini ndichatumira pamusoro pako, nepamusoro pavaranda vako, nepamusoro pavanhu vako, nepamusoro pedzimba dzenyu, mapoka enhunzi, uye dzimba dzevaIjipiti dzichazadzwa nemapoka enhunzi, pamwe chete nenyika yavari pamusoro payo. Uye ndichaita zvishamiso pazuva iro munyika yeGosheni, pairi vanhu vangu vari pairi, pasingavi nhunzi ipapo, kuti uzive kuti ndini Ishe Mwari wenyika yose. Uye ndichaita musiyano pakati pevanhu vangu nevanhu vako, asi mangwana ichava izvi panyika. Ishe akaita saizvozvo, uye mapoka enhunzi akauya mudzimba dzaFarao, nemudzimba dzevaranda vake, nomunyika yose

yeIjipiti, uye nyika yakaparadzwa nenhunzi.

Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Uyai mubayire kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu munyika ino. Uye Mozisi akati, Hazvigoneki kuita saizvozvo, nokuti zvinonyangadza zvevaIjipiti tichabayira Ishe Mwari wedu. Kana tikabayira zvinonyangadza zvevaIjipiti pamberi pavo, tichakandwa mabwe. Tichaenda rwendo rwemazuva matatu murenje, uye tichabayira kuna Mwari wedu, sezvakataurwa naIshe kwatiri. Uye Farao akati, Ini ndinokutumirirai, uye mubayire kuna Mwari wenyu murenje, asi musaende kure, saka ndinonyengeterai kuna Ishe. Mozisi akati, Asi ini ndichabuda kubva kwauri, uye ndichanamata kuna Mwari, uye nhunzi yembwa ichabva pamwe chete nevashandi vako nevanhu vako mangwana. Usawedzerazve kunyengera, Farao, kuti usatumira vanhu kundobayira Ishe. Mosesi akabuda kuna Farao, uye akanyengetera kuna Mwari. Ishe akaita sezvaakataura Mozisi, uye akabvisa nhunzi kubva kuna Farao, nevatevedzeri vake, nevanhu vake, uye hapana kana imwe yakasara. Uye Farao akaomesa moyo wake panguva iyi, uye haana kuda kutendera vanhu kuti vaende.

9

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Pinda kuna Farao, uye uti kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari wevaHebheru: Rega vanhu vangu vaende kuti vazondishumira. Kana zvirokwazvo saka usingadi kutumira vanhu vangu, asi uchiri mutongi wavo, Tarira, ruoko rwaIshe

richava pazvipfuwo zvako zviri muminda, pamabhiza, nepamhuka dzinokweva mitoro, nepangamera, nepanzombe, nepamakwai, rufu rukuru kwazvo. Uye ndichashamisira ini munguva iyo pakati pezvipfuwo zvevaEgipita nezvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri; hapana chichafo pazvose zvezvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Mwari akapa muganhu, achiti, Mangwana Ishe achaita shoko iri panyika. Uye Ishe akaita shoko iri zuva rinotevera, uye zvipfuwo zvese zvevaEgipita zvakafa, asi kubva pazvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri hapana chakafa. Farao paakona kuti hapana chakafa kubva pamombe dzose dzevanakomana vaIsraeri, moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kutendera vanhu kuenda. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Torai maoko enyu azere madota echoto, uye Mosesi ngaakushe mudenga pamberi paFarao napamberi pavaranda vake. Uye ngakuitwe guruva pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti, uye richava pamusoro pevanhu nepamusoro pemhuka dzina makumbo mana, maronda nemabhururu anoputika muvanhu uye mumhuka dzina makumbo mana, munyika yose yeIjipiti. Uye akatora suti yechoto pamberi paFarao, uye Mozisi akaikusha mudenga, uye zvakaitika maronda nemabhururu anoputika muvanhu uye mumhuka dzina makumbo mana. Uye varoyi havana kugona kumira pamberi paMozisi nekuda kwamamota, nokuti mamota akanga aripo muvaroyi, uye munyika yose yeIjipiti. Asi Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kuvateerera, sezvo Ishe akaraira. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, muka mangwanani, umire pamberi paFarao, uti kwaari, zvanzi naIshe Mwari wevaHebheru, tuma vanhu vangu kuti vandishumire. Munguva

ino nekuti iye zvino ini ndinotuma kunze hosha dzangu dzese mumoyo wako, nemumoyo wevabatsiri vako, nemumoyo wevanhu vako, kuti uzive kuti hakuna mumwe akafanana neni munyika yese. Zvino nekuti ndatuma ruoko ndicharova iwe nevanhu vako ndichavauraya, uye uchaparadzwa kubva panyika. Uye nekuda kweizvi wakachengetwa, kuti ndiratidze simba rangu mauri, uye kuti zita rangu riziviswe munyika yose. Zvichiri saka iwe uchikonzera vanhu vangu kuti usavatumire kure here? Tarira, ini ndinonayisa chimvuramabwe chakawanda kwazvo mangwana panguva ino, chakadaro chisina kumbobva chavapo muIjipiti, kubva pazuva raakasikwa, kusvikira nhasi. Zvino saka kurumidza kuunganidza zvipfuwo zvako, nezvose zvaunazvo zviri mumunda, nokuti vanhu vose nezvipfuwo zvose zvaunazvo zviri mumunda, vanhu vose nezvipfuwo zvose zvingawanikwa muminda, zvisingapindi muimba, kana chimvuramabwe chikawira pamusoro pazvo, zvichafa. Iye akatya shoko raShe pakati pevaranda vaFarao akaunganidza mhuka dzake mudzimba. Asi ani asina kuteerera nemoyo wake shoko raShe, akasiya zvipfuwo zvake muminda.

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako kudenga, uye kuchava chimvuramabwe pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti, pamusoro pevanhu, nezvipfuwo, uye pamusoro peuswa hwose hwuri panyika. Mozisi akatambanudza ruoko rwake kudenga, uye Ishe akapa manzwi nechimvuramabwe, uye moto wakamhanya pamusoro penyika, uye Ishe akanayisa chimvuramabwe pamusoro penyika yese yeIjipiti. Kwaiva nechimvuramabwe uye moto unopfuta mukati

mechimvuramabwe, uye chimvuramabwe chakanga chakawanda kwazvo, icho chakadaro chakanga chisina kumbobva kwava muIjipiti, kubva pazuva rakaumbwa pairi rudzi. Chimvuramabwe chakarova munyika yese yeIjipiti, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, uye uswa hwese hwakanga huri muminda hwakarovwa nechimvuramabwe, uye miti yese yakanga iri muminda yakaputswa nechimvuramabwe. Asi muri nyika Goshen, maiva vanakomana vaIsraeri, chimvuramabwe hachina kunaya. Atuma kutuma, Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni, uye akati kwavari, Ndakatadza ikozvino; Ishe akarurama, asi ini nevanhu vangu takaipa. Nyengetererai saka pamusoro pangu kuna Ishe, kuti zviregei kuva manzwi aMwari, nechimvuramabwe, nemoto, uye ndichakutumirai, uye hamuchazowedzererwizve kugara. Mozisi akati kwaari, Pandichabuda muguta, ndichatambanudza maoko angu kuna Ishe, uye manzwi achamira, chimvuramabwe nemvura hazvichazovipo, kuti uzive kuti nyika ndeyaIshe. Uye iwe nevashandi vako, ndinoziva kuti hamusati matya Ishe. Asi shinda nebhari zvakarohwa, nokuti bhari yakanga yakamira, uye shinda raiva muhura. Asi moto nespelt hazvina kurohwa, nokuti zvakanga zviri zvekupedzisira. Mozisi akabuda kubva kuna Farao kunze kweguta, uye akatambanudza maoko ake kuna Ishe, uye manzwi akamira, uye chimvuramabwe nemvura hazvina kuchayerera pamusoro penyika. Farao paakona kuti mvura nechimvuramabwe nemanzwi zvakanga zvaguma, akaenderera mberi nekutadza, uye akadzikamisa moyo wake pamwe chete nemiviri yevaranda vake. Uye moyo waFarao wakaomeswa, uye haana kutendera vanakomana vaIsraeri

kuenda, sezvo Ishe akanga ataura kuna Mozisi.

10

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, achiti, Pinda kuna Farao, nokuti ini ndakaomesa moyo wake nemoyo yevashandi vake, kuti zviratidzo izvi zviuye pamusoro pavo zvinotevedzana. kuti mutaure munzeve dzvevana venyu, uye kuvana vevana venyu, zvose zvandakaseka vaIjipiti, nezviratidzo zvangu zvandakaita pakati pavo, uye muchaziva kuti ndini Ishe. Mozisi naAroni vakapinda pamberi paFarao, vakati kwaari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari wevaHebheru: Kusvikira rinhi usingadi kunyadziswa neni?Rega vanhu vangu vaende kuti vandishumire. Kana usingazvidi iwe kuendesa vanhu vangu, tarira ini ndinounza mangwana nenguva ino mhashu zhinji pamusoro pemiganhu yako yose. Uye ichafukidza kuonekwa kwenyika, uye hauzokwanisi kuona nyika, uye ichadya zvose zvinopfuura zvenyika zvakasara, izvo zvakasiyirwa imi nechimvuramabwe, uye ichadya miti yose inokurira kwamuri pamusoro penyika. Uye dzimba dzako dzichazadzwa, nedzimba dzevaranda vako, nedzimba dzose munyika yose yevaIjipiti, izvo madzibaba ako haana kumbobva aona, kana madzitateguru avo, kubva pazuva ravakaita panyika, kusvikira nhasi, uye Mozisi akatsauka akabuda kuna Farao. Uye vashumiri vaFarao vakati kwaari, Kusvikira riniko ichi chichava chigumbuso kwatiri? Tuma vanhu vaende, kuti vashumire Mwari wavo. Kana kuti unoda here kuziva kuti Ijipiti yaparara? Uye vakadzosera Mozisi

naAroni kuna Farao, uye akati kwavari, Endai munoshumira Ishe Mwari wenyu, asi ndivanaani vachaenda? Uye Mozisi anotaura achiti, Tichaenda pamwe chete nevajaya nevakuru, pamwe chete nevanakomana nevanasikana, uye makwai nemombe edu, nokuti mutambo waIshe. Uye akati kwavari, ngazvive saizvozvo Ishe anewe, sezvo ndichienda imi, kwete uye nhumbi dzenyu? Onai nokuti kuipa kwakawedzerwa kwamuri. Kwete saizvozvo, asi ngavaende varume, uye ngavashumire Mwari, nokuti izvi imi munotsvaka. Vakadzidzisa ivo kubva pachiso chaFarao. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti, kuti mhashu dzikwire pamusoro penyika, dzidye miriwo yose yenyika, nezvibereko zvose zvemiti, zvakasiyiwa nechimvuramabwe. Uye Mozisi akasimudza tsvimbo kudenga, uye Ishe akauyisa mhepo yechamhembe pamusoro penyika, zuva rese iro, nehusiku hwese. Mangwanani, mhepo yechamhembe yakatora mhashu. Uye akaenda nayo pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti, uye yakazorora pamusoro pemiganhu yose yeIjipiti yakawanda kwazvo; pamberi payo haina kumbovapo mhashu yakadaro, uye mushure meizvi haichazovipo yakadaro. Uye yakafukidza chiso chenyika, nyika yakaparadzwa, uye yakadya zvose zvinomera zvenyika, nezvibereko zvose zvemasango, izvo zvakasara kubva pachipotswa. Hakuna chinhu chitema chakasara mumasango, kana muzvinomera zvose zvemupani, munyika yose yeIjipiti.

Farao akakurumidza kudana Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Ndakatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye kwamuri.

Gamuchirai saka chivi changu zvino iye zvino, uye munyengeterere kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu, kuti abvise rufu urwu kwandiri. Mozisi akabuda kubva kuna Farao, uye akanyengetera kuna Mwari. Uye Ishe akachinja mhepo yakasimba kubva kugungwa, uye akatora mhashu, uye akaikanda mugungwa dzvuku, uye hapana mhashu kana imwe yakasara munyika yese yeIjipiti. Uye Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kutumira vanakomana vaIsraeri. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako kudenga, uye ngakuve nerima pamusoro penyika yeIjipiti, rima rinobatika. Mosesi akatambanudza ruoko rwake kudenga, uye kwakava nerima, rima guru nedutu pamusoro penyika yose yeIjipiti kwemazuva matatu. Uye hapana munhu akaona hama yake kwemazuva matatu, uye hapana munhu akasimuka kubva pamubhedha wake kwemazuva matatu, asi kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri chiedza chaiva munzvimbo dzese dzavaigara. Uye Farao akadana Mozisi naAroni, achiti, Endai munoshumira Ishe Mwari wenyu, asi siyai makwai nemombe, uye nhumbi dzenyu ngadziende nemi. Uye akati Mosesi, Asi iwe uchapa kwatiri zvipo zvinopiswa nezvibayiro, izvo tichaita kuna Ishe Mwari wedu. Uye zvipfuwo zvedu zvichaenda nesu, uye hatizosiya mahwanda, nokuti kubva kwavari tichatore kuti tinamate Ishe Mwari wedu. Isu hatizivi zvaticha namata Ishe Mwari wedu, kusvikira tasvika ikoko. Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kuda kuvaendisa. Uye Farao anoti, ibva kwandiri, zvichengete iwe pachako kuti usawedzera kuona chiso changu, nokuti pazuva ripi neripi rauchaonekwa kwandiri, uchafa. Anoti Mozisi, Wataura kuti, Handichazoonekwizve newe chiso nechiso.

11

Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ndichaunza dambudziko rimwe chete pamusoro paFarao nepamusoro peIjipiti, uye mushure maizvozvo achakutumirai kubva pano. Paachakutumirai pamwe chete nezvinhu zvose, achakudzidzai chose. Taura saka pakavanzika munzeve dzevanhu, uye mumwe nemumwe ngaakumbire kumuvakidzani midziyo yesirivha neyegoridhe nezvipfeko. Ishe akapa nyasha kuvanhu vake pamberi pavaIjipita, uye vakavakweretesa, uye munhu Mozisi akava mukuru kwazvo pamberi pavaIjipita, uye pamberi paFarao, uye pamberi pavaranda vake. Uye Mozisi akati, Zvinhu izvi zvinoreva Ishe: Pakati peusiku ini ndinopinda mukati meIjipiti, Uye vese vematangwe vachafa munyika yeEgypt, kubva kumwana wedangwe waFarao anogara pachigaro cheushe, kusvikira kumwana wedangwe wemushandiri mukadzi ari paguyo, uye kusvikira kumwana wedangwe wemhuka dzese. Uye pachava nokuchema kukuru munyika yose yeIjipiti, kusina kumbovapo kwakadaro, uye hakuchazombovipo zvakadaro zvakare. Uye pakati pevese vanakomana vaIsraeri haisi kugomba imbwa nerurimi rwayo, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, kuti uzive kuti Ishe achaita mutsauko sei pakati pevaIjipiti nevaIsraeri. Uye vachauya pasi vese varanda vako ava kwandiri, uye vachakotamira kwandiri, vachiti, Buda iwe, uye vanhu vako vese vaunotungamirira, uye mushure meizvi ndichabuda. Akabuda Mosesi kubva kuna Farao nehasha. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Farao haazoteereri kwenyu, kuti ndiwedzere

zviratidzo zvangu nezvishamiso munyika yeIjipiti. Moses naAron vakaita zviratidzo zvose nezvishamiso izvi munyika yeEgypt pamberi paFarao, asi Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao, uye haana kuteerera kuti aende nevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeEgypt.

12

Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi naAroni munyika yeIjipiti achiti Mwedzi uyu zvirokwazvo ndokutanga kwemwedzi kwamuri, ndiwo wokutanga kwamuri mumwedzi dzegore. Taura kuungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uchiti, Pazuva regumi remwedzi uyu, ngavatore mumwe nemumwe gwai zvinoenderana nedzimba dzemhuri, mumwe nemumwe gwai zvinoenderana neimba. Kana asi vashoma vari muimba, zvokuti havakwani kugwayana, achabata pamwe chete nemumwe wake muvakidzani wake, maererano neuwandu hwemweya, mumwe nemumwe zvinomukwanira achaverengerwa kugwayana. Gwai rakakwana, rume, rine gore rimwe richava kwamuri; muchatora kubva kumakwayana nokudzimbudzi. Uye ichava kwamuri yakachengetwa kusvikira zuva regumi nemana remwedzi uyu, uye vachaiuraya chaunga chose cheungano yevanakomana vaIsraeri manheru. Uye vachatora kubva kuropa, uye vachaisa pamusoro pezvivivo zviviri zvemusuwo uye pamusoro pechikonzero, mudzimba umo kana vadye izvo mukati mezvo. Uye vachadya nyama husiku ihu yakagochwa nemoto, uye chingwa chisina mbiriso pamwe chete nemuriwo

unovava vachadya. Musafanira kudya kubva kwavari mbichana, kana yakabikwa mumvura, asi yakagochwa nemoto, musoro pamwe chete nemakumbo neura. Hapana chichasara kubva kwaari kusvika mangwanani, uye pfupa hamufaniri kupwanya kubva kwaari, asi zvinhu zvinosara kubva kwaari kusvika mangwanani munofanira kuzvipisa mumoto. Saizvozvo muchaidya icho, zvuno zvenyu zvakamonwa, shangu dziri mutsoka dzenyu, tsvimbo dziri mumaoko enyu, uye muchaidya icho nekukurumidza; ndiyo Paseka yaIshe. Uye ndichapfuura munyika yeIjipiti usiku huno, uye ndicharova vose dangwe munyika yeIjipiti kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, uye pakati pevamwari vose vevaIjipiti ndichaita kutsiva, ini Ishe. Uye ropa richava chiratidzo kwamuri pamusoro pedzimba dzamuri mukadzo, uye ndichaona ropa, uye ndichakudzivirai, uye hapana denda rekuparadza richava pakati penyu pandinorova nyika yeIjipiti.

Uye zuva iri richava chirangaridzo kwamuri, uye muchapemberera mutambo kuna Ishe kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu zvese, mutemo wekusingaperi, muchapemberera icho. Kwamazuva manomwe munofanira kudya zvisina mbiriso, asi kubva pazuva rekutanga, munofanira kubvisa mbiriso mudzimba dzenyu. Munhu wose anodya mbiriso, mweya wacho uchaparadzwa kubva muIsraeri, kubva pazuva rekutanga kusvika pazuva rechinomwe. Uye zuva rekutanga richadanwa dzvene, uye zuva rechinomwe rinodanwa dzvene richava kwamuri, basa rese rinoshanda hamuzoriita mazviri, kunze kwezvose zvichaitwa mweya wese, izvi chete zvichaitwa

kwamuri. Uye muchachengeta murairo uyu, nokuti muzuva iri ndichaubudisa simba renyu kubva munyika yeIjipiti, uye muchaita zuva iri kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu mutemo wekusingaperi. Kutanga pazuva regumi nemana remwedzi wekutanga, kubva manheru munofanira kudya chingwa chisina mbiriso, kusvikira pazuva ramakumi maviri nerimwe remwedzi, kusvikira manheru. Kwamazuva manomwe mupuro hauzowanikwi mudzimba dzenyu, ani naani anodya chakakwidziridzwa, mweya wacho uchaparadzwa kubva kuungano yaIsraeri, pakati pevatorwa nevagari venyika. Chingwa chose chakaviriswa hamufaniri kuchidya, asi munzvimbo dzose dzamunogara munofanira kudya chingwa chisina kuviriswa.

Mosesi akadana dare rese remakurukota evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akati kwavari, Endai munotorera imi pachenyu gwai zvichienderana neukama hwenyu, uye mubayire Paseka. Muchagamuchira sumbu rehisopi, uye makakosha muropa ruri pamusuwo, muchaisa pazvivivo, uye pamusoro pezvivivo zvose zviviri, kubva kuropa ruri pamusuwo. Imi hamuzobuda mumwe nemumwe pamusuwo weimba yake kusvikira mangwanani. Ishe achapfuura achirova vaIjipita, uye achaona ropa pamusoro pezvivivo zvemukova nepamusoro pezvose zviviri zvemukova, uye Ishe achapfuura napamukova, uye haazotenderi muparadzi kupinda mudzimba dzenyu kuti auraye. Uye chengetedza shoko iri semutemo wako iwe nevanakomana vako, kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Kana asi mapinda munyika iyo Ishe angakupai, sezvaakataura, chengetai basa iri. Uye zvichaitika kana

vanakomana venyu vakataura kwamuri vachiti, Chii shumiro iyi? Uye muchataura kwavari kuti, Chibayiro ichi ndeche Paseka kuna Ishe, sezvo akafukidza dzimba dzevanakomana vaIsraeri muIjipiti, paakarova vaIjipita, asi dzimba dzedu akadziponesa. Vanhu vakakotama vakanamatira. Uye vakaenda vakabva vakaita vanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi naAroni, saizvozvo vakaita.

Zvakaitika pakati peusiku, uye Ishe akarova dangwe rese munyika yeIjipiti, kubva kudangwe raFarao akagara pachigaro cheushe, kusvika kudangwe romukadzi mutapwa aiva mugomba, uye kusvika kudangwe remhuka dzese. Uye Farao akasimuka usiku, pamwe chete nevaranda vake, uye vese vaIjipiti, uye kukava nokuchema kukuru munyika yese yeIjipiti, nekuti kwakanga kusina imba isingava nomunhu akafa mairi. Uye Farao akadana Mosesi naAroni usiku, akati kwavari, Simukai, mubude pakati pavanhu vangu, imi nevanakomana vaIsraeri, fambai munoshumira Ishe Mwari wenyu, sezvamunotaura. Uye matora makwai nemombe dzenyu muende, uye mundiropafadzewo chaizvo. Uye vaIjipita vakanga vachidzvinyirira vanhu neshingairo kuti vavadzinge munyika, nokuti vakati, Isu tose tiri kufa. Vanhu vakatora upfu hwavo husati hwakwidzwa, makanyiwa avo akasungwa munguo dzavo pamapfudzi avo. Vana vaIsraeri vakaita sezvakarayira Mozisi kwavari, uye vakakumbira midziyo yesirivha neyegoridhe nezvipfeko kubva kuvaIjipiti. Uye Ishe akaita kuti vanhu vake vawane nyasha pamberi pevaIjipiti, uye vakavakweretesa, uye vakapamba vaIjipiti.

Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva muRameses vakaenda kuSukoti, varume mazana matanhatu ezviuru zvavarwi vetsoka, kunze kwemitoro. Uye ungano yakavhenganiswa huru yakakwira navo, pamwe chete nemakwai, nemombe, nezvipfuwo zvakawanda kwazvo. Vakabika mukanyiwa yavakabuda nayo kubva muIjipiti, zvingwa zvisina mbiriso, nokuti yakanga isina kubiriswa. VaIjipiti vakanga vavadzinga, uye havana kukwanisa kugara, uye havana kuzvigadzirira mbuva yerwendo. Asi kugara kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, kwavakagara munyika yeIjipiti nemunyika yeKenani, kwaiva makore mana mazana matatu makumi matatu. Uye zvakaitika mushure mamakore mazana mana namakumi matatu, simba rose raIshe rakabuda munyika yeIjipiti usiku. Kuchengetedza kuri kuna Ishe, kuti abudise ivo kubva munyika yeIjipiti, iyo husiku ihu, kuchengetedza kuna Ishe, kuti vose vanakomana veIsraeri vave mumarudzi avo. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi naAroni, Uyu ndiwo mutemo wePaseka: Mutorwa wose haafaniri kudya pairi, Uye vese varanda kana vakatengwa nesirivha uchavadzingisa chikanda, uye ipapo vachadya kubva kwaari. Mueni kana mushandi haazodya kubva kwaari. Munofanira kuchidyira mumba mumwe chete, uye hamufaniri kubudisa nyama kunze kweimba, uye hamufaniri kupwanya pfupa ripi zvaro rayo. Ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri ichaita izvo. Kana asi mumwe munhu akasvika kwamuri ari mutorwa kuzouya kuita Paseka kuna Ishe, unofanira kudzingisa vanhurume vake vose, uye ipapo achasvika kuzouya kuita icho, uye achava sezvo ari wakaberekerwa munyika. Wose asina kudzingiswa haafaniri kudya kubva kwaari. Mutemo mumwe chete uchava kune

wekumusha, uye kune mutorwa anouya pakati penyu. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi naAroni pamusoro pavo, saizvozvo vakaita. Uye zvakaitika musi iwoyo, Ishe akabudisa vana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti pamwe nesimba ravo.

13

Akati asi Ishe kuna Mosesi achiti, Itsa kwandiri vose vokutanga vokuzvarwa vanozarura chizvaro chose muvanakomana vaIsraeri, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, ndovangu. Mozisi akati kuvanhu, Rangarirai zuva iri ramakabuda munyika yeIjipiti, mumba wouranda, nokuti Ishe akakubudisai kubva ikoko noruoko rune simba, uye mbiriso haifaniri kudyiwa. Nokuti nhasi munobuda mumwedzi wevaduku. Zvichaitika kuti apo Ishe Mwari wako akapinza iwe munyika yevaKenani, nevaHiti, nevaAmori, nevaHivhi, nevaJebhusi, nevaGirigashi, nevaPerizi, iyo yaakapikira madzibaba ako kuti achakupa iwe, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, iwe uchaita basa iri mumwedzi uyu. Kwemazuva matanhatu muchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, asi pazuva rechinomwe mutambo waIshe. Zvisina mbiriso munofanira kudya kwemazuva manomwe, hazvizoonekwi kwauri chingwa chakamiswa mbiriso, uye hazvizovi kwauri mbiriso mumiganhu yako yose. Uye uchazivisa mwanakomana wako musi iwoyo, uchiti, Nekuda kweizvi akaita Ishe Mwari kwandiri, pandakabuda muIjipiti. Uye ichava kwauri chiratidzo pamusoro peruoko rwako, uye

chirangaridzo pamberi pemaziso ako, kuti mutemo waIshe uve mumuromo mako, nokuti muruoko rune simba Ishe Mwari akabudisa iwe kubva muIjipiti. Uye chengetedzai mutemo uyu maererano nenguva dzemwaka, kubva zuva nezuva.

Uye zvichava kana Ishe Mwari wako achikuunza munyika yavaKenani, nenzira yaakapikira madzibaba ako, uye achakupa iyo. Uye uchatsaura zvose zvinozarura chizvaro, zvikono kuna Ishe, zvose zvinozarura chizvaro kubva mumapoka kana muzvipfuwo zvako, zvose zvinenge zvava zvako, zvikono uchatsaurira Ishe. Yose zvinozarura chizvaro chembongoro, uchachinjana negwai, asi kana usingachinjisi, uchadzikinura icho, yose dangwe remunhu revanakomana vako uchadzikinura. Kana mwanakomana wako akakubvunza mushure meizvi, achiti, Chii ichi? uchati kwaari, Ishe akatibudisa muIjipiti neruoko rune simba, kubva muimba youranda. Apo Farao akaomesa kutitumira kuti tiende, akauraya vese vematangwe munyika yeIjipiti, kubva kumatangwe evanhu kusvika kumatangwe ezvipfuwo. Nekuda kweizvi, ini ndinobayira vese vanozarura chizvaro, varume, kuna Ishe, uye vese vematangwe evanakomana vangu ndichadzikunura. Uye richava chiratidzo paruoko rwako, uye chisingazungunuswi pamberi pemaziso ako, nokuti noruoko rune simba Ishe akakubudisa kubva muIjipiti.

Asi Farao paakadzinga vanhu, Mwari haana kuvatungamirira nenzira yenyika yevaFiristia, nokuti yakanga iri pedyo, nokuti Mwari akati, Zvimwe vanhu vangashanduka pfungwa kana

vaona hondo, vodzokera kuIjipiti. Uye Mwari akakomba vanhu nenzira yaienda kurenje, kuenda kugungwa dzvuku, asi pachizvarwa chechishanu vanakomana vaIsraeri vakakwira vachibva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Mosesi akatora mapfupa aJosefa pamwe chete naye, nokuti akanga aita kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri vapike nemhiko, achiti, Pakushanyira, Ishe achakushanyirai imi, uye muchakwidza mapfupa angu kubva pano pamwe chete nemi.

Vakasimudza musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva kuSukoti, vakadzika musasa muEtamu pedyo nerenje. Asi Mwari akavatungamirira, masikati ari mushongwe wegore kuti avavonese nzira, uye usiku ari mushongwe womoto. Kwete hazvina kubva, asi mbiru yegore masikati, nembiru yemoto usiku, pamberi pevanhu vese.

14

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vadzoka ngavadzike musasa pamberi penzvimbo yekugara, pakati peMigidori uye pakati pegungwa, pakatarisana neBhaari Zefoni; pamberi pavo uchadzika musasa pamusoro pegungwa. Uye Farao achataura kuvanhu vake achiti, Vanakomana vaIsraeri ava vanodzungaira munyika, nokuti renje rakavapfigira. Ini asi ndichaomesa moyo waFarao, uye achavadzingirira, uye ndichakudzwa muna Farao nomuhondo yake yose, uye vaIjipiti vose vachaziva kuti ndini Ishe, uye

vakaita saizvozvo. Uye zvakashuma kuna mambo wevaIjipiti kuti vanhu vakanga vatiza, uye moyo waFarao wakashandurwa, pamwe chete newevaranda vake, pamusoro pevanhu, uye vakati, Chii ichi chatakaita, pakutumira kure vanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti vasatishanda? Saka Farao akasungirira ngoro dzake, uye vanhu vake vose akavatungamirira pamwe chete naye. Uye akatora mazana matanhatu engoro dzakasarudzwa, nemabhiza ose evaIjipiti, nevatungamiri pamusoro pazvose. Uye Ishe akaomesa moyo waFarao mambo weIjipiti, nemoyo yevashandi vake, uye akatevera vanakomana vaIsraeri, asi vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabuda neruoko rwakasimudzwa. VaIjipita vakavatevera shure kwavo, vakavawana vakadzika musasa parutivi rwegungwa, uye mabhiza ose nengoro dzaFarao, nevatasvi vemabhiza, nehondo yake, vakanga vari pamberi pemusha, pakatarisana neBaalsefoni. Uye Farao paakanga achisvika, vanakomana vaIsraeri vakasimudza meso avo vakaona, uye vaIjipiti vakanga vadzika musasa shure kwavo, uye vakatya zvikuru, asi vanakomana vaIsraeri vakadanidzira kuna Ishe. Uye vakati kuna Mozisi, Pakuti pakanga pasina makuva munyika yeIjipiti here, wakatitungamirira kunze kuti tife murenje? Chii ichi chawakaita kwatiri, uchititungamirira kunze kubva muIjipiti? Kwete here izvi zvaiva shoko ratakataurira iwe muIjipiti tichiti, tisiye kuti tishumire vaIjipiti? Nokuti zvaiva nani kwedu kushumira vaIjipiti pane kufa murenje muno.

Mozisi akati kuvanhu, Ivai nesimba, mirai muone ruponeso runobva kuna Ishe, rwaachaita kwatiri nhasi. Nenzira

yamakaona vaIjipiti nhasi, hamuchazovaonaizve nokusingaperi. Ishe acharwira imi, uye imi muchanyarara. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Uri kudanirei kwandiri? Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vafambe. Uye iwe simudza tsvimbo yako, uye tambanudza ruoko rwako pamusoro pegungwa, uye uripamure, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri ngavapinde mukati megungwa munzvimbo yakaoma. Uye tarira, ini ndichaomesa moyo waFarao newevaIjipiti vese, uye vachapinda vachitevera shure kwavo, uye ndichakudzwa muna Farao nemuhondo yake yese, nemungoro, uye nemumabhiza ake. Uye vachaziva vese vaIjipiti kuti ndini Ishe, pandichakudzwa muna Farao, nemungoro, uye nemabhiza ake. Mutumwa waMwari akanga achifamba pamberi pemusasa wevanakomana vaIsraeri akabvira kumashure, uye mbiru yegore yakabvisawo kubva pamberi pavo ikandomira kumashure kwavo. Uye yakapinda pakati pemusasa wevaIjipiti, uye pakati pemusasa wevaIjipiti, uye pakati pemusasa waIsraeri, uye yakamira, uye kwakava nerima uye nerima, uye husiku hwakapfuura, uye havana kusanganiswa mumwe nemumwe husiku hwose. Mosesi akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pegungwa, uye Ishe akadzingira gungwa nemhepo yechamhembe ine simba usiku hwose, uye akaita gungwa rive rakaoma, uye mvura yakapatsanurwa. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapinda mukati megungwa pakaoma, uye mvura yaro yaiva rusvingo kurudyi rwavo, uye rusvingo kuruboshwe rwavo.

Uye vaIjipiti vakavatevera, uye vakapinda shure kwavo, nebhiza rose raFarao, nengoro, nevatasvi, mukati megungwa. Zvakaitika

mangwanani-ngwanani, uye Ishe akatarisa pasi pamusoro pemusasa wevaIjipita ari mushongwe yemoto neyegore, uye akakanganisa musasa wevaIjipita. Uye akasungirira mavhenga engoro dzavo, uye akavatungamirira nechisimba. VaIjipiti vakati, Ngatitize kubva pachiso chaIsraeri, nokuti Ishe anorwa pamusoro pavo vaIjipiti. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tambanudza ruoko rwako pamusoro pegungwa, kuti mvura idzoke, ifukidze vaIjipiti, zvingoro zvavo nevatasvi vavo. Mozisi akatambanudza ruoko rwake pamusoro pegungwa, uye mvura yakadzoka zuva richivheneka pamusoro penyika, asi vaIjipiti vakatiza pasi pemvura, uye Ishe akazunza vaIjipiti pakati pegungwa. Uye mvura yakati yadzoka yakafukidza ngoro nevatatasvi, nesimba rose raFarao, avo vakanga vapinda mugungwa vachitevera, uye hapana kana mumwe chete akasara. Asi vana vaIsraeri vakafamba nepakaoma pakati pegungwa, uye mvura yakanga iri rusvingo kurudyi rwavo, uye rusvingo kuruboshwe rwavo. Uye Ishe akanunura vaIsraeri pazuva iro kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti, uye vaIsraeri vakaona vaIjipiti vakafa pamhenderekedzo yegungwa. Israeri akaona ruoko rukuru rwakaitwa naIshe kuvaIjipiti, vanhu vakatya Ishe, uye vakatenda muna Mwari nomuna Mosesi muranda wake.

15

Ipapo Mozisi nevanakomana vaIsraeri vakaimba rwiyo urwu kuna Mwari, uye vakati vachiti, Ngatiimbirei Ishe, nokuti akudzwa nokubwinya; bhiza nemutasvi akakanda mugungwa.

Mubatsiri nomudziviriri akava kwandiri ruponeso, uyu ndiMwari wangu, uye ndichakudza iye, Mwari wababa vangu, uye ndichasimudzira iye. Ishe anopwanya hondo, Ishe ndiro zita rake. Ngoro dzaFarao nesimba rake akadzikanda mugungwa, vatasvi vakasarudzwa nevatungamiri vakamedzerwa muGungwa Dzvuku. Gungwa rakavafukidza, vakanyura mukadzika sedombo. Ruoko rwako rwerudyi, Ishe, rwakakudzwa mune simba; ruoko rwako rwerudyi, Ishe, rwakaputsa vavengi. Uye nokuwanda kwokubwinya kwako wakapwanya vavengi, wakatumira kutsamwa kwako kwakavadya sevuswa. Uye nemweya wekutsamwa kwako yakaparadzana mvura, yakaoma serusvingo mvura, yakaoma mafungu pakati pegungwa. Muvengi akati, Ndichatevera ndichavakunda, ndichaganhura zvakapambwa, ndichazadza mweya wangu, ndichavaparadza nebakatwa rangu, ruoko rwangu ruchatonga. Wakatuma mweya wako, gungwa rikavafukidza, vakanyura semutobvu mumvura ine simba. Ndiani akafanana nemi pakati pavamwari, Ishe? Ndiani akafanana nemi? Makakudzwa pakati pevatsvene, munoshamisa mukubwinya, muchiita zvishamiso. Wakatambanudza ruoko rwako rwerudyi, nyika yakavamedza. Wakatungamirira neruramisiro rwako vanhu vako ava, vawakasunungura, wakavanyaradza nesimba rako kusvika panogara patsvene pako. Marudzi akanzwa, uye akatsamwa, kurwadziwa kwakatora vagari vevaFiristia. Ipapo vakakurumidza vatungamiri veEdhomu, uye vatongi vevaMoabhu, kubvunda kwakavabata, vakanyunguduka vese vanogara muKenani. Ngakuwire pamusoro pavo kudedera

nokutya, nokukura kworuoko rwenyu ngavave mabwe, kusvikira vanhu venyu vapfuura, Ishe, kusvikira vanhu venyu ava vapfuura, avo vamakawana. Uchivaisa uvasime mugomo renhaka yako, munzvimbo yakagadzirira kugara kwako, iyo wakagadzira, Ishe, nzvimbo tsvene, Ishe, iyo yakagadzirwa nemaoko ako. Ishe anobata ushe nenguva dzose, uye pamusoro penguva dzose, uye zvichiri. Nokuti bhiza raFarao rakapinda pamwe chete nengoro nevatasvi mukati megungwa, uye Ishe akauyisa mvura yegungwa pamusoro pavo, asi vanakomana vaIsraeri vakafamba nepakaoma pakati pegungwa.

Miriamu muporofitakadzi, hanzvadzi yaAroni, akabata ngoma muruoko rwake, uye vakadzi vose vakabuda vachimutevera vaine ngoma uye vachipembera. Miriam akatanga kutungamirira, achiti, Ngatimbire kuna Ishe, nokuti akudzwa nokubwinya; bhiza nomutasvi akakanda mugungwa. Mozisi akabudisa vana vaIsraeri kubva kugungwa dzvuku, uye akavatungamirira kuenda murenje reShuri, uye vakafamba mazuva matatu murenje, uye havana kuwana mvura yokunwa. Vakauya asi muMera, uye havana kugona kunwa mvura kubva muMera, nokuti yaiva inovava; nekuda kweizvi akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Kuvava. Uye vanhu vakanyunyuta pamusoro paMozisi vachiti, Tichanwa chii? Mozisi akadanidzira kuna Ishe, uye Ishe akamuratidza huni, uye akaiisa mumvura, uye mvura ikava inonaka. Ikoko akaisa mitemo nemitongo kwaari, uye ikoko akamuidza. Uye akati, Kana nekunzwa unonzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye ukaita zvinhu zvinofadza pamberi pake, uye ukateerera mirairo yake, uye

ukachengeta zvese zvirevo zvake, chirwere chose chandakauyisa kuvaIjipiti, handichazokuuyisi pamusoro pako, nokuti ndini Ishe Mwari wako anokuporesa. Uye vakauya muErimi, uye ikoko kwaiva nezvitubu gumi nembiri zvemvura, uye matanda makumi manomwe emichindwe, vakadzika musasa ikoko padyo nemvura.

16

Vakabva kubva kuErimi, uye ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakasvika mugwenga reSini, riri pakati peErimi neSinai. Pazuva regumi neshanu, mumwedzi wechipiri mushure mekunge vabuda munyika yeIjipiti, Ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakanyunyuta pamusoro paMozisi naAroni. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakataura kwavari vachiti, Dai chete takafa takarohwa naShe munyika yeEgipti, patakagara pamusoro pehari dzenyama uye tichidya zvingwa kusvikira pakuguta, nekuti makabudisa isu murenje iri kuti muzouraya ungano yose iyi nenzara. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tarira, ini ndinonayisa zvingwa kubva kudenga kwamuri, uye vanhu vachabuda vachiunganidza zvezuva nezuva, kuti ndivaedze kana vachafamba mumutemo wangu, kana kwete. Uye zvichava pazuva rechitanhatu, vachagadzira zvavakauyisa, uye zvichava zvakapetwa kaviri pane zvavakaunganidza zuva nezuva. Uye Mozisi naAroni vakataura kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, Manheru muchaziva kuti Ishe akakubudisai munyika yeIjipiti, Uye mangwanani muchaona kubwinya kwaIshe

pakuteerera kwake kunyunyuta kwenyu kuna Mwari, asi isu tiri chii, zvamunonyunyuta pamusoro pedu? Mozisi akati, Ishe achakupai nyama manheru kuti mudye, nezvingwa mangwanani kuti mugute, nokuti Ishe akanzwa kugununununa kwenyu, icho imi munogununununa pamusoro pedu. Asi isu tiri chii? Kugununununa kwenyu hakusi pamusoro pedu, asi pamusoro paMwari.

Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Udzai ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri kuti, Swederai pamberi paMwari, nokuti akanzwa kunyunyuta kwenyu. Apo Aroni paainge achitaura kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, vakadzokera murenje, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa mugore. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, Ndakanzwa kunyunyuta kwevanakomana vaIsraeri. Taura kwavari uchiti, Manheru muchadya nyama, uye mangwanani muchazadzwa nezvingwa, uye muchaziva kuti ndini Ishe Mwari wenyu. Zvakaitika manheru, uye hove dzakakwira, uye dzakafukidza musasa. Mangwanani, dova rakati rapera rakatenderedza musasa. Uye tarira, pamusoro pechiso cherenje pakanga pane chakatetepa sechakaita mbeu yekorianda chichena, sechakaita chando pamusoro penyika. Vakaona asi izvo vanakomana vaIsraeri, vakati mumwe kune mumwe, Chii ichi? Nokuti vakanga vasingazivi chaiva. Akati asi Mozisi kwavari, Uyu ndiwo chingwa chakapiwa naIshe kwamuri kuti mudye. Iri ishoko rakarayira Ishe, kuti: Unganidzai kubva kwariri, mumwe nomumwe zvinokodzera, homeri imwe chete, maererano nomusoro, maererano nenhamba yemweya yenyu; mumwe nomumwe pamwe chete

nevagari vematende enyu, unganidzai. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita saizvozvo, uye vakaunganidza mumwe zvakawanda uye mumwe zvishoma. Uye vakayera nehomeri, uyo akaunganidza zvizhinji haana kuwedzera, uye uyo akaunganidza zvishoma haana kushayiwa, mumwe nemumwe akaunganidza zvaidiwa neveimba yake. Mozisi akati kwavari, Hapana munhu ngaasiye chimwe chazvo kusvikira mangwanani.

Uye havana kuteerera Mozisi, asi vamwe vakasiya kubva kwaari kusvikira mangwanani, uye yakabereka honye, uye yakanhuhwa, uye Mozisi akatsamwira pamusoro pavo. Uye vakaunganidza izvo mangwanani nemangwanani, mumwe nemumwe chikamu chakakodzera kwaari, asi zuva pakadziisa, chakanyunguduka. Zvakaitika pazuva rechitanhatu, vakaunganidza zvinhu zvinodikanwa zvakapetwa kaviri, mahomeri maviri pamunhu mumwe chete, vatongi vose veungano vakapinda, uye vakashevedzera kuna Mozisi. Mosesi akati kwavari, Haisi here shoko iri rakataurwa naIshe? Masabata izororo tsvene kuna Ishe mangwana. Zvose zvamunogona kubika, bikei, uye zvose zvamunogona kubika, bikei, uye zvose zvinopfuura siyai mukati medura kusvikira mangwanani. Uye vakasiya kubva kwaari kusvikira mangwanani, sezvo Mozisi akaraira kwavari, uye haina kunhuhwa, uye gonye harina kuva mairi. Mozisi akati, Idyai nhasi, nokuti nhasi isabata raIshe; hamuzozowani chinhu mubani. Kwamazuva matanhatu muchaunganidza, asi pazuva rechinomwe isabata, nokuti hapana kuchavapo pariri. Zvakaitika kuti pazuva rechinomwe, vamwe vanhu vakaedza

kuunganidza, asi havana kuwana. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Kusvikira riniko musingadi kuteerera mirairo yangu nemutemo wangu? Onai, nokuti Ishe akakupai Sabata zuva iri, nekuda kweizvi iye akakupai pazuva rechitanhatu zvingwa zviviri zvemazuva maviri, garai mumwe nemumwe mudzimba dzenyu, hapana munhu ngaabude kunobva kunzvimbo yake pazuva rechinomwe. Vanhu vakazorora pazuva rechinomwe. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaritumidza zita raro kuti Manna, uye raiva senge mbeu yekorianda chena, uye kuravira kwaro kwaiva sekanji muuchi. Mozisi akati, Iri ndiro shoko rakarayira Ishe: Zadzai homeri yemana muiise mudura kuti zvizvarwa zvenyu zvione chingwa chamakadya murenje Ishe paakakubudisai munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Tora chirongo chegoridhe chimwe, uye uise mukati macho homeri izere yemana, uye uchaise pamberi paMwari, kuti zvichengetedzwe kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, Nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe kuna Mosesi, uye Aroni akaisa pamberi peuchapupu kuti zvichengetwe. Vana vaIsraeri vakadya manna kwemakore makumi mana, kusvikira vakauya munyika yakagarwa. Vakadya manna kusvikira vakasvika muchikamu chePhoenicia. Asi homer yaiva chegumi chezviyero zvitatu.

17

Uye ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakabva murenje reSin maererano nemisasa yavo, nekuda kweshoko raShe, uye vakadzika musasa muRafidheini, asi kwakanga kusina mvura

yevanhu kunwa. Uye vanhu vakapopotedzana kuna Mosesi vachiti, Tipei mvura kuti tinwe. Mosesi akati kwavari, Munopopotedzanei neni, uye munoedzirei Ishe? Vanhu vakanyarara mvura ikoko, uye vanhu vakapopotera ikoko kuna Mosesi vachiti, Nei izvi? Wakatibudisa muIjipiti kuzotiuraya isu nevana vedu nezvipfuwo zvedu nenyota here? Mosesi akadanidzira kuna Ishe achiti, Ndichaiteiko kuvanhu ava? Kwasara zvishoma, uye vachanditaka namabwe. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Enda pamberi pevanhu ava, asi utore wega kubva kuvakuru vevanhu, uye tsvimbo, iyo yawakarova nayo rwizi, uitore muruoko rwako, uye uchaenda. Tarira, ini ndichamira ipapo pamberi pako padombo muHoreb, uye uchatova dombo, uye mvura ichabuda mairi, uye vanhu vachanwa. Moses akaita saizvozvo pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye akatumidza zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Kuedzwa neKushoorwa, nekuda kwekushoorwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye nekuda kwekuedza Ishe, vachiti, Ishe aripo pakati pedu here kana kwete?

Amareki akasvika akarwa neIsraeri muRafidini. Mozisi akati kuna Joshua, Sarudza varume vane simba, uye ubude kundorwa neAmareki mangwana, uye tarira, ini ndichamira pamusoro pechikomo, uye tsvimbo yaMwari iri muruoko rwangu. Uye Joshua akaita sezvaakaudzwa naMoses, uye akabuda akaronga kurwa neAmaleki, uye Moses naAaron naHur vakakwira pamusoro pegomo. Uye zvakaitika kuti apo Mozisi akasimudza maoko ake, Israeri aikunda, asi apo akaburutsa maoko ake, Amareki aikunda. Maoko aMozisi akanga akarema, uye

vakatora dombo vakaisa pasi pake, uye akagara pamusoro paro, uye Aroni naHori vakatsigira maoko ake kubva kuno mumwe, uye kubva kuno mumwe, uye maoko aMozisi akava akasimba kusvikira zuva ravira. Uye Joshua akakunda vaAmaleki, pamwe chete nevanhu vavo vose nemunondo. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Nyora izvi kuti zvive chirangaridzo mubhuku, uye uzvizivise Joshua munzeve, nokuti ndichabvisa zvachose chirangaridzo chaAmareki pasi pedenga. Uye Mosesi akavaka artari kuna Ishe, uye akatumidza zita rayo kuti, Ishe utiziro hwangu. Nokuti muruoko rwakavanzika, Ishe anorwa neAmareki kubva kuzvizvarwa kusvika kuzvizvarwa.

18

Jetro mupristi weMidhiani, tezvara waMozisi, akanzwa zvese zvakaita Ishe kuna Israeri, vanhu vake, nokuti Ishe akanga abudisa Israeri kubva muIjipiti. Jetro, tezvara waMosesi, akatora Zipora, mudzimai waMosesi, mushure mekusunungurwa kwake. nevanakomana vake vaviri, zita kune mumwe wavo Gerishom, achiti, Mugari ndakanga ndiri munyika yavamwe, Uye zita rewechipiri raiva Eriezeri, achiti, Nokuti Mwari wababa vangu ndiye mubatsiri wangu, uye akandirwira paruoko rwaFarao. Uye Jetro, baba vemukadzi waMozisi, akabuda pamwe chete nevanakomana nomukadzi vakaenda kuna Mozisi murenje, kwaakanga avaka musasa pagomo raMwari. Kwakaziviswa kuna Mosesi vachiti, Tarira, tezvara wako Jetro ari kuuya kwauri, pamwe chete nomukadzi wako

nevanakomana vako vaviri. Mozisi akaenda kunze kundosangana netezvara wake, akakotamira kwaari, akamutsvoda, vakakwazisana, ndokuvauyisa mutende. Uye Mozisi akaudza tezvara wake zvese zvaakaita Ishe kuna Farao nekuvaIjipiti vese nekuda kwaIsraeri, uye kutambudzika kwese kwavakasangana nako munzira, uye kuti Ishe akavaponesa kubva muruoko rwaFarao, uye kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti. Jetro akashamisika pamusoro pezvinhu zvose zvakanaka zvakaitirwa vanhu naIshe, nokuti akavaponesa kubva muruoko rwevaIjipiti uye kubva muruoko rwaFarao. Uye Jetro akati, Ngaakudzwe Ishe, nokuti akanunura ivo kubva muruoko ravaIjipiti uye kubva muruoko rwaFarao. Zvino ndakaziva kuti Ishe mukuru kupfuura vamwari vose nekuda kweizvi, nokuti vakavarwisa. Jetro, tezvara waMozisi, akatora zvipiriso zvinopiswa nezvibayiro kuna Mwari. Aroni nevakuru vese veIsraeri vakauya kuzodya chingwa pamwe chete natezvara waMozisi pamberi paMwari.

Uye zvakaitika mushure mezuva rinotevera Mozisi akagara pasi kutonga vanhu, asi vanhu vose vakamira pamberi paMozisi kubva mangwanani kusvikira manheru. Uye aona Jetro zvese zvakaita kuvanhu, anoti, Chii ichi icho iwe unoita kuvanhu? Nei iwe unogara uri wega, asi vanhu vese vakamira kwauri kubva mangwanani kusvika manheru? Uye Mozisi anoti kumukuwasha wake, Vanhu vanouya kwandiri kuzotsvaka mutongo unobva kuna Mwari. Pose panguva yose paine gakava pakati pavo, vanouya kwandiri, ndinotonga mumwe nemumwe, uye ndinovazivisa mirayiro yaMwari nemutemo wake. Baba

vemukadzi waMozisi vakati kwaari, Hausi kuita zvakarurama shoko iri. Uchaparadzwa zvachose nekusashivirira iwe, uye vanhu vese ava vari pamwe chete newe, shoko iri rinorema kwauri, hauzokwanisi kuita iwe wega. Zvino saka nditeerere, uye ndichakupa zano, uye Mwari achava newe, iva iwe kuvanhu pane zvine chokuita naMwari, uye uchaunza mashoko avo kuna Mwari. Uye uchapupurira kwavari mirairo dzaMwari nomutemo wake, uye uchavatadzira nzira dzavachafamba nadzidzo, nemabasa avachaita. Uye iwe pachako funga kubva kuvanhu vose varume vane simba, vanotya Mwari, varume vakarurama, vanovenga kuzvikudza, uye uchagadza pamusoro pavo vatungamiriri vechiuru, nevatungamiriri vezana, nevatungamiriri vemakumi mashanu, nevatungamiriri vegumi. Uye vachatonga vanhu nguva dzose, asi shoko rakaoma vachauyisa kwauri, asi nyaya diki dzokutonga vachatonga ivo, uye vacharerutsa mutoro wako, uye vachakubatsira. Kana izwi iri ukaita, Mwari achakusimbisa, uye uchakwanisa kumira, uye vanhu vose ava vachauya kunzvimbo yavo pachavo norugare. Mozisi akateerera mashoko emukuwasha wake, uye akaita zvose zvaakanga amuudza. Mozisi akasarudza varume vane simba kubva kuvaIsraeri vose, uye akavaita vatungamiriri pamusoro pavo: vatungamiriri vechiuru, vatungamiriri vezana, vatungamiriri vemakumi mashanu, nevatungamiriri vegumi. Uye vakatonga vanhu nguva dzose, asi shoko rega rega rakaoma vakaenda naro kuna Mosesi, asi shoko rega rega rakareruka vakatonga ivo pachavo. Mozisi akatumira tezvara wake, uye akaenda kunyika yake.

19

Mumwedzi wechitatu wokubuda kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeIjipiti, pazuva iri, vakauya murenje reSinai. Vakabva muRaphidein, vakauya murenje reSinai, uye Israeri vakadzikamusasa ipapo pakatarisana negomo. Mozisi akakwira mugomo raMwari, uye Mwari akamudana ari mugomo achiti, Izvi ndizvo zvauchaparidza kuimba yaJakobho, uye uchazivisa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Imi makaona zvandakaita kuvaIjipita, uye ndakakutsigirai semapapiro emakondo, uye ndakakuunzai kwandiri. Uye zvino kana mukateerera inzwi rangu uye mukachengeta sungano yangu, muchava vanhu vangu vakasarudzika pakati pendudzi dzese, nokuti nyika yese ndeyangu. Imi asi mucha kuva kwandiri umambo hweuprista uye rudzi rutsvene; izvi ndiwo mashoko amucha taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Mozisi akasvika, akadana vakuru vevanhu, uye akaisa pamberi pavo mashoko ose aya, avo Mwari akanga araira. Vanhu vose vakapindura vamwe chete, vakati, Zvose zvakataura Mwari, tichaita uye tichanzwa. Mosesi akaendesa mashoko aya kuna Mwari. Akati Ishe kuna Mozisi, Tarira, ini ndinouya kwauri mugore rembiru, kuti vanhu vanzwe ndichitaura newe, uye vakutende nokusingaperi. Mozisi akataurira Ishe mashoko avanhu. Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Buruka undonyevera vanhu, uye uvanatse nhasi nemangwana, uye ngavageze nguo dzavo. Uye ngavave vakagadzirira nezuva rechitatu, nokuti pazuva rechitatu Ishe achadzika pamusoro pegomo reSinai pamberi pevanhu vese. Uye uchatsaura vanhu

vakatenderedza, uchiti, Chenjerai pachenu kuti musaenda mugomo uye musabata chimwe chaicho. Ani naani anobata gomo achafa norufu. Kwete ruoko rwake ruchabata, nokuti nemabwe achakandwa namabwe, kana nemuseve achapfurwa, kana chipfuwo kana munhu, haangararami. Apo mazwi nehwamanda negore richabva pagomo, ivo vachakwira pagomo.

Mosesi akaburuka kubva kugomo akaenda kuvanhu, akavaitisa vatsvene, uye vakasuka nguo dzavo. Uye akati kuvanhu, Ivai vakagadzirira. Kwemazuva matatu musaswedera kumukadzi. Zvakaitika pazuva rechitatu, mambakwedza asvika, uye pakava nemanzwi nemheni negore rakasviba pamusoro peGomo reSinai, inzwi rehwamanda rakaridza zvikuru, uye vanhu vose vaiva mumusasa vakatya. Uye Mozisi akatungamirira vanhu kunze kubva mumusasa kuti vasangane naMwari, uye vakamira pasi pegomo. Gomo reSinai raiva kubudisa utsi hwose, nekuda kuti Mwari akanga aburuka pariri mumoto, uye utsi hwaiva kuchikwira, seutsi hwechoto, uye vanhu vose vakashamiswa zvikuru. Zvakaitika kuti mazwi ehwamanda akaramba achisimba zvikuru. Mozisi akataura, uye Mwari akamupindura nenzwi. Ishe akaburuka pamusoro pegomo reSinai pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, uye Ishe akadana Mozisi kuti auye pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, uye Mozisi akakwira. Uye Mwari akati kuna Mosesi, achiti, Buruka undoyambira vanhu kuti vasaswedera kuna Mwari kuda kunzwisisa, kuti vazhinji vavo varege kuwa. Uye vapristi vanoswedera kuna Ishe Mwari ngavaitwe vatsvene, kuti Ishe arege kuvaparadza.

Uye Mozisi akati kuna Mwari, Vanhu havagoni kukwira kugomo reSinai, nokuti iwe wakapa uchapupu kwatiri, uchiti, Isa gomo parutivi, uye uriite chitsvene. Ishe akati kwaari, Enda, buruka pasi, ugokwira iwe naAroni pamwe chete newe, asi vapristi navanhu ngavasazvimanidzira kukwira vachienda kuna Mwari, kuti Ishe arege kuvaparadza. Mosesi akaburuka akaenda kuvanhu, akataura kwavari.

20

Uye Ishe akataura mashoko aya ose, achiti, Ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wako, uyo ndakakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Hauzovi nevamwari vamwe kunze kwangu. Usazviitira mufananidzo, kana kufananidzwa kwechinhu chipi zvacho chiri kudenga kumusoro, kana chiri panyika pasi, kana chiri mumvura pasi penyika. Usanamata kwavari, kana kuvashumira, nekuti ndini Ishe Mwari wako, Mwari anogodora, anoisa zvivi zvemadzibaba pamusoro pevana, kusvikira kuzera rechitatu nerechina, kune vanondivenga, uye achiita tsitsi kusvika kuzviuru kune vanondida ini, uye kune vanochengeta mirairo yangu. Usatora zita raIshe Mwari wako pasina, nokuti Ishe Mwari wako haangatongonunuri munhu anotora zita rake pasina. Rangarira zuva reSabata kuti uriite dzvene. Mazuva matanhatu unofanira kushanda uye kuita mabasa ako ese. Asi pazuva rechinomwe, masabata aIshe Mwari wako, hauzaiti basa ripi neripi iwe, nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, nemuranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nenzombe yako,

nemhuka inotakudzwa yako, nemhuka dzako dzese, nemutorwa anogara mauri. Nokuti mumazuva matanhatu Ishe akaita denga nenyika negungwa nezvose zviri mazviri, uye akazorora pazuva rechinomwe; nekuda kwaizvozvo Ishe akaropafadza zuva rechinomwe, uye akariita dzvene. Kudza baba vako neamai vako, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka, uye kuti uve noupenyu hurefu panyika yakanaka iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Usaita upombwe. Usachaba. Usauraye. Usapa uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro pemuvakidzani wako. Usachiva mukadzi wemuvakidzani wako, usachiva imba yemuvakidzani wako, kana munda wake, kana muranda wake, kana murandakadzi wake, kana nzombe yake, kana mhuka yake yokushandisa mutoro, kana zvipfuwo zvake zvose, kana zvose zviri zvemuvakidzani wako.

Uye vanhu vese vakaona inzwi, nemwenje, neinzwi rehwamanda, negomo raipfungaira utsi; asi vanhu vese vakatya vakamira kure. Vakati kuna Mozisi, Taura iwe nesu, asi Mwari ngaarege kutaura nesu, kuti tirege kufa. Uye Mozisi anoti kwavari, Ivai nesimba, nekuti Mwari akauya kwamuri kuti akuedzei, kuitira kuti kutya kwake kuve mamuri, kuti murege kutadza. Vanhu vakamira vari kure, asi Mozisi akapinda murima maiva Mwari. Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Izvi ndiwo zvauchaparidza kuimba yaJakobho, uye uchaparidza kuvanakomana vaIsraeri: Imi makaona kuti ndakataura nemi ndiri kudenga. Musazviitira vamwari vesirivha, uye vamwari vegoridhe musazviitira. Atari kubva pasi muchaiita kwandiri, uye muchabayira pamusoro pake zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa,

nezvipiriso zvenyu zvoruponeso, nemakwai, nemhuru dzenyu munzvimbo dzose dzandichaita kuti zita rangu ritaurwe ikoko, uye ndichauya kwamuri, uye ndichakuropafadzai. Kana asi atari kubva mumabwe uchiita kwandiri, usavaka ivo vakavezwa, nokuti munondo wako wakaisa pamusoro pavo, uye vakasvibiswa. Usakwira nematanho pamusoro pearitari yangu, kuti urege kufukura kushama kwako pamusoro payo.

21

Uye iyi ndiyo mitemo yauchaisa pamberi pavo. Kana iwe ukawana muranda muHebheru, makore matanhatu achashumira kwauri, asi mugore rechinomwe achaenda wakasununguka pachena. Kana iye oga akapinda, achabuda ari oga; asi kana mukadzi akapinda naye, mukadzi wake achabudawo. Uye kana ishe akamupa mukadzi, uye akamuberekera vanakomana kana vanasikana, mukadzi nevana vachava vaishe wake, asi iye oga ndiye achabuda. Kana asi achipindura akataura muranda, Ndakada ishe wangu, nemukadzi, nevana, handidi kuenda ndakasununguka, Tenzi wake achamuuya kune chikamu chekutonga chaMwari, uye ipapo achamuuya iye pamusuwo kana pachikumbaridzo, uye tenzi wake achabaya nzeve yake nechisimbiso, uye achamushumira nekusingaperi.

Kana munhu akatengesa mwanasikana wake kuti ave mushandikadzi, haafaniri kubuda sezvinoita varandakadzi.

Kana asingafadzi ishe wake, uyo waakabvumirana naye, achamdzikinura, asi kurudzi rwevatorwa haana simba rekumutengesa, nekuti akatyora chibvumirano naye. Kana asi kumwanakomana akazvipira iye, maererano nekodzero dzevanasikana, achaita kwaari. Kana asi akatora mumwe kwaari, zvinhu zvinodikanwa uye kupfeka uye kushamwaridzana kwake haazomubvisi. Kana asi zvinhu zvitatu izvi asingaiti kwaari, achabuda mahara pasina sirivha. Kana asi munhu akarova mumwe munhu, uye akafa, ngaaurayiwe norufu. Asi kwete achida, asi Mwari akaisa mumaoko ake, ndichakupa nzvimbo yaanotizira ikoko mhondi. Kana asi munhu akarwisa muvakidzani wake kuti amuuraye nokunyengera, uye akatizira, uchamutora kubva paaritari yangu kuti aurayiwe. Ani anorova baba vake kana amai vake, nerufu ngaaurayiwe. Ani naani anotuka baba vake kana amai vake achafa zvirokwazvo. Ani kana kuba mumwe wevanakomana veIsraeri, uye akamumanikidza ndokumutengesera, uye akawanikwa aine mhosva, ngaafe norufu. Kana varume vaviri vachituka uye vakarova muvakidzani wavo neibwe kana netsiva, uye asingafi, asi avete pamubhedha, Kana murume akasimuka achifamba kunze achienderera netsvimbo, asina mhosva achava uyo akarova, asi achafanira kubhadhara nguva yekusashanda kwake uye mari yekurapwa. Kana asi munhu anorova muranda wake kana murandakadzi wake netsvimbo, uye anofa nemaoko ake, neruramisiro acharangwa. Kana asi ararama zuva rimwe kana mazuva maviri, asarangwa, nekuti sirivha yake ndiyo iri. Kana varume vaviri vakarwa, uye vakarova mukadzi ane mimba,

mwana wake akabuda asina kuumbwa, murume uyu acharangwa, sezvaanoiswa nemurume wemukadzi, uye achapa nemukoshi. Kana asi yakagadzirwa, achapa mweya panzvimbo yemweya. Ziso panzvimbo yeziso, zino panzvimbo yezino, ruoko panzvimbo yeruoko, tsoka panzvimbo yetsoka. Kupisa panzvimbo yekupisa, vanga panzvimbo yevanga, banga panzvimbo yebanga. Kana asi munhu akarova ziso remuranda wake, kana ziso remushandikadzi wake, uye akaripofumadza, achavatuma vakasununguka pachinzvimbo cheziso ravo. Kana asi zino remuranda, kana zino remurandakadzi wake akabvisa, achavadzosera vakasununguka panzvimbo yezino ravo. Kana asi hando ikabaya murume kana mukadzi uye akafa, nemabwe ichakandwa mabwe hando, uye haizodyiwa nyama yayo, asi muridzi wehando haana mhosva achava. Kana nzombe yakanga ichigaya kubva zuro namarimwezuro, uye muridzi wayo akayambirwa nezvazvo, asi akarega kuidzivisa, ikazouuraya murume kana mukadzi, nzombe ichatakwa namabwe, uye muridzi wayo achaurayiwa. Kana asi rudzikinuro rwakapiwa kwaari, achapa rudzikinuro rwemuwenga wake zvakawanda sezvavanoisa kwaari. Kana asi mwanakomana kana mwanasikana akabaya nenyanga, maererano nemutemo uyu ngavamuitire kwaari. Kana asi muranda akabayiwa nenzombe kana murandakadzi, wesirivha makumi matatu madhirakima achapa kuna ishe wavo, uye nzombe ichatakwa namabwe. Kana munhu akazarura gomba kana kuchera gomba, uye akarega kurifukidza, uye mhuru kana mbongoro ikawira mukati, Ishe wegomba achabhadhara, achapa sirivha kumuridzi wacho, asi chakafa chichava chake. Kana asi hando yemumwe munhu

ikabaya hando yemuvakidzani, uye ikafa, vachatengesera hando iri mhenyu, uye vachagoverana mari yayo, uye hando yakafa vachagoverana. Kana asi rinoziviswa hando kuti inobaya nenyanga pamberi kwezuro uye pamberi kwezuva rechitatu, uye vakapupurira kuna ishe wayo, uye haana kuiparadza, achabhadhara hando pachinzvimbo chehando, asi yakafa kwaari ichava.

Kana asi munhu akaba mhuru kana gwai, uye akabaya kana akatengesa, anofanira kubhadhara mhou shanu pachinzvimbo chemhuru, uye makwai mana pachinzvimbo chegwai.

22

Kana asi mukuchera akawanwa mbavha, uye akarohwa akafa, hazvisi mhondi kwaari. Kana zuva rikabudira pamusoro pake, ane mhosva, achafa mukudzosera. Asi kana asina chinhu, ngaatengeswe pachinzvimbo chekuba. Kana asi chinhu chakabiwa chikasiyiwa uye chikawanikwa muri ruoko rwake, kubva kumbongoro kusvika kugwai, zvipenyu, anofanira kubhadhara zvakapetwa kaviri. Kana munhu akafudza munda kana munda wemizambiringa, uye akarega chipfuwo chake chikafudza munda wemumwe munhu, anofanira kubhadhara kubva mumunda wake maererano nezvibereko zvake. Asi kana akafudza munda wese, anofanira kubhadhara nezvakanakisisa zvemunda wake uye nezvakanakisisa zvemunda wake wemizambiringa. Kana asi moto ukabuda ukawana minzwa,

uye ukapisa mapuriro kana hura kana bani, iye akabatidza moto achatsiva.

Kana munhu akapa muvakidzani wake sirivha kana midziyo kuti achengetedze, uye zvikabiwa mumba memunhu, kana mbavha ikawanikwa, inofanira kuripa zvakapetwa kaviri. Kana asi mbavha isina kuwanikwa, tenzi weimba achaswedera pamberi paMwari, uye achapika kuti zvirokwazvo haana kuita zvakaipa pamusoro pechikwereti chose chemuvakidzani, Maererano nezvose zvakataurwa zvekukanganisa, pamusoro pemhuru, nemhuka yemutoro, negwai, nenguvo, uye zvose zvekurasikirwa zvinopomerwa, chero chii zvacho, pamberi paMwari kuzouya kutonga kwevaviri, uye iye anowanikwa ane mhosva naMwari, achatsiva zvakapetwa kaviri kumuvakidzani. Kana asi munhu akapa muvakidzani wake chipfuwo chakasungwa joko kana mhuru kana gwai kana chero chipfuwo kuti achengete, uye chikaputswa kana chikafa kana chikatapwa, uye pasina munhu anoziva, Mhiko ichava yaMwari pakati pavo vaviri, kuti zvirokwazvo haana kuita zvakaipa pamusoro pechikwereti chemuvakidzani, uye saizvozvo muridzi wake achagamuchira, uye haazoripa. Kana asi ibiwa kubva kwaari, achabhadhara kuna ishe. Kana asi akabvamburwa nemhuka dzesango, achamutungamirira pamusoro pemhuka yakauraiwa, uye haazobhadhara. Kana munhu akakumbira chimwe chinhu kumuvakidzani wake, uye chikaputsika kana chikafa kana chikabatwa, muridzi asipo pamwe chete nacho, achatsiva. Kana asi ishe ari pamwe chete naye, haazobhadhara, kana asi mushandi wakaripwa ari, achava kwaari pachinzvimbo

chemubhadharo wake.

Kana asi munyengeri mumwe mhandara asina kutsidza, uye arare naye, achamuroora nemombe dzoroora kuti ave mukadzi wake. Kana asi achiramba zvachose, uye baba vake vasingadi kumupa kwaari somukadzi, achabhadhara sirivha kubaba zvinoenderana neroora remhandara. Varoyi hamufaniri kuvasiya vari vapenyu. Ani naani anorara nemhuka anofanira kuurayiwa. Iye anobayira kuna vamwari achaparadzwa norufu, kunze kwaShe oga chete.

Uye mutorwa hamufaniri kumushungurudza, uye hamufaniri kumumanikidza, nokuti maiva vatorwa munyika yeIjipiti. Musafambisa zvakaipa chirikadzi kana nherera. Kana asi nezvakaipa mukavamanikidza, uye vakadanidzira vanochemera kwandiri, ndichanzwa chaizvo inzwi ravo. Uye ndichatsamwa nehasha, uye ndichakuurayai nebakatwa, uye vakadzi venyu vachava chirikadzi, uye vana venyu vachava nherera. Kana asi ukakweretesa sirivha kuhama murombo pauri, hauzovi uchimumanikidza, uye hauzoisiri mhindu kwaari. Kana asi ukatora nguvo yemuvakidzani serubatso, zuva risati ravira unofanira kumudzosera, Nokuti iyi ndiyo chifukidzo chake, iyi chete ndiyo nguvo yekushama kwake, mune chipi chaachavata? Kana saka achidanidzira kwandiri, ndichamunzwa, nokuti ndine tsitsi. Vamwari hauzotaura zvakaipa, uye mutongi wevanhu vako hauzotaura zvakaipa. Zvibereko zvokutanga zveburiro nezvechisviniro chako hauzononoki, vanakomana vako vokutanga uchavapa kwandiri. Saizvozvo uchaita

nemhuru yako nehwai yako nemhuka yemutoro yako, mazuva manomwe ichava pasi pamai vayo, asi pazuva rorusere uchaidzosera kwandiri. Uye varume vatsvene muchava kwandiri, uye nyama yakabvamburwa nemhuka dzesango hamufaniri kudya, kumbwa kandai iyo.

23

Usagamuchira kunzwa kusina maturo, usabvumirana neasina kururama kuva chapupu asina kururama. Usava pamwe nevakawanda mukuita zvakaipa, usabatana nechaunga kutsauka pamwe nevakawanda, kuti utsause kutonga. Uye hauzonzwiri tsitsi murombo mukutonga. Kana ukasangana nenzombe yemuvengi wako, kana chipfuwo chake chakasunga chiri kudzungaira, unofanira kuchidzosera kwaari. Kana asi uone mhuka yemutoro yemuvengi wako yawira pasi nemutoro wayo, hausi uchapfuura nepo, asi uchaibatsira kusimudza pamwe naye.

Hauzokombamisa mutongo wemurombo pakutongwa kwake. Kubva pashoko rega rega rakaipa uchabva, asina mhosva uye akarurama hauzouraya, uye hauzoruramisiri wakaipa nekuda kwezvipo. Uye zvipo hauzotora, nokuti zvipo zvinopofomadza meso evanhu vanoona, uye zvinoparadza mashoko akarurama. Uye mueni hamuzomanikidzi, nokuti imi munoziva mweya womueni, nokuti imi pachenyu maiva vaeni munyika yeIjipiti. Kwemakore matanhatu uchakusha ivhu rako, uye

uchaunganidza zvibereko zvaro. Mugore rechinomwe uchaita kusunungurwa, uye uchasunungura ivhu, uye varombo verudzi rwako vachadya, asi zvinenge zvasara zvichadya zvikara zvesango, saizvozvo uchaita kumunda wako wemizambiringa, uye kumunda wako wemiorivhi. Mazuva matanhatu uchaita mabasa ako, asi pazuva rechinomwe, zororo, kuti nzombe yako izorore, nemhuka yako yakasungwa pajoko, uye kuti mwanakomana wemushandikadzi wako azoroodzwa nemutorwa. Zvose zvandakataura kwamuri, zvichengetei, uye zita ravamwari vamwe haringayeukwi, uye haringanzwikwi kubva mumuromo wenyu.

Katatu nguva dzegore mupemberere kwandiri. Chengetai mutambo wechingwa chisina mbiriso, mazuva manomwe mudye chingwa chisina mbiriso, sezvandakakurairai maererano nenguva yomwedzi wezvitsva, nokuti mumwedzi iwoyo makabuda muIjipiti. Musazouya pamberi pangu musina chinhu. Uye mutambo wokukohwa kwemichero yokutanga uchaita wemabasa ako, ayo kana ukadyara mumunda mako, uye mutambo wokupedzisira pakunobuda kwegore muungano yemabasa ako ayo anobva mumunda mako. Katatu panguva dzegore, varume vako vese vachaonekwa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Pandichadzinga marudzi kubva pamberi pako uye ndikurisa miganhu yako, hauzobayiri ropa rezvinonhuhwirira zvangu pamusoro pembiriso, uye mafuta emutambo wangu haafaniri kurara kusvikira mangwanani. Zvibereko zvekutanga zvegohwo rako uchauisa muimba yaIshe Mwari wako, hauzobiki gwayana mumukaka wamai varo. Uye tarira, ini

ndinotuma nhume yangu pamberi pechiso chako, kuti ikuchengete munzira, kuti ikuise munyika yandakakugadzirira. Chenjera zvako, uye teerera kwaari, uye usarega kumuteerera, nokuti haazombokudzori, nokuti zita rangu riri pamusoro pake. Kana nekunzwa mukateerera inzwi rangu, uye mukaita zvose zvakaita sei ndingakurairai, uye mukachengeta sungano yangu, muchava kwandiri vanhu vakasarudzika kubva kumarudzi ose, nokuti yangu ndiyo nyika yose. Imi asi muchava kwandiri umambo hwavaprista, uye rudzi rutsvene. Mashoko aya uchataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Kana nekunzwa mukateerera inzwi rangu, uye mukaita zvose zvakaita sei ndinoreva kwamuri, ndichava muvengi kuvavengi venyu, uye ndichamirisana nevanopikisa kwamuri. Mutumwa wangu achaenda ari mutungamiriri wako, uye achakuisa kuna vaAmorite, vaHittite, vaPerizzite, vaKenani, vaGirigashi, vaHivhi, navaJebhusi, uye ndichavaparadza. Usanamata vamwari vavo, kana kuvashumira, uye usaita zvinoenderana nemabasa avo, asi uvaparadze chose, uye upwanye mbiru dzavo. Uye uchashumira Ishe Mwari wako, uye ndicharopafadza chingwa chako newaini yako nemvura yako, uye ndichabvisa chirwere kubva kwamuri. Hakuzovi nemhanje, kana mhanje panyika yako; nhamba yemazuva ako ndichazadza. Uye kutya ndichatuma kunotungamira wako, uye ndichavhundutsa marudzi ese, muuyo iwe unopinda muuyo ivo, uye ndichapa vese vavengi vako vatizi. Uye ndichatuma nyuchi dzakatangira pamberi pako, uye uchabudisa vaAmori, navaHivhi, navaKenani, navaHiti kubva kwauri. Handisi kuvaadzinga mugore rimwe, kuti nyika irege kuva dongo, uye zvikara

zvenyika zvirege kuwanda pamusoro pako. Maererano nezvishoma nezvishoma ndichadzidzinga ivo kubva kwauri, kusvikira ukura uye ugare nhaka nyika. Uye ndichaisa miganhu yako kubva kuGungwa Dzvuku, kusvika kuGungwa revaFiristia, uye kubva kurenje, kusvika kuRwizi Rukuru Yufratesi, uye ndichaisa mumaoko enyu vagari munyika, uye ndichavadzinga kubva kwauri. Kwete uchaita chibvumirano navo uye nevanamwari vavo. Uye havazogari munyika yako, kuti varege kukuita kuti utadzire kwandiri, nekuti kana ukashumira vamwari vavo, ava vachava chigumbuso kwauri.

24

Uye akati kuna Mosesi, Kwira kuna Ishe iwe naAroni, naNadhabhi, naAbhiudhi, uye namakumi manomwe evakuru veIsraeri, uye vachanamate vari kure kuna Ishe. Uye Mosesi oga achaswedera kuna Mwari, asi ivo havazoswedera, uye vanhu havazokwiri pamwe chete navo. Mozisi akapinda, uye akaudza vanhu mashoko ose aMwari nemitemo yose. Vanhu vose vakapindura nenzwi rimwe vachiti, Mashoko ose akataura Ishe, tichaaita uye tichanzwa. Uye Mozisi akanyora mashoko ose aIshe, Mozisi akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani akavaka atari pasi pegomo, nemabwe gumi nembiri ezvizvarwa gumi nembiri zvaIsraeri. Uye akatuma majaya evanakomana vaIsraeri, vakapa zvipiriso zvinopiswa, uye vakabayira Mwari mhuru sechibayiro cheruponeso. Mosesi akatora hafu yeropa akaidurura mumikombe, uye hafu yeropa akaidurura paaritari.

Uye akatora bhuku resungano, akaverenga munzeve dzevanhu, uye vakati, Zvese zvakataura Ishe, tichaita uye tichanzwa. Mozisi akatora ropa akasasa vanhu, uye akati, Tarirai ropa rechibvumirano, icho Ishe chakaita nemi pamusoro pemashoko ese aya.

Mosesi naAroni, Nadhabhi naAbhiudhi, pamwe chete nemakumi manomwe vedare revatariri veIsraeri vakakwira. Uye vakaona nzvimbo yakanga yakamira Mwari waIsraeri, uye zvaiva pasi petsoka dzake, zvakanga zvakaita sebasa rezvidhinha zvesafire, uye sechimiro chedenga mukuchena kwacho. Uye pakati pevasarudzwa veIsraeri hapana kana mumwe akaparara, uye vakaonekwa munzvimbo yaMwari, uye vakadya uye vakanwa. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Kwira uuye kwandiri mugomo, ugare ikoko, uye ndichakupa mahwendefa emabwe, mutemo nemirairo, zvandakanyora kuti ndivadzidzise. Uye Mozisi akasimuka naJoshua akanga akamira naye, vakakwira mugomo raMwari. Uye kuvakuru vakataura kuti, Nyararai pano kusvikira tadzoka kwamuri, uye tarirai, Aroni naHuri vanewe. Kana mumwe munhu akava nenyaya yekutongwa, ngaauye kwavari. Uye Mozisi naJoshua vakakwira gomo, uye gore rakafukidza gomo. Uye kubwinya kwaMwari kwakaburuka pamusoro pegomo reSinai, uye gore rakafukidza icho kwemazuva matanhatu, uye Ishe akadana Mozisi pazuva rechinomwe kubva pakati pegore. Asi chimiro chekubwinya kwaIshe chakanga chakaita semoto unopfuta pamusoro pegomo pamberi pevana vaIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akapinda pakati pegore, akakwira mugomo, uye akava ikoko mugomo kwemazuva

makumi mana neusiku makumi mana.

25

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Ndakati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Torai zvibereko zvokutanga kubva kune vose vanofarira nemoyo, uye muchagamuchira zvibereko zvokutanga zvangu. Uye iyi ndiyo michero yokutanga, iyo muchagamuchira kubva kwavari: goridhe, sirivha, uye ndarira. uye hyacinth, uye purple, uye scarlet yakapetwa kaviri, uye mucheka wakanaka wakamonwa, uye bvudzi rembudzi. nezvematehwe zvemakondobwe zvakapendwa zvitsvuku, nezvematehwe zvebhuruu, uye nehuni dzisingaori, mabwe eSardius, nemabwe ekuvezwa zvepfudzi, nenguvo refu. Uye uchagadzira nzvimbo tsvene kwandiri, uye ndicharatidza mukati menyu. Uye uchagadzirira ini maererano nezvose zvandinokuratidza iwe mugomo, muenzaniso wetabhenakeri, nemuenzaniso wemidziyo yayo yose, saizvozvo uchaita. Uye uchagadzira areka yeuchapupu kubva mumatanda asingaori, makubhiti maviri nehafu pakureba, nekubhiti nehafu paupamhi, uye kubhiti nehafu pakukwirira. Uye uchafukidza iyo negoridhe rakachena, mukati nekunze uchafukidza iyo, uye uchaita pairi mipendero yegoridhe yakamonyana yakatenderedza. Uye uchagadzira iyi mhete ina dzegoridhe, uye uchadziisa pamativi mana, mhete mbiri parutivi rumwe, uye mhete mbiri parutivi rwechipiri. Uchaita matanda ehuni dzisingaori, uye uchazofukidza negoridhe. Uye uchapinza

matanda muzvindori zviri mumativi eareka, kuti usimudze areka navo. Mumhete dzeareka, mapango achagara asingafambiswe. Uye uchaisa mukati meareka zvapupu zvandichakupa. Uye uchagadzira chigaro chengoni chifukidzo chegoridhe rakachena, makubhiti maviri nehafu pakureba, uye kubhiti nehafu paupamhi. Uye uchagadzira makerubhi maviri egoridhe rakapambadzirwa, uye uchaisa ivo pamativi ose echigaro chengoni. Vachaitwa kerubhi mumwe kubva padivi iri, uye kerubhi mumwe kubva padivi rechipiri rechigaro chengoni, uye uchaita makerubhi maviri pamusoro pamativi maviri. Makerubhi achava achitambanudza mapapiro pamusoro, achifukidza nemapapiro avo pamusoro pechigaro chengoni, uye zviso zvavo zvichatarirana, zviso zvemakerubhi zvichava zvakananga kuchigaro chengoni. Uye uchaisa chigaro chengoni pamusoro peareka kubva kumusoro, uye muareka uchaisa zvipupuriro zvandichakupa. Uye ndichazivikanwa newe kubva ikoko, uye ndichataura newe kubva pamusoro pechigaro chengoni pakati pemakherubhi maviri, ari pamusoro peareka yechipupuriro, uye maererano nezvose zvandingakuraira kwauri kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye uchagadzira tafura yegoridhe yakachena, makubhiti maviri pakureba, nekubhiti pakupamhi, nekubhiti nehafu pakukwirira. Uye uchaita iyi maumbirwo akamonyanwa egoridhe kutenderedza, uye uchaita iyi korona yeupamhi hweruoko kutenderedza,

Uye uchagadzira chigadziriso chakamonyaniswa chekorona yacho yakatenderedza. Uye uchagadzira mhete ina dzegoridhe, uye uchaisa mhete ina pamusoro pezvikamu zvina zvetsoka

dzayo pasi pekorona. Uye mhete dzichava mukati memakuva ematanda ekutakura, kuitira kuti tafura isimudze nadzo. Uye uchagadzira matanda kubva muhuni isingaori, uye uchavafukidza negoridhe rakachena, uye tafura ichatakurwa nawo. Uye uchaita mbiya dzayo, nezvipisiso, nembiya dzemvino, nemikombe, iyo uchadura nayo, kubva mugoridhe rakachena uchaita izvo. Uye uchaisa zvingwa zvekuvapo pamusoro petafura pamberi pangu nguva dzose.

Uye uchaita chigadziko chemwenje kubva mugoridhe rakachena wakarohwa, uchaita chigadziko chemwenje, mbiru yayo, nematavi, nemabhora, nemabhunu, nemaruva zvichabva mairi. Matavi matanhatu achibuda kumativi, matavi matatu echigadziko chemwenje kubva kune rimwe divi racho, uye matavi matatu echigadziko chemwenje kubva kune divi rechipiri. Uye mbiya nhatu dzakavezwa dzakaita semaarumondi, mumwe davi maiva nebhora neruva, saizvozvo kumatavi matanhatu aibuda kubva muzvigadziko zvemwenje. Uye pachigadziko chemwenje paiva nemikombe mina yakavezwa yakaita semuarimondi, padavi rimwe chete paiva nemabhundu, uye maruva acho. Mbawu pasi pematete maviri achibva mairi, uye mbawu pasi pematete mana achibva mairi, saizvozvo kumatete matanhatu anobuda kubva muchigadziko chemwenje, uye muchigadziko chemwenje makombe mana akavezwa maarumondi. Zvibhurugwa nematavi zvinobva mairi ngazvive, yose yakavezwa kubva kune goridhe rimwe chete rakachena. Uye uchagadzira mwenje yayo nomwe, uye uchaisa mwenje, uye zvichavhenekera kubva kuchiso chimwe chete. Uye

censer yayo, nezvigadziko zvayo kubva mugoridhe rakachena uchazviita. Midziyo yese iyi yaiva netarenda regoridhe rakachena. Ona, uchaita zvinoenderana nefomu rakaratidzwa kwauri mugomo.

26

Uye tende uchaita nezvidzitiro gumi zvemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, uye webhuruu, uye wepepuru, uye wemutsvuku wakarukwa zvine makerubhi, nebasa rakarukwa uchaita izvo. Urefu hwezvidzitiro rimwe chete makubhiti masere nemakumi maviri, uye upamhi hwemakubhiti mana zvidzitiro rimwe chete richava, chiyero chimwe chete chichava kuzvese zvidzitiro. Zvidzitiro zvishanu zvichava zvakabatana, chimwe chine chimwe, uye zvidzitiro zvishanu zvichava zvakabatana, chimwe nechimwe. Uye uchaita zvishwe zvebhuruu pamusoro pemucheto wechivharo chimwe chete, kubva kune rimwe divi kuenda pakubatana, uye saizvozvo uchaita pamusoro pemucheto wechivharo chekunze pakubatana kwechipiri. Uchaita zvikokovero makumi mashanu pachibereko chimwe chete, uye uchaita zvikokovero makumi mashanu parutivi rwezvibereko maererano nekubatana kwechipiri, dzakatarisana dzichiwirana kumwe chete mune imwe neimwe. Uye uchagadzira mhete makumi mashanu dzegoridhe, uye uchabatanidza zvidzitiro chimwe chine chimwe nemhete, uye ichava tende rimwe chete. Uye uchagadzira matehwe ane mvere kuti ave chifukidzo pamusoro petende, uchagadzira matehwe

gumi nerimwe. Urefu hweganda rimwe chete uchava makubhiti makumi matatu, uye upamhi hweganda rimwe chete uchava makubhiti mana; chiyero chimwe chete chichava kumaganda gumi nerimwe ose. Uye uchabatanidza matehwe mashanu pamwe chete, uye matehwe matanhatu pamwe chete, uye uchapetedza kaviri ganda rechitanhatu pamberi petende. Uye uchaita zvikorekedzo makumi mashanu pamucheto wechifukidzo chimwe chete, chiri pakati pakunobatana, uye zvikorekedzo makumi mashanu uchaita pamucheto wechifukidzo chinobatanidza chechipiri.

Uye uchagadzira mhete dzendarira makumi mashanu, uye uchabatanidza mhete kubva pazvishwe, uye uchabatanidza matehwe, uye zvichava chimwe. Uye uchaisa pasi chakawandisa muzvikwenda zvetende, hafu yechikwenda chakasara uchafukidza kusvika pakuwandisa kwezvikwenda zvetende, uchafukidza shure kwetende. Kubhiti kubva kune ichi, uye kubhiti kubva kune ichi, kubva kune iyo inopfuura yezvidzitiro, kubva muurefu hwezvidzitiro hwetende, ichava inofukidza pamusoro pemativi etende kubva ikoko uye kubva ikoko, kuti ifukidze. Uye iwe uchaita chifukidzo chetende nematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa tsvuku, nezvifukidzo zvematehwe ebhuruu pamusoro.

Uye uchagadzira mbiru dzetende kubva mumatanda asingaori. Uchaita mbiru imwe chete ine makubhiti gumi pakureba, uye upamhi hwembiru imwe chete uchava kubhiti rimwe nehafu. Tenoni mbiri pambiru imwe chete, achifananidza mumwe

nemumwe; saizvozvo uchaita pambiru dzese dzetende. Uye uchagadzira mbiru dzetende, makumi maviri embiru kubva kudivi kunotarisa kuNorth. Uye uchagadzira zvigadziko zvesirivha makumi mana zvembiru makumi maviri, zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe neimwe kumativi ayo ose ari maviri, uye zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe neimwe kumativi ayo ose ari maviri. Uye divi rechipiri rakananga kuMaodzanyemba, makumi maviri embiru. nemakumi mana ezvigadziko zvavo zvesirivha, zvigadziko zviviri kumbiru imwe chete muzvikamu zvayo zvose zviri zviviri, uye zvigadziko zviviri kumbiru imwe chete muzvikamu zvayo zvose zviri zviviri. Uye kubva kumashure kwetende maererano nechikamu chakananga kugungwa, uchaita matanda matanhatu. Uye uchagadzira mbiru mbiri pamakona etende kumashure. Uye ichava yakaenzana pasi, maererano neicho ichava yakaenzana kubva kumusoro kusvika pakusangana kumwe chete, saizvozvo uchaita kune dzose mbiri dzacho makona, ngadzive dzakakwana. Uye pachava nembiru sere, nezvigadziko zvadzo zvesirivha gumi nematanhatu, zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe chete kumativi ose ayo, uye zvigadziko zviviri pambiru imwe chete. Uye uchagadzira mabhawa kubva mumatanda asingaori, mashanu kune rimwe chete mbiru kubva kune rimwe chikamu chetende, Uye mabhawa mashanu embiru yedivi rimwe chete retende rechipiri, uye mabhawa mashanu embiru yedivi rekumashure retende rakananga kugungwa. Uye bara riri pakati pakati pezvibatiso ngaripfuure kubva kune rimwe divi kusvika kune rimwe divi. Uye uchafukidza mbiru negoridhe, uye uchaita mhete dzegoridhe, dzamuchapinza mapango, uye uchafukidza

mapango negoridhe. Uye uchasimudza tende maererano nechimiro chakaratidzwa kwauri mugomo.

Uye iwe uchaita chidzitiro chinobva mucheka webhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa; basa rakarukwa uchaita icho rine makerubhi. Uye uchaisa icho pamusoro pematanda mana asingaori akafukidzwa negoridhe, uye misoro yawo yegoridhe, uye zvigadziko zvawo zvina zvesirivha. Uye uchaisa chidzitiro pamusoro pembiru, uye uchapinza areka yechipupuriro ikoko mukati mechidzitiro, uye chidzitiro chichakutsanudzirai pakati penzvimbo tsvene nepakati peNzvimbo Tsvene-tsvene. Uye uchafukidza areka yeuchapupu nechidzitiro munzvimbo tsvene-tsvene. Uye uchaisa tafura kunze kwechidzitiro, uye chigadziko chemwenje chakatarisana netafura pamusoro pechikamu chetende chakananga kuMaodzanyemba, uye tafura uchaisa pamusoro pechikamu chetende chakananga kuMaodzanyemba. Uye uchagadzira chifukidzo pamusuwo wetende kubva mucheka webhuruu, pepuru, mutsvuku wakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa remuruki. Uye uchagadzira chidzitiro nembiru shanu, uye uchadzifukidza negoridhe, uye misoro yadzo iri yegoridhe, uye uchavanyungudusira zvigadziko zvishanu zvemhangura.

27

Uye uchagadzira atari kubva mumatanda asingaori, mashanu

makubhiti pakureba, uye mashanu makubhiti paupamhi, yakaenzana ichava atari, uye matatu makubhiti pakukwirira kwayo. Uye uchaita nyanga pamusoro pemakona mana, kubva kwaari kuchava nyanga, uye uchafukidza idzo nendarira. Uye uchaita korona yearitari, nechifukidzo chayo, nembiya dzayo, nemaforogo enyama ayo, nemudziyo wezvinonhuhwira wayo, uye midziyo yayo yese uchaita nemhangura. Uye uchagadzira kwaari chipunu chemhangura chakashongedzwa samumbure, uye uchagadzira mhete ina dzemhangura pasi pemativi mana echipunu. Uye uchaisa ivo pasi pechipfeko chearitari kubva pasi, asi chipfeko chichava kusvika kuhafu yearitari. Uye uchagadzira matanda echiAtari kubva muhuni isingaori, uye uchavafukidza nemhangura. Uye uchaisa matanda muzvindori, uye ngaave matanda pamativi earitari pakusimudza icho. Chakadzika chisina mubatanidzo uchachiita, maererano nechikaratidzwa kwauri mugomo, saizvozvo uchachiita. Uye uchagadzira ruvazhe rwetende, kurutivi rwakananga kuMaodzanyemba, zvidzitiro zveruvazhe kubva mushinda wakanaka wakamonwa, kureba zana makubhiti kurutivi rumwe chete. Uye mbiru dzavo dzakanga dziri makumi maviri, nezvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri zvendarira, uye mhete dzavo nezvibatiso zvavo zvakanga zviri zvesirivha. Saka kudivi kwakatarisa kumabvazuva, zvidzitiro zana makubhiti pakureba, uye mbiru dzavo makumi maviri, nezvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri zvendarira, uye mhete nezvibatiso zvembiru, nezvigadziko zvavo zvakafukidzwa nesirivha. Asi upamhi hwechivanze hwakananga kugungwa, zvidzitiro makumi mashanu emakubhiti, mbiru dzacho gumi, nezvigadziko zvadzo

gumi. Uye upamhi hweruvazhe rwakaringana neMaodzanyemba, zvidzitiro makumi mashanu emakubhiti, mbiru dzavo gumi, uye zvigadziko zvavo gumi. Uye gumi neshanu makubhiti pakukwirira kwezvidzitiro kudivi rimwe, mbiru dzavo nhatu, uye zvigadziko zvavo nhatu. Uye rutivi rwechipiri makubhiti gumi neshanu ezvidzitiro pakukwirira, mbiru dzavo nhatu, uye zvigadziko zvavo nhatu. Uye pasuwo rechivanze chaiva nechifukidzo, makumi maviri emakubhiti pakureba, chakagadzirwa nemucheka webhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, uye nomucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa remusoni; mbiru dzacho dzaiva ina, nezvigadziko zvadzo zvaiva zvina. Mbiru dzose dzechivanze dzakatenderedza dzakafukidzwa nesirivha, uye misoro yadzo yaiva yesirivha, uye zvigadziko zvadzo zvaiva zvemhangura. Asi urefu hwechivanze zana pamusoro pezana, uye upamhi makumi mashanu pamusoro pemakumi mashanu, uye ukureba hwemakubhiti mashanu kubva muchirukwa chakanaka chakamonwa, uye zvigadziko zvavo zvendarira. Uye kuvakwa kwose nematurusi ose nembambo dzeruvazhe zvaiva zvemhangura.

Uye iwe raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ngavatore kwauri mafuta kubva kuorivhi asina kudzvinywa, akachena, akapwanywa, kuti zviedze, kuti mwenje ugare uchipfuta nguva dzose. Mutende weuchapupu, kunze kwechidzitiro chiri pamusoro pesungano, Aroni nevanakomana vake vachapisa izvo kubva manheru kusvikira mangwanani, pamberi paIshe. Uyu mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, unobva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri.

28

Uye iwe unze pedyo newe Aroni mukoma wako nevanakomana vake kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vandishumire savapristi: Aroni, naNadhabhi, naAbhiudhi, naEreazari, naItamari, vanakomana vaAroni. Uye uchagadzira nguvo tsvene yaAroni, hama yako, kuti ive rukudzo nokubwinya. Uye iwe taura nevese vakachenjera mupfungwa, vandakagutsa nemweya weuchenjeri nekunzwisisa, uye vachaita nguvo tsvene yaAroni yechinhu chitsvene, maari achashumira somunyura kwandiri. Idzi ndidzo nguvo dzavachagadzira: chidzitiro chechipfuva, nechidzitiro chemapfudzi, nenguvo refu, nejasi rakarukwa, nenguwani, nebhandi, uye vachagadzira nguvo tsvene dzaAroni nevanakomana vake kuti vandishumire savaprista. Uye ivo vachatora goridhe, nehyacinth, nepepuru, nescarlet, nemucheka wakanaka. Uye vachagadzira efodhi kubva mumucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa rakarukwa remusoni. Zviviri zvimwe zvemapfudzi zvinobatanidza zvichava kwaari, chimwe chine chimwe, pazvikamu zviviri zvakabatanidzwa. Uye chirukwa chemapfudzi chiri pamusoro pake, maererano nekugadzirwa kwacho, chichabva maari chichava chegoridhe rakachena, uye chebhuruu, uye chepepuru, uye chetsvuku yakarukwa, uye chemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Uye uchatora mabwe maviri eemerarudi, ugoveza mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri paari. Mazita matanhatu pamusoro pedombo rimwe chete, uye mazita matanhatu akasara pamusoro pedombo rechipiri

zvichienderana nezvizvarwa zvavo. Basa rekuveza mabwe nehunyanzvi, chakavezwa chechisimbiso, uchaveza mabwe maviri pamusoro pemazita evanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye uchaisa mabwe maviri pamusoro pamapfudzi eefodhi, mabwe ekurangarira ari kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Aroni achatakura mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi paIshe pamusoro pamapfudzi ake maviri, chiyeuchidzo pamusoro pavo. Uye uchaita zviduku zvemapfudzi zvegoridhe rakachena. Uye uchaita tsenzi mbiri dzine mafringisi dzegoridhe rakachena, dzakarukwa mukati memaruva, basa rekuruka, uye uchaisa tsenzi dzine mafringisi dzakarukwa pamusoro pezvigadziko zvemapfudzi, maererano nezvigadziko zvemapfudzi zvavo kubva kumberi.

Uye uchagadzira chidzitiro chezvamatongerwo, basa reakasonerwa, maererano nerwimbo rweefodhii. Uchagadzira icho kubva mugoridhe, uye bhuruu, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Uchaita chive chakaenzana mativi, chichava chakapetwa kaviri, chechipimo urefu hwacho, uye chechipimo upamhi hwacho. Uye unofanira kuruka mune jira rakaiswa nemabwe mitsara mina, mutsara wemabwe uchava sadhiyo, topazi, uye emeradhi, mutsara wekutanga. Uye mutsara wechipiri, kabhonakuru, nesafiri, nejasipa. Uye mutsara wechitatu, ligurium, agate, neamethyst. Uye mutsara wechina, chrysolite, uye beryl, uye onyx, zvakafukidzwa negoridhe, zvakasungwa mugoridhe, ngazvive zvichienderana nemutsara wazvo. Uye mabwe ngaave kubva pamazita evanakomana vaIsraeri gumi nemaviri, maererano

nemazita avo, zvakavezwa zvezvisimbiso, mumwe nemumwe maererano nezita rake, kuita madzinza gumi nemaviri. Uye uchaita pamusoro pechirevo zvishongo zvakarukwa pamwe chete, basa chakaita secheni kubva mugoridhe rakachena.
Uye Aroni achatora mazita evanakomana vaIsraeri pachidzitiro chekutonga pachipfuva chake, paanopinda munzvimbo tsvene, kuti ave chirangaridzo pamberi paMwari. Uye uchaisa pamusoro pechidzitiro chekutonga kuratidzwa nechokwadi, uye zvichava pamusoro pechipfuva chaAroni paakapinda munzvimbo tsvene pamberi paIshe, uye Aroni achatakura kutonga kwevanakomana vaIsraeri pamusoro pechipfuva pamberi paIshe nguva dzose. Uye uchagadzira nguvo yemukati refu yose yebhuruu. Uye pachava nekuvhurwa pakati payo, rine mupendero wakaripoteredza, basa rakarukwa, kubatana kwakarukwa pamwe chete, kuti zvirege kubvaruka. Uye uchagadzira pasi pemupendero wenguo yomukati pasi, senge rinotumbuka damba, makomborero kubva mubhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, pasi pemupendero wenguo yomukati kutenderedza, chimiro chacho makomborero egoridhe, uye mabhero pakati peizvi kutenderedza. Kubva dani regoridhe reDhodona, uye maruva pamusoro pemupendero wenguo yakapoteredza. Uye Aroni achava neinzwi rake rinonzwika paanenge achishumira, kana achipinda munzvimbo tsvene pamberi paIshe, uye kana achibuda, kuti asafa. Uye iwe uchaita mahwendefa egoridhe akachena, uye uchanyora paari kunyorwa kwechisimbiso kuti, Nzvimbo Tsvene yaShe. Uye uchazviisa pamusoro peshinda rebhuruu rakarukwa, uye

zvichava pamusoro penguwani, pamberi penguwani zvichava. Uye ichava pahuma yaAroni, uye Aroni achabvisa zvivi zvezvinhu zvitsvene, zvose zvavanganatsa vanakomana vaIsraeri, zvechipo chose zvezvinhu zvitsvene zvavo, uye ichava pahuma yaAroni nguva dzose, inogamuchirwa kwavari pamberi paIshe.

Uye vakashongedzwa vemajasi kubva mushinda wakanaka, uye uchaita nguwani yeshinda wakanaka, uye bhanhire uchaita, basa remusoni. Uye kuvanakomana vaAroni uchagadzira majazi nemabhandi, uye nguwani uchagadzira kwavari kuti zvive rukudzo nekubwinya. Uye uchapfekedza Aroni hama yako nevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, uye uchavazodza, uye uchazadza maoko avo, uye uchaita kuti vave vatsvene kuti vandishumire sevapristi. Uye uchavaita kwavari bhurugwa remashinda kuti rifukidze kushama kwemuviri wavo, kubva pachiuno kusvika pamakumbo. Uye Aroni achava neizvo pamwe chete nevanakomana vake, pavakapinda mutende reuchapupu, kana pavanoswedera kushumira paaritari yenzvimbo tsvene, uye havazozviuyisiri chivi, kuti varege kufa, mutemo wekusingaperi kwaari, uye kumbeu yake pamwe chete naye.

29

Uye izvi ndizvo zvauchaita kwavari, uchavanatsa, kuti vashumire sevapristi kwandiri, uchatora mhuru kubva

kuenzombe imwe, nemakondobwe asina chipomerwa maviri, Uye zvingwa zvisina mbiriso zvakakanywa mumafuta, uye makeke akati sandara asina mbiriso akazodzwa mumafuta, upfu hwakatsetseka hwegorosi uchaita izvo. Uye uchaisa izvo pamusoro pedengu rimwe, uye uchauya neizvo pamusoro pedengu, nemhuru, nemakondobwe maviri. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake uchavauya pamikova yetende reuchapupu, uye uchavashambidza nemvura. Uye watora nguvo, uchapfekedza Aroni muninina wako nguvo refu yakareba, chipfeko chemapfudzi, nechidzitiro chechipfuva, uye uchabatanidza kwaari chidzitiro chechipfuva necchipfeko chemapfudzi. Uye uchaisa nguwani pamusoro pemusoro wake, uye uchaisa ndiro tsvene pamusoro penguwani. Uye uchatore mafuta ekuzodza, ugoadira pamusoro pemusoro wake, uye ugomuzodza. Uye uchauya nevanakomana vake, uye uchavapfekedza mabhachi. Uye uchavasunga mabhandi, uye uchaisa nguwani kwavari, uye vachava nehupirisiti hwangu kusvikira pakusingaperi, uye uchatsaura Aroni namaoko ake, nemaoko evanakomana vake. Uye uchauya nemhuru pamasuo etende reuchapupu, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pemusoro wemhuru, pamberi paIshe, pamasuo etende reuchapupu. Uye uchauraya mhuru pamberi paIshe, pamukova wetende reuchapupu. Uye uchatora kubva muropa remhuru, ugoisa pamusoro penyanga dzearitari nomunwe wako, asi ropa rose rinenge rasara ucharidurura parutivi rwenheyo yearitari. Uye uchatora mafuta ese ari pamusoro pedumbu, nechikamu chechiropa, nemaviri itsvo, nemafuta ari pamusoro pavo, uye uchaisa pamusoro pearitari.

Asi nyama dzemhuru, neganda, netsvina uchapisa nemoto kunze kwemusasa, nokuti chivi chacho.

Uye uchatora gondobwe rimwe chete, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pemusoro wegondobwe. Uye uchauraya iye, uye watora ropa, uchadurura kune aritari kutenderedza. Uye gondobwe uchacheka kuita zviviri maererano nemitezo, uye uchashambidza zvemukati netsoka nemvura, uye uchaisa pamusoro pezvimedu pamwe chete nemusoro. Uye uchapa gondobwe rose pamusoro pearitari, sechipiriso chinopiswa kuna Ishe, kuti chive kunhuhwirira kwakanaka; zvinonhuhwirira kuna Ishe. Uye iwe uchatora gondobwe rechipiri, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pemusoro wegondobwe. Uye uchauraya iye, uye uchatora ropa rake, uye uchaisa pamusoro pelobe yenzeve yaAroni yerudyi, uye pamusoro pechikonzero cheruoko rwerudyi, uye pamusoro pechikonzero rwetsoka rwerudyi, uye pamusoro pemalobe enzeve dzevanakomana vake dzerudyi, uye pamusoro pezvimisikidzo zvemaoko avo erudyi, uye pamusoro pezvimisikidzo zvetsoka dzavo dzerudyi. Uye iwe uchatora kubva kuropa riri paaritari, uye kubva kumafuta okuzodza, uye uchasasa pamusoro paAroni nepamusoro penguo yake, uye pamusoro pavanakomana vake nepamusoro penguo dzavanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, uye achaitwa mutsvene iye nenguo yake, nevanakomana vake nemajasi avanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, asi ropa regondobwe ucharidurura paaritari kutenderedza. Uye uchatora kubva kugondobwe mafuta aro, nemafuta anofukidza dumbu,

nechidimbu chechiropa, nembitsvo mbiri, nemafuta ari pamusoro padzo, neruoko rwerudyi, nokuti uku ndiko kupedziswa. Uye chingwa chimwe chakabva mumafuta, uye keke chimwe kubva mudengu yezvingwa zvisina mbiriso zvakanga zvakaiswa pamberi paIshe. Uye uchaisa zvese pamusoro pemaoko aAron, uye pamusoro pemaoko evanakomana vake, uye uchatsaura izvo sechipo pamberi paIshe. Uye uchatore izvo kubva mumaoko avo, uye uchazvipa pamusoro pearitari yechibayiro chinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira pamberi paIshe, chipiriso ndezvaShe. Uye uchatore chityu kubva kugondobwe rekukumikidza, icho chiri chaAroni, uye uchachiparadzanisa sechipo pamberi paIshe, uye chichava chako semugove wako. Uye uchatsaura chipfuva chechipo, neruoko rwechipo chinobviswa, rwakatsaurwa, uye rwakabviswa kubva kugondohwe rekugadzwa kuna Aroni, nekuvanakomana vake. Uye zvichava zvemutemo wekusingaperi kuna Aroni nevanakomana vake kubva kuvanakomana veIsraeri, nekuti ichi chipiriso, uye chipiriso chichava kubva kuvanakomana veIsraeri kubva kuzvibayiro zvekuponeswa zvevanakomana veIsraeri, chipiriso kuna Ishe.

Uye nguo tsvene yaAroni ichava yevanakomana vake pamwe chete naye, kuti vazodzwe mairi, uye kukwidzisa maoko avo. Mupristi achamutsidzira kubva kuvanakomana vake, uyo achapinda muTende reChipupuriro kuti ashumire munzvimbo tsvene, achapfeka izvo kwemazuva manomwe. Uye uchatora gondobwe rekugadzirisa, uye uchabika nyama munzvimbo

tsvene. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachadya nyama yegondobwe, nezvingwa zviri mudengu, pamusuo wetende reuchapupu. Vachaidya izvo zvavakaitswa vatsvene nazvo kuti vapedzise maoko avo, kuti vaitwe vatsvene, uye mutorwa haangadyi kubva kwazvo, nokuti zvitsvene. Kana zvikasiyiwa kubva panyama dzezvibayiro zvekugadzwa uye zvechingwa kusvikira mangwanani, uchapisa zvasara nemoto. Hazvingadyiwi, nokuti zvitsvene.

Uye uchaita Aroni nevanakomana vake saizvozvo maererano nezvose zvandakakuraira, mazuva manomwe uchakwazisa maoko avo. Uye mhuru yechivi uchaita pazuva rekucheneswa, uye uchachenesa atari pakuita kuti utsvene pairi, uye uchazodza iyo kuti uitsvene iyo. Kwamazuva manomwe uchachenesa atari, uye uchaita kuti ive tsvene, uye atari ichava tsvene yetsvene, wose anobata atari, achaitwa mutsvene. Uye izvi ndizvo zvauchaita pamusoro pearitari: makwayana egore rimwe asina chipomerwa, maviri pazuva, pamusoro pearitari zvisingaperi, chipiriso chisingaperi.

Gwayana rimwe chete uchariita mangwanani, uye gwayana rechipiri uchariita manheru. Uye chegumi choupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta akapwanywa, chechina chehin, uye chipiriso chokudonhedza chechina chehin yewaini kugwayana rimwe. Uye gwayana rechipiri uchaita manheru, maererano nechibayiro chemangwanani, uye maererano nechipiriso chinonwiwa charo, uchaita kuti chive kunhuhwirira kwakanaka, chipiriso kuna Ishe. Chibayiro

chinoramba chichiitwa kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, pamusuo wetende reuchapupu pamberi paIshe, mune izvo ndichazivikanwa kwauri kubva ikoko, kuti nditaure newe. Uye ndichaita kuraira ikoko kune vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ndichaitwa mutsvene mukubwinya kwangu. Uye ndichaita tsvene tende reuchapupu, nearitari, uye Aroni nevanakomana vake ndichaita tsvene, kuti vandishumire savapristi. Uye ndichadanwa pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ndichava Mwari wavo. Uye vachaziva kuti ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wavo, iye akavabudisa munyika yeIjipiti, kuti ndidanwe navo, uye kuti ndive Mwari wavo.

30

Uye uchagadzira atari yezvinonhuhwirira kubva mumatanda asingaori. Uye uchaita icho chine kubhiti kureba, uye kubhiti kupamhama, chichava chakaenzana mativi mana, uye zviviri zvemabhiti kukwirira, kubva kwairi kuchava nyanga dzacho. Uye uchafukidza negoridhe rakachena giredhi rake, nemadziro ake akapoteredza, nenyanga dzake, uye uchaita kwaari korona yakamonyana yegoridhe yakapoteredza. Uye mhete mbiri dzegoridhe rakachena uchaita pasi pekorona yakamonyana yaro, kumativi maviri uchaita pamativi maviri, uye zvichava zvibatiso zvamatanda, kuitira kusimudza icho nazvo. Uye uchaita matanda kubva mumatanda asingaori, uye uchavafukidza negoridhe. Uye uchaisa icho pakatarisana nechidzitiro chiri pamusoro peareka yezvipupuriro, mandiri

ndichazivikanwa kwauri kubva ikoko. Uye Aroni achapisa zvinonhuhwirira zvakavhenganiswa zvakatetepa pamusoro payo mangwanani oga oga, paanogadzira mwenje, achapisa zvinonhuhwirira pamusoro payo. Uye pose apo Aroni anobatidza mwenje manheru, achapisira zvinonhuhwira pamusoro payo. Zvinonhuhwira zvinoramba zvichienderera pamberi paIshe kusvikira kumazera avo. Uye haazouisi pamusoro pake zvinonhuhwirira zvimwe, chipiriso, chibayiro, uye chipiriso chokunwa hausi kuzodurura pamusoro pake. Uye Aroni achayananisa pamusoro penyanga dzacho kamwe chete pagore, neropa rokunatsa acharinatsa kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo; chitsvene chezvitsvene kuna Ishe.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, Kana ukatora nhamba yevanakomana vaIsraeri pakuvaverengwa kwavo, mumwe nemumwe achapa rudzikinuro rwemweya wake kuna Ishe, uye hapazovi nenjodzi pakati pavo pakuvaverengwa kwavo. Uye izvi ndizvo zvavachapa vose vachapfuura kuongororo, hafu yedidrachma iyo iri maererano nedidrachma dzvene, makumi maviri maobhori didrachma, uye hafu yedidrachma chipo kuna Ishe. Munhu wese anopfuura mukuongororwa kubva pamakore makumi maviri ekuberekwa zvichienda mberi, vachapa chipo kuna Ishe. Mupfumi haafaniri kuwedzera, uye murombo haafaniri kuderedza kubva pahafu yedidrachma pakupa chipo kuna Ishe, kuti aite yananiso pamusoro pemweya yenyu. Uye uchatore sirivha yemipiro kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchaipa muushumiri hwetende reuchapupu, uye ichava kuvanakomana vaIsraeri chirangaridzo pamberi paIshe,

kuyananisira pamusoro pemweya yenyu. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Ita dhishi remhangura, nechigadziko charo chemhangura, chokushambira, uye uchachiisa pakati petende reuchapupu nearitari, uye uchadira mvura mairi. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachashamba maoko avo netsoka dzavo nemvura. Panguva yavachapinda mutende reuchapupu, vachashamba nemvura, uye havazofira, panguva yavanoswedera kuaritari kushumira nokupa zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuna Ishe. Vachashamba maoko netsoka nemvura, panguva yavachapinda mutende reuchapupu, vachashamba nemvura, kuti vasafa, uye zvichava kwavari mutemo wekusingaperi, kwaari uye kuzvizvarwa zvake pamwe chete naye. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Uye iwe tora zvinonhuhwirira, ruva rwe mura wakasarudzwa mazana mashanu emashekeri, nesinamoni inonhuhwirira hafu yeizvi mazana maviri namakumi mashanu, netsanga inonhuhwirira mazana maviri namakumi mashanu, uye iris mazana mashanu masikeri etsvene, uye mafuta kubva kumazorivha hini. Uye uchaita icho mafuta ekuzodza mutsvene, mafuta akanakisisa nehunyanzvi hwemugadziri wemafuta, achava mafuta ekuzodza mutsvene. Uye uchazodza tende reuchapupu kubva mairi, neareka yetende reuchapupu, nezvese midziyo zvaro, uye chigadziko chemwenje nezvese zvidziyo zvacho, nearitari yezvinonhuhwirira, neatari yezvibayiro zvinopiswa nezvese midziyo zvayo, netafura nezvese midziyo yayo, nedhishi. Uye uchazvinatsa, uye zvichava zvitsvene zvezvinhu zvitsvene; wose anobata izvo achaitwa mutsvene. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake uchavazodza, uye uchavaita vatsvene kuti vandishumire

sevapristi. Uye kuvanakomana vaIsraeri uchataura, uchiti, Mafuta echizoro chokuzodza chitsvene achava ichi kwamuri kusvikira kumarudzi enyu. Pamusoro penyama yemunhu haifaniri kudzidzwi, uye maererano nekuumbwa uku hamufaniri kuzviitira imi pachenyu saizvozvowo, itsvene, uye nzvimbo tsvene ichava kwamuri. Ani naani angazoita saizvozvo, uye ani naani angazopa kubva kwaari kumutorwa, achaparadzwa kubva muvanhu vake.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Tora zvinonhuhwirira zvakasiyana-siyana: stacte, onycha, galbanum inonhuhwirira uye frankincense yakajeka, zvose zvakaenzana. Uye vachagadzira mukati macho zvinonhuhwirira zvemugadziri wezvinonhuhwirira, basa remugadziri wezvinonhuhwirira, zvakasanganiswa, zvakachena, basa dzvene. Uye uchakuya kubva kune izvi zvakapfava, uye uchaisa pamberi pezvapupu mukati metende rechipupuriro, kubva kwapo ndichazivikanwa kwauri kubva ikoko, chitsvene chezvinhu zvitsvene chichava kwamuri zvinonhuhwirira. Maererano nechiumbwa ichi, hamuzozviitiri imi pachenu; chinhu chitsvene chichava kwamuri kuna Ishe. Ani angaita saizvozvo kuti kunhuhwirira mairi, achaparadzwa kubva muvanhu vake.

31

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tarira, ndakadana nezita Bezalel mwanakomana waUri, mwanakomana waHuri, worudzi

rwaJudha. Uye ndakazadza iye nemweya unoyera weuchenjeri, nekunzwisisa, uye neruzivo mune basa rese kufunga. uye kugadzira, kushanda goridhe, sirivha, ndarira, hyacinth, pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mabasa ekucheka matombo, uye mumabasa ekuveza matanda, kushanda maererano nemabasa ese. Uye ini ndakapa iye naEliab mwanakomana waAhisamach worudzi rwaDan, uye kune vose vane moyo unonzwisisa ndakapa kunzwisisa. Uye vachagadzira zvose zvandakakuraira iwe: tende reuchapupu, areka yesungano, chigaro chengoni chiri pamusoro payo, uye midziyo yetende. nemazvibayiro, netafura nezvese midziyo zvayo, nechigadziko chemwenje chakachena nezvese midziyo zvacho uye dhishi nehwaro hwayo, nezvokufuka zvokushumira zvaAaron, nezvokufuka zvevanakomana vake kuti vandishumire savaprista. nemafuta ekuzodza, nezvinonhuhwirira zvakaumbwa zvetsvene, maererano nezvose zvandakakuraira, vachazviita.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Uye iwe raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uchiti, Onai, uye masabata angu muchengete, chiratidzo chiri pakati pangu nemwi kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, kuti muzive kuti ndini Ishe anoita kuti muve vatsvene. Uye muchachengeta maSabata, nekuti tsvene izvi zviri kuna Ishe kwamuri. Iye anosvibisa izvo, achapiwa rufu; wose uyo achaita basa muri izvo, mweya uyu uchaparadzwa kubva pakati pevanhu vake. Mazuva matanhatu uchaita mabasa, asi pazuva rechinomwe masabata, zororo dzvene kuna Ishe, wose achaita basa pazuva rechinomwe

achaurayiwa. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vachachengeta masabata, kuvaitira kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Sungano isingaperi pakati pangu nevanakomana vaIsraeri, chiratidzo chisingaperi pakati pangu, nokuti mumazuva matanhatu Ishe akaita denga nenyika, uye pazuva rechinomwe akazorora, uye akamira. Uye akapa Mozisi paakamisa kutaura naye mugomo reSinai, mahwendefa maviri euchapupu, mahwendefa emabwe akanyorwa nomunwe waMwari.

32

Uye vanhu vaona kuti Mozisi akanonoka kuburuka kubva mugomo, vanhu vakaunganira Aroni, uye vakati kwaari, Simuka, uye tiitire vamwari, avo vachatungamirira pamberi pedu, nekuti Mozisi uyu, munhu uyo akatitungamirira kubva munyika yeIjipiti, hatizivi zvakaitika kwaari. Uye Aroni akati kwavari, Bvisai zvindori zvegoridhe zviri munzeve dzevanakadzi venyu nevanasikana venyu, muuye nazvo kwandiri. Uye vanhu vese vakabvisa zvishongo zvegoridhe zvaiva munzeve dzavo, vakazviunza kuna Aroni. Uye akagamuchira kubva mumaoko avo, uye akaaumba izvo nechinyoreso, uye akaita mhuru yakanyungudutswa, uye akati, Ava ndivo vamwari vako Israeri, avo vakakukwidza kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye Aroni paakaona, akavaka atari pamberi payo, uye Aroni akaparidza achiti, Mutambo waIshe mangwana. Uye akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani zuva rinotevera, akakwidza zvipiriso zvinopiswa, uye akauya nechibayiro

cheruponeso. Vanhu vakagara pasi kuti vadye uye kunwe, uye vakasimuka kuti vatambe.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi achiti, Enda nokukurumidza, buruka kubva pano, nokuti vanhu vako vawakbudisa munyika yeIjipiti vatadza. Vakatyora nekukurumidza kubva munzira yandakavaraira, vakazvigadzirira mhuru, vakakotamira kwairi, vakabayira kwairi, uye vakati, Ava ndivo vamwari vako Israeri, avo vakakukwidza kubva munyika yeEgipita. Uye zvino ndiregere, uye ndikatsamwira ivo nehasha, ndichaparadza ivo, uye ndichakuita iwe rudzi rukuru. Mozisi akanyengetera pamberi paIshe Mwari, akati, Nei, Ishe, muchitsamwira vanhu venyu, vamakabudisa munyika yeIjipiti nesimba guru uye noruoko rwenyu rwakasimudzwa? Regai vanhu veIjipiti varege kuti, Akavabudisa nechivariro chakaipa kuti avauraye mumakomo uye kuvaparadza kubva panyika. Mira kutsamwa kwehasha dzenyu, uye ivai nenyasha pamusoro pezvakaipa zvevanhu venyu. Uchirangarira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho varanda vako, vawakavimbisa zvichienderana newe pachako, uye wakataura kwavari, uchiti, Ndichawanza mbeu yenyu senyeredzi dzokudenga muhuwandu, nenyika yose iyi yandakati ndichavapa, uye vachagara nayo nokusingaperi. Uye Ishe akanyaradzwa kuti achengetedze vanhu vake.

Uye Mozisi akadzoka, akaburuka kubva mugomo, uye mahwendefa maviri euchapupu aiva mumaoko ake, mahwendefa emabwe akanyorwa kumativi ose ari maviri, kuno noko aiva akanyorwa. Mahwendefa aiva basa raMwari, uye

runyoro rwaiva runyoro rwaMwari rwakavezwa mumahwendefa. Uye Joshua akanzwa inzwi revanhu vachichema, akati kuna Moses, Kune inzwi rehondo mumusasa. Uye anoti, Haisi inzwi revanotungamira maererano nesimba, uye kwete inzwi revanotungamira rekushanduka, asi inzwi revanotungamira wewaini ndinonzwa.

Uye paakasvika kumusasa, akaona mhuru nemitambo, uye Mozisi akava nehasha kwazvo, akakanda mahwendefa maviri kubva mumaoko ake, uye akaputsa iwo pasi pegomo. Uye akatora mhuru yavakaita, akaipisira mumoto, uye akaikuya kusvikira yakaonda, uye akaiparadzira mumvura, uye akaipa vanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vanwe. Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Chii chakaita kwauri vanhu ava, zvawakavaunzira chivi chikuru? Aroni akati kuna Mozisi, Usatsamwa, ishe, nokuti iwe unoziva mwoyo wevanhu ava. Vanoti kwandiri kuti, Tiitire vamwari vachatungamira pamberi pedu, nokuti Mosesi uyu munhu akatitungamirira kubva muIjipiti, hatizivi zvakaitika kwaari. Uye ndakati kwavari, Kana mumwe munhu aine zvishongo zvegoridhe, abvise. Vakandipa, uye ndakazvikanda mumoto, uye mhuru iyi yakabuda. Uye Mozisi paakavona vanhu kuti vakaparadzirwa, nokuti Aroni akanga avaparadza kuti vave chinhu chokufadzwa kuvavengi vavo. Mozisi akamira pasuwo remusasa, akati, Ndiani ari kuna Ishe? Ngaauye kwandiri. Naizvozvo vanakomana vese vaRevhi vakaunga kwaari. Uye anoti kwavari, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Mumwe nemumwe wenyu ngaaise munondo wake pachidya chake, mupfuure nomudzoke kubva pasuwo kusvika pasuwo

mumusasa, uye mumwe nemumwe ngauraye hama yake, nomuvakidzani wake, neanenge ari pedyo naye. Vanakomana vaRevhi vakaita sezvaakataura Mozisi kwavari, uye vanhu vakasvika zviuru zvitatu varume vakawira musi iwoyo. Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Makazadza maoko enyu nhasi kuna Ishe, mumwe nomumwe nemwanakomana wake kana muhana wake, kuti mupiwe maropafadzo.

Uye zvakaitika mushure mezuva rakatevera, Mosesi akataura kuvanhu akati, Imi makatadza chivi chikuru, uye zvino ndichakwira kuna Mwari kuti ndiyananisire chivi chenyu. Mosesi akadzoka kuna Ishe, uye akati, Ndinokumbira, Ishe, vanhu ava vakatadza chivi chikuru, uye vakazviitira vamwari vegoridhe. Uye zvino kana zvirokwazvo uchivasiyira chivi chavo, vasiyire; asi kana usingadi, ndidzime kubva mubhuku rako rawainyora. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Kana munhu akatadza pamberi pangu, ndichamubvisa kubva mubhuku rangu. Zvino asi enda, buruka, uye utungamirire vanhu ava kunzvimbo yandakakuudza. Tarira, mutumwa wangu achatungamira pamberi pako. Pazuva randinoshanyira, ndichauyisa pamusoro pavo chivi chavo. Uye Ishe akarova vanhu pamusoro pebasa remhuru iyo yakagadzirwa naAroni.

33

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Enda pamberi, kwira kubva pano iwe nevanhu vako, avo wakabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti,

muende kunyika yandakapikira Abrahamu, naIsaka, naJakobho, ndichiti, Kumbeu yenyu ndichaipa iyo. Uye ndichatumira nhume yangu pamberi pako, uye ichadzinga vaAmori, navaHiti, navaPerizi, navaGirigashi, navaHivhi, navaJebhusi, navaKenani. Uye ndichakuisa munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, nokuti handizokwiri pamwe chete newe, nekuti uri vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu, kuti ndirege kukuparadza munzira. Uye vanhu vakati vanzwa shoko rakaipa iri, vakasuwa zvikuru. Ishe akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Imi muri vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu. Tarirai, ndirege kuuyisa kumwe kurova pamusoro penyu ndigokuparadzai. Naizvozvo zvino, bvisai nguvo dzenyu dzekubwinya nenyika, uye ndichakuratidza zvandichakuitirai. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabvisa zvishongo zvavo, nenguo kubva pagomo reHorebhi. Mosesi akanga atora tende rake akarimisa kunze kwemusasa, kure nemusasa, uye rakanzi Tende reChipupuriro. Zvakaitika kuti munhu wose aitsvaga Ishe aibuda achienda kutende raiva kunze kwemusasa. Apo aizoenda Mozisi mukatende kunze kwemusasa, vanhu vese vaimira vachitarira, mumwe nemumwe pamasuo etende rake, uye vakaona Mozisi achienda kusvikira apinda mukatende. Sezvo Mozisi akapinda mutende, mbiru yegore yaiburuka uye yaimira pamukova wetende, uye yaitaura naMozisi, Uye akanga achitaura naMosesi. Vanhu vose vakaona mbiru yegore yakamira pamusuo wetende, uye vanhu vose vakamira, mumwe nomumwe akanamata ari pamusuo wetende rake. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, chiso nechiso, semunhu anotaura kushamwari yake, uye akadzokera kumusasa, asi muranda Joshua mwanakomana waNuni muduku haana kubuda

mutende.

Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, Tarira, iwe unoti kwandiri, Kwidza vanhu ava, asi iwe hauna kundiratidza uyo wauchandomutumira pamwe chete neni. Asi iwe wakati kwandiri, Ndinokuziva kupfuura vose, uye une nyasha kwandiri. Kana saka ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, ndiratidze iwe pachako, kuti ndikuone pachena, kuitira kuti ndive ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, uye kuti ndizive kuti vanhu vako ndirudzi rukuru urwu. Uye anoti, Ini ndichakutungamirira, uye ndichakuzorodza. Uye anoti kwaari, Kana kwete iye iwe uchienda neni, usandikwidze kubva pano. Uye sei kuzivikanwa kuchava chaizvoizvo kuti ndakawana nyasha kubva kwauri, ini pamwe chete nevanhu vako, kunze kwekunge uchifamba nesu? Uye ndichabwinya ini pamwe chete nevanhu vako kupfuura marudzi ese ari panyika. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Uye shoko iri randakataura kwauri, ndichaita, wakawana nyasha pamberi pangu, uye ndinokuziva kupfuura vose. Uye anoti, Zviratidze kwandiri. Uye akati, Ini ndichadarika pamberi pako nekubwinya kwangu, uye ndichadana nezita rangu, Ishe, pamberi pako, uye ndichanzwira tsitsi uyo wandinganzwira tsitsi, uye ndichava netsitsi uyo wandingava netsitsi. Uye akati, Hauzokwanisi kuona chiso changu, nokuti munhu haangaoni chiso changu, agorarama. Uye Ishe akati, Tarira, pane nzvimbo pedyo neni, uchamira pamusoro pedombo, Kana asi kubwinya kwangu kuchipfuura, ndichakuisa mukati metsatsa yedombo, uye ndichakufukidza noruoko rwangu, kusvikira ndapfuura. Uye ndichabvisa ruoko rwangu,

ipapo uchaona shure kwangu, asi chiso changu hachizoonekwi newe.

34

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Veza kwauri mahwendefa maviri emabwe, sezvo dzaiva dzekutanga, uye kwira kwandiri mugomo, uye ndichanyora pamusoro pemahwendefa mashoko aiva mumahwendefa ekutanga, awakaputsa. Uye iva wakagadzirira mangwanani, uye uchakwira pamusoro pegomo reSinai, uye uchamira kwandiri ipapo pamusoro wegomo. Uye hapana munhu ngaakwire pamwe chete newe, uye hapana munhu ngaaonekwe mugomo rose, uye makwai nemombe ngaazvirege kufudza pedyo negomo iro. Uye akaveza mahwendefa maviri emabwe, sezvakaita ekutanga, uye Mosesi akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akakwira mugomo reSinai, sezvaakanga arairwa naIshe, uye Mosesi akatora mahwendefa maviri emabwe. Uye Ishe akaburuka mugore, akamira naye ipapo, uye akadana nezita raIshe. Uye Ishe akapfuura pamberi pechiso chake, uye akadana Ishe iye Mwari ane tsitsi uye ane ngoni, ane mwoyo murefu uye akawanda mungoni uye wechokwadi. Uye achichengeta kururama netsitsi kusvikira kuzviuru, achibvisa kusava pamutemo, kusaruramisira nezvivi, asi haanganatsoguri ane mhosva, achiuyisa kusava pamutemo kwemadzibaba pamusoro pevana nepamusoro pevana vevana kusvikira kuchizvarwa chechitatu nechechina. Uye akurumidza Mozisi akakotama panyika akanamata. Uye akati, Kana

ndakawana nyasha pamberi penyu, Ishe wangu ngaaende nesu, nokuti vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu, uye imi muchatorera zvivi zvedu, nekusateerera mutemo kwedu, uye tichava venyu.

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tarira, ndinoisa sungano newe pamberi pavanhu vako vese. Ndichaita zvinhu zvinobwinya, izvo hazvina kumboitika munyika yese kana murudzi wese. Vanhu vese vaunavo vachaona mabasa aIshe, nekuti zvinoshamisa izvo ndichaita kwauri. Teerera iwe zvose zvandinoraira kwauri, tarira ini ndinobudisa pamberi penyu muAmori, uye muKenani, uye muPerizi, uye muHiti, uye muHivhi, uye muGirigashi, uye muJebhusi. Chenjera wako pachako, usambobvisa chibvumirano nevanogara panyika yaurikupinda mairi, kuti zvirege kuva chigumbuso pakati penyu. Aritari avo munofanira kudziputsa pasi, uye mbiru dzavo munofanira kudzipwanya, uye masango avo munofanira kuatema pasi, uye zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvevamwari vavo munofanira kuzvipisa mumoto. Kwete, nekuti hamufaniri kunamata vamwari vamwe, nekuti Ishe Mwari, zita rake rinogodora, Mwari anogodora. Usambomira kuita sungano nevanogara munyika iyoyo, uye vachiita upombwe vachitevera vamwari vavo, uye vachibayira kuvamwari vavo, uye vachikudana iwe, uye iwe ukadya zvibayiro zvavo. Uye utore vakunda vavo kuvanakomana vako, uye vakunda vako uvape kuvanakomana vavo, uye vakunda vako vaite upombwe vachitevera vamwari vavo, uye vanakomana vako vaite upombwe vachitevera vamwari vavo. Uye vamwari vakanyungudutswa hauzvaiti wega. Uye mutambo wechingwa chisina mbiriso uchachengeta, mazuva manomwe

uchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, sezvakaita ndakakuraira kwauri, munguva yomumwedzi wevaduku, nokuti mumwedzi wevaduku wakabuda kubva muIjipiti. Zvese zvinozarura chizvaro, zvikono zvinenge zviri zvangu, dangwe rese remhuru, nedangwe rehwai. Uye dangwe remhuka yejoko uchadzikunura negwai, kana asi usingadzikunuri iyo, mutengo uchaipa. Dangwe rese revanakomana vako uchadzikunura, hauzoonekwi pamberi pangu usina chinhu.

Mazuva matanhatu unoshanda, asi pazuva rechinomwe uchazororo; pakudyara napakukohwa panofanira kuva nezororo. Uye uchaita mutambo wemavhiki kwandiri, kutanga kwekukohwa kwegorosi, uye mutambo weungano pakati pegore. Katatu nguva mugore, vese varume vako vachaonekwa pamberi paIshe Mwari waIsraeri. Pandinenge ndichadzinga marudzi pamberi pechiso chako, uye ndichakurisa miganhu yako, hapana munhu achachiva nyika yako, panguva yaunokwira kunoratidza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, katatu pagore. Usabayira ropa rezvibayiro zvangu pamwe chete nechingwa chinembiriso, uye zvibayiro zvemutambo wePaseka hazvifaniri kusara kusvikira mangwanani. Zvibereko zvokutanga zvevhu rako uchaisa muimba yaIshe Mwari wako; hauzobiki gwayana mumukaka wamai varo. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Zvinyorere iwe mashoko aya, nokuti pamusoro pemashoko aya ndakaita sungano newe uye nevaIsraeri. Uye Mozisi aiva ikoko pamberi paIshe kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana; haana kudya chingwa, uye haana kunwa mvura, uye akanyora pamusoro pemahwendefa

mashoko aya esungano, mashoko gumi.

Sezvo Mozisi achidzika kubva mugomo, mahwendefa maviri aiva mumaoko ake, paaidzika kubva mugomo, Mozisi haana kuziva kuti chitarisiko cheruvara rweuso hwake chakanga chakubwinya paaitaura naye. Uye Aroni nevakuru vese veIsraeri vakaona Mozisi, uye chiratidzo cheruvara rweuso hwake chaiva chakakudzwa. Vakatya kuswedera kwaari. Mosesi akavadana, uye Aroni nevatongi vese veungano vakadzokera kwaari, uye Mosesi akataura kwavari.

Uye mushure meizvozvi, vakauya kwaari vese vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akaraira kwavari zvese zvaakaraira Ishe kwaari mugomo reSinai. Uye nekuti akaguma kutaura navo, akaisa chifukidzo pachiso chake. Apo Mozisi ainge achienda pamberi paIshe kuti ataure naye, aibvisa chifukidzo kusvikira abuda kunze, uye akabuda aitaura kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri zvese zvaakanga arayirwa naIshe. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaona chiso chaMozisi, kuti chakanga chakakudzwa, uye Mozisi akaisa chifukidzo pachiso chake, kusvikira ainge achipinda kundomutaurira.

35

Uye Mozisi akaunganidzira ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akati, Aya ndiwo mazwi akataurwa naIshe kuti muite. Mumazuva matanhatu uchagadzira mabasa, asi pazuva

rechinomwe zororo, zvitsvene, masabata, zororo kuna Ishe; wose anoita basa muri iyi, ngaafe. Musapisa moto muzvigaro zvenyu zvose pazuva reSabata, ndini Ishe. Uye Mozisi akataura kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri achiti, Iri ndiro shoko rakarayirwa naIshe achiti, Torai kubva pakati penyu chipo kuna Ishe, mumwe nomumwe ane moyo unoda, ngaauye nechipo chokutanga kuna Ishe: goridhe, sirivha, ndarira, hyacinth, purple, scarlet yakapetwa kaviri, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, uye bvudzi rembudzi, uye matehwe emakwai akapendwa mutsvuku, uye matehwe ebhuruu, uye huni dzisingaori uye mabwe esadhiyasi, uye mabwe ekuvezwa echipfuva chepapfudzi nenguo refu. Uye vose vakachenjera mumoyo pakati penyu, ngavauye voshanda zvose zvaakaraira Ishe. Tende, nezvifukidzo, nezvifukidziro, nemadziro emuchinjikwa, nemapango, nembiru, uye areka yeuchapupu, uye matanda ayo, uye chigaro chengoni chayo, uye chidzitiro, uye tafura nezvese midziyo zvayo nechigadziko chemwenje chechiedza nezvese zvidziyo zvacho uye atari nezvose midziyo zvayo Uye nguvo tsvene dzaAroni mupristi, nenguo dzavachashanda nadzo, nemajasi evanakomana vaAroni euhupristi, nemafuta ekuzodza, nezvinonhuhwirira zvakavhenganiswa.

Uye ungano yose yavanakomana vaIsraeri vakabuda vachibva kuna Mozisi. Uye vakauya mumwe nemumwe, avo vakauyiswa nemoyo wavo, uye vose vakafunga pamweya wavo, vakauya nechipo kuna Ishe kuti vaite mabasa ose etende reuchapupu, nemabasa ose aro, nenguvo dzose dzechitsvene. Uye varume

vakauya vachibva kumadzimai, mumwe nemumwe uyo zvakamufadza mupfungwa dzake, vakauya nezvikwangwani, nemhete dzenzeve, nemhete, nezvishongo zvakarukwa, nemabhangiri, mudziyo wese wegoridhe. Uye vose vakauya nezvipo zvegoridhe kuna Ishe, uye vose vaiva nomucheka wakanaka, nematehwe emavara ebhuruu nematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa mutsvuku, vakauya nazvo. Uye wose anobvisa chipiriso, vakauya nesirivha nendarira, zvipiriso kuna Ishe, uye kubva kuna avo kwakawanikwa matanda asingaori, uye mukati mezvose mabasa ekugadzirira, vakauya. Uye mukadzi wese akangwara mupfungwa dzake nemaoko ake okuruka, vakauya nezvakanga zvarukwa, hyacinth, pepuru, tsvuku, uye mucheka wakanaka. Uye vakadzi vese, vaya vaiva nouchenjeri mupfungwa dzavo, vakasona mvere dzembudzi. Uye vatongi vakauya mabwe eemaralidi nemabwe ekuzadza muchirebvu chebapfudzi nechidzitiro chechipfuva. Uye zvibatanidzwa, uye mumafuta ekuzodza, uye chibatanidzo chezvinonhuhwirira. Murume wose nomukadzi wose, vaya vakauyiswa nepfungwa yavo kuti vapinde kuti vaite mabasa ose, zvose zvaakaraira Ishe kuti vaite kuburikidza naMozisi, vakauya vanakomana vaIsraeri nechipiriso kuna Ishe. Uye Mozisi akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Tarirai, Mwari adana nezita Bezareri mwanakomana waUri, mwanakomana waHuri, worudzi rwaJudha, Akamuzadza nemweya wakanamata wouchenjeri newokunzwisisa, neworuzivo rwezvinhu zvose. kuva mugwati maererano nemabasa ese ezvivakwa, kugadzira goridhe nesirivha nemhangura uye kushanda dombo, uye kushanda matanda, uye kuita mune basa rose rouchenjeri. Uye

kufambisa mberi zvirokwazvo akapa mupfungwa yake, uye kuna Eriabhi mwanakomana waAhisamaki, kubva murudzi rwaDhani. Uye akazadza ivo uchenjeri, kunzwisisa nepfungwa, kuti vanzwisise zvose uye kuita mabasa emudzimu mutsvene, nezvinhu zvakarukwa nezvinhu zvakasonerwa, kuruka nezvitsvuku nemucheka wakanaka, kuita basa rese reuvaki nezvakasonerwa.

36

Uye Bezalel naEliab vakaita, pamwe chete navose vakachenjera mupfungwa, avo vakapiwa uchenjeri neruzivo mukati mavo, kuti vanzwisise kuita mabasa ose, maererano nezvinhu zvitsvene zvinofanira, maererano nezvose zvakanga zvarayirwa naIshe. Uye Mozisi akadana Bezareri naEriabhi, nevese vane uchenjeri, uyo Mwari aakapa ruzivo mumoyo, nevese vanoda nemaune kuuya kumabasa, kuti vaapedzise. Uye vakatora kubva kuna Mosesi zvipo zvese, izvo vakauya nazvo vanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vaite mabasa ese ezvitsvene, uye ivo vakaramba vachigamuchira zvaiuyiswa kubva kune vaiuya mangwanani. Uye vakauya vese vakachenjera vari kuita mabasa etsvene, mumwe nemumwe maererano nebasa rake, raivakanga vachiita ivo. Uye akati kuna Mosesi, kuti vanhu vari kuuyisa zvakawanda zvinopfuura zvinodiwa pamabasa ese akaraira Ishe kuti vaiite. Mozisi akaraira, uye akaparidza mumusasa achiti, Murume nemukadzi ngavasashanda zvakare pamichero yekutanga yechinhu chitsvene, uye vanhu vakadziviswa kuti

varege kupa. Uye mabasa aiva akakwana kwavari kuti vaite basa rekuvaka, uye vakasiyawo zvakawanda. Uye vakagadzira vose vakachenjera pakati pevaishanda nguo tsvene, dzaiva dzaAroni mupristi, sezvakanga zvarayirwa Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaita pfudzi kubva mugoridhe, uye bhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Uye zvakachekwa mashizha egoridhe kuita bvudzi, kuti kuruka pamwe chete nehyacinth yebhuruu, uye nepurple, uye pamwe chete nescarlet yakakangwa, uye neshinda rakanaka rakakangwa, basa rakarukwa vakaita izvozvo. Zvipenji zvepfudzi zvinobata pamwe kubva kuzvikamu zviviri zvese, basa rakarukwa zvakarukwa pamwe chete mumwe nemumwe maererano nezvazvo pachazvo. Kubva kwaari vakaita izvo maererano nokuita kwake, kubva kugoridhe, uye bhuruu, uye pepuru, uye tsvuku yakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi. Uye vakaita mabwe ose ari maviri eemaralidi akasunganidzwa pamwe chete uye akakomberedzwa negoridhe, akavezwa uye akachekwa kunze kuveza kwechidhindo chechisimbiso kubva mumazita evanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye akaisa ivo pamapfudzi eefodhi, mabwe ekurangarira evanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi.

Uye vakaita chidzitiro chechipfuva, basa rakarukwa nemisiyano zvakaenderana nebasa reefodhi, kubva kugoridhe, uye bhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Chakaenzana kaviri vakagadzira chidzitiro chechipfuva, chine kureba kwespani, uye upamhi hwespani,

chakapetwa kaviri. Uye yakarukwa pamwe chete maari jira rakaiswa mabwe nemitsara mina, mutsara wemabwe, sadhiasi uye topazi uye emeradhi, mutsara wekutanga, Uye mutsara wechipiri, kabhoneti nesafiri nejasipa, Uye mutsara wechitatu, ligurium uye agate uye amethyst. Uye mutsara wechina, krisolite nebheriri neonikisi, zvakapoteredzwa negoridhe uye zvakasungwa negoridhe. Uye mabwe aiva kubva pamazita evanakomana vaIsraeri gumi nemaviri, kubva pamazita avo akavezwa muzvikwangwani, mumwe nemumwe nezita rake mukati memadzinza gumi nemaviri. Uye vakaita pamusoro pechidzitiro chechipfuva zvishongo zvakarukwa pamwe chete, basa rekuruka, kubva mugoridhe rakachena. Uye vakaita mapekapeka maviri egoridhe, nemhete mbiri dzegoridhe, uye vakaisa mhete mbiri dzegoridhe pamusoro pematangiro ose ari maviri echidzitiro chechipfuva. Uye vakaisa zvishongo zvakarukwa zvegoridhe pamhete dzaiva pamativi ose echidzitiro chechipfuva. Uye mumapindiro maviri zvishongo zviviri zvakarukwa. Vakaisa pamusoro pezvigadziko zviviri zviduku, uye vakaisa pamusoro pemapfudzi eefodhi yakatarisana nechiso. Uye vakaita mhete mbiri dzegoridhe, uye vakadziisa pamusoro pemapapiro maviri pamusoro pemusoro wenzvimbo yekutaura, uye pamusoro pemusoro wechikamu chekumashure cheefodhi mukati. Uye vakaita mhete mbiri dzegoridhe, uye vakadziisa pamusoro pamapfudzi ose eefodhi kubva pasi payo, maererano nechiso, maererano nekubatanidza, kubva pamusoro pebvumbi reefodhi. Uye akasungirira chidzitiro chechipfuva kubva pamhete dzacho kusvika kumhete dzeefodhi, dzakabatanidzwa neshinda

rebhuruu, dzakarukwa pamwe chete mucheka weefodhi, kuti chidzitiro chechipfuva chirege kubviswa paefodhi, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye vakaita nguvo yepasi pasi pechipfuva, basa rakarukwa, yose yebhuruu. Asi muromo wemavheti ejasi mukati makarukwa zvakapfumiswa, une mupendero wakatenderedza muromo wemavheti usingaparadzaniswe, Uye vakaita pamusoro pemupendero wenguo yepasi pasi makomamwari sekunge kutunga kwekomamwari, kubva mubhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, uye mucheka wakanaka wakarukwa. Uye vakaita mabhero egoridhe, uye vakaisa mabhero pamusoro pemupendero wenguo yepasi kutenderedza pakati pemakomamegranati. Bhero regoridhe nepomegranate pamupendero wenguo yemukati kutenderedza, kuti ashumire, sezvakarayirwa Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye vakaita majasi emicheka yakanaka, basa rakarukwa, zvaAroni nevanakomana vake, nezvibhavha kubva mushinda wakanaka, nenguwani kubva mushinda wakanaka, nezvifukidzo zvemakumbo kubva mushinda wakanaka wakamonwa, Uye mabhandi avo aibva mumucheka wakanaka, uye mutsvuku webhuruu, uye pepuru, uye mutsvuku wakarukwa, basa remuruki, senzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye vakaita pureiti yegoridhe, chipiriso chetsvene, chegoridhe rakachena, uye akanyora pamusoro payo mavara akavezwa sechisimbiso, Nzvimbo Tsvene yaIshe, Uye vakaisa pamusoro pemupendero webhuruu, kuti ugare pamusoro penguwani kubva kumusoro, nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe kuna Mosesi.

37

Uye vakaitira tende zvidzitiro gumi. Makubhiti makumi maviri nemasere ndiko kwaiva kureba kwechidzitiro chimwe chete, zvakanga zvakafanana kuzvese, uye makubhiti mana ndiko kwaiva upamhi hwechidzitiro chimwe chete. Uye vakaita chidzitiro kubva mubhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa rakarukwa remacheruvi. Vakaisa icho pamusoro pembiru ina dzisingaori dzakafukidzwa negoridhe, uye misoro yadzo yaiva yegoridhe, uye zvigadziko zvadzo zvina zvaiva zvesirivha. Uye vakaita chidzitiro chemukova wetende reuchapupu kubva mubhuruu, pepuru, mutsvuku wakarukwa, nemucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, basa rakarukwa remaCherubhimu. Uye mbiru dzavo shanu, nemhete, nemisoro yavo, nezvikorekedzo zvavo vakafukidza negoridhe, uye zvigadziko zvavo shanu zvaiva zvendarira.

Uye vakagadzira ruvazhe rwakananga kuMaodzanyemba, zvidzitiro zveruvazhe zvemicheka yakanaka yakarukwa, zana pazana, uye mbiru dzavo makumi maviri, nehwaro dzavo makumi maviri. Uye divi racho rinoenda kuMaodzanyemba, zana pamusoro pezana, uye divi racho rinoenda kuMaodzanyemba, zana pamusoro pezana, uye mbiru dzavo makumi maviri, uye zvigadziko zvavo makumi maviri. Uye rutivi rwakananga kugungwa zvidzitiro makubhiti makumi mashanu, mbiru dzavo gumi, uye zvigadziko zvavo gumi Uye

rutivi rwacho rwakananga kumabvazuva makumi mashanu emakubhiti zvidzitiro, gumi nemashanu emakubhiti zvaiva kumusana, uye mbiru dzavo nhatu, nezvigadziko zvavo nhatu Uye pamusoro pemusana wechipiri, kubva kuno uye kubva kuno, pagedhi reruvazhe, zvidzitiro zvegumi neshanu makubhiti, nembiru dzavo nhatu, nezvigadziko zvavo nhatu. Zvidzitiro zvose zvetende zvaibva mumucheka wakanaka wakamonwa. Uye zvigadziko zvembiru dzavo zvendarira, uye zvikorekedzo zvavo zvesirivha, uye misoro yavo yakafukidzwa nesirivha, uye mbiru dzakafukidzwa nesirivha, dzose mbiru dzechivanze. Uye chidzitiro chemukova weruvazhe, basa remusoni, rakagadzirwa kubva mushinda webhuruu, nepepuru, netsvuku yakarukwa, uye nomucheka wakanaka wakarukwa, makumi maviri emakubhiti pakureba, uye pakukwirira nepaupamhi mashanu emakubhiti, zvichienderana nezvakaturikwa zveruvazhe. Mbiru dzavo dzaiva ina, nezvigadziko zvavo zvina zvemhangura, nezvikorekedzo zvavo zvesirivha, uye misoro yavo yakafukidzwa nesirivha. Uye mbambo dzese dzeruvazhe dzakatenderedza dzaiva dzemhangura, uye dzakanga dzakafukidzwa nesirivha. Uye urwu ndirwo rungano rwetende reuchapupu, sezvakarairwa Mozisi, kuti basa rive ravaRevhi kuburikidza naItamari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi.

Uye Bezalel mwanakomana waUri, werudzi rwaJudha, akaita sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, uye Eliab mwanakomana waAhisamach kubva kurudzi rwaDan, uyo aiva mhizha mukuru wezvinhu zvakarukwa nezvinhu zvakasonerwa nemabasa

ehunyanzvi, kuruka netsvuku uye nemucheka wakanaka.

38

Uye Bezaleri akaita areka, Uye akaiputira goridhe negoridhe rakachena mukati nekunze, Uye akaumba mhete ina dzegoridhe pairi, mbiri parutivi rumwe, uye mbiri parutivi rwechipiri. Yakafara kumapango, kuitira kuti vasimudze iyo nemawo. Uye akaita chigaro chengoni pamusoro peareka negoridhe rakachena, uye makerubhi maviri egoridhe Kerubhi mumwe pamusoro pemugumo wechigaro chengoni chimwe, uye kerubhi mumwe pamusoro pemugumo wechigaro chengoni chechipiri, vakafukidza nemapapiro avo pamusoro pechigaro chengoni. Uye akaita tafura yakataurwa nezvayo kubva mugoridhe wakachena. Uye akaumba iyi mhete ina, mbiri pamusoro perutivi rwechimwe, uye mbiri pamusoro perutivi rwechipiri, dzakafara, kuitira kusimudza nematanda mukati madzo. Uye akaita mapango eAreka uye etafura, uye akafukidza iwo negoridhe. Uye akaita midziyo yetafura, mbiya, nezvipfungaidzo, nemikombe, nemidziyo yekudururira, yaachadururira nayo, yegoridhe. Uye akaita mwenje unovhenekera, wegoridhe, yakasimba huni, uye mitutu kubva kuzvikamu zvayo zvose zviviri, Kubva muzvibereko zvayo mabukira, kubva muzvibereko zvayo mabukira achibudira, matatu kubva mune ichi, uye matatu kubva mune ichi, achienzaniswa kune mumwe nemumwe. Uye mwenje yavo, iyo iri pamusoro pemigumo, yakaita senhungo kubva kwavari, uye

zvigadziko kubva kwavari, kuti mwenje iri pamusoro pavo, uye chigadziko chechinomwe, icho chiri pamusoro pemagumo echigadziko chemwenje, pamusoro pemusoro kubva kumusoro, chakasimba chose chegoridhe. Uye mwenje nomwe pamusoro payo yegoridhe, nezvibato zvayo zvegoridhe, nemidziyo yavo yekudira yegoridhe. Uyu akafukidza mbiru nesirivha, uye akaumba mhete dzegoridhe kumbiru, uye akafukidza mapango negoridhe, uye akafukidza mbiru dzechidzitiro negoridhe, uye akaita zvikorekedzo zvegoridhe. Uyu akaita mhete dzetende dzegoridhe, nemhete dzeruvazhe, nemhete dzokutambanudza chifukidzo kubva pamusoro dzendarira. Uyu akanyungudusa misoro yesirivha yetende, nemusoro wendarira wemusuo wetende, negedhi yeruvazhe, uye zvikorekedzo akaita mbiru dzesirivha. Pamusoro pembiru, uyu akadzifukidza nesirivha. Uyu akaita mbambo dzetende, nembambo dzeruvazhe dzemhangura. Uyu akaita aritari yemhangura kubva muzvipiriso zvemoto zvemhangura, izvo zvaiva zvevarume vakamukira pamwe chete neungano yaKora, Uyu akaita midziyo yese yearitari, chipisa chayo, hwaro, mbiya, nezvibayiso zvenyama zvemhangura. Uyu akaita chifukidzo chearitari, basa retiweki kubva pasi pechoto kusvika pahafu yacho, uye akaisa pairi mhete ina kubva kuzvikamu zvina zvechifukidzo chearitari, mhangura dzakafara kumatanda, kuti vasimudze aritari nawo. Uyu akaita mafuta okuzodza matsvene, uye musanganiswa wezvinonhuhwirira wakachena, basa remugadziri wezvinonhuhwirira. Uyu akaita dhishi remvura rendarira, nechigadziko chake chendarira, kubva mumagirazi evakadzi vakatsanya, avo vakatsanya pamasuo etende

reuchapupu, pazuva raakarimisa.

Uye akaita dhishi kuti vashambidze kubva mairi Mozisi naAroni nevanakomana vake maoko avo netsoka, pavachipinda mutende reuchapupu, kana kuti pavanoswedera kuaritari kushumira, vaishamba kubva mairi, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi.

39

Goridhe rose rakagarirwa mumabasa maererano nebasa rose rezvinhu zvitsvene, rakava goridhe rezvibereko zvekutanga, matarenda makumi maviri nemapfumbamwe, nemazana manomwe makumi maviri emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene. Uye sirivha yechipiriso kubva kuvarume vakataridzwa veungano yaiva matarenda zana, nemashekeri chiuru chinomwe mazana manomwe nemakumi manomwe neshanu, drachma imwe pamusoro, hafu yeshekeri, maererano neshekeri tsvene. Vose vakapfuura pakungororo kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda kumusoro vaiva zviuru makumi matanhatu nezvitatu, mazana mashanu uye makumi mashanu. Uye zana matarenda esirivha akashandiswa pakukanda misoro zana yetende, uye pakugadzira misoro yechidzitiro, Misoro zana mumazana matarenda, tarenda pamusoro mumwe nemumwe. Uye mashekeri chiuru mazana manomwe makumi manomwe neshanu akaita kuita zvikorekedzo zvembiru, uye akafukidza misoro yacho

negoridhe, uye akazvishongedza.

Uye mhangura yechipiriso yakanga iri matarenda makumi manomwe, nemashekeri chiuru nemazana mashanu, Uye vakaita zvigadziko zvemukova wetende reuchapupu kubva maari, nezvigadziko zveruvazhe kwakapoteredza, nezvigadziko zvegedhi reruvazhe, nezvibayiso zvetende, nezvibayiso zveruvazhe kwakapoteredza, uye chifukidzo chemhangura chearitari, nemidziyo yose yearitari, nematurusi ose etende reuchapupu, Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita sezvo Ishe akaraira Mosesi, saizvozvo vakaita. Asi goridhe rakasara rechibayiro vakaita midziyo dzekushumira nadzo pamberi paIshe, Uye hyacinth yakasara, nepurple, nescarlet vakaita nguvo dzokushumira Aaron, kuti ashumire madziri munzvimbo tsvene, Vakauya nenguo kuna Mozisi, netende, nemidziyo yaro, nezvigadziko nembariro dzaro, nembiru, uye atari, nezvese midziyo zvayo.

Uye mafuta emazodzo, nezvinonhuhwirira zvekuumbwa, nechigadziko chemwenje chakachena, nemwenje yayo, mwenje wekupisa, nemafuta echiedza, Uye tafura yechiratidzo, nemidziyo yayo yose, nezvingwa zvakaiswa pamberi, Uye nguvo dza mutsvene, idzo ndedzaAroni, uye nguvo dzevanakomana vake, pakuita basa roupirisiti, Uye zvidzitiro zveruvazhe, nembiru, nechidzitiro chemukova wetende, newesuo reruvazhe, Nemidziyo yese yetabhenakeri, nematurusi ayo ose, nematehwe emakondobwe akapendwa tsvuku, nezvifukidzo zvebhuruu, nezvifukidzo zvakasara, nembambo, nematurusi ose ebasa

retabhenakeri yeChipupuriro. Zvose zvaakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, ndizvo zvakaitwa nevanakomana vaIsraeri nebasa rose. Uye Mozisi akaona mabasa ose, uye vakanga vaaita nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakaita, uye Mozisi akavaropafadza.

40

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Pazuva rokutanga romwedzi wokutanga, pamwedzi mutsva, uchamisa tende reuchapupu. Uye uchaisa areka yeuchapupu, uye uchafukidza areka nechidzitiro. Uye uchaunza tafura, uye uchaisa chinangwa chayo, uye uchaunza chigadziko chemwenje, uye uchaisa mwenje yayo. Uye uchaisa aritari yegoridhe yekupisa zvinonhuhwirira pamberi peareka, uye uchaisa chifukidzo chechidzitiro pamusoro pemusuo wetende reuchapupu. Uye atari yezvibayiro uchaise pamukova wetende reuchapupu, Uye uchaisa tende kutenderedza, uye zvese zvaro uchazviita zvitsvene kumativi ese. Uye uchatora mafuta okuzodza, uye uchazodza tende, nezvese zviri mairi, uye uchaita kuti ive tsvene, nezvese midziyo yayo, uye ichava tsvene. Uye uchazodza atari yezvipiriso, nezvese midziyo yayo, uye uchaita atari chitsvene, uye atari ichava chitsvene chezvinhu zvitsvene. Uye uchauya naAroni nevanakomana vake pamikova yetende reChipupuriro, uye uchavashambidza nemvura. Uye uchapfekedza Aroni nguo tsvene, uye uchazodza iye, uye uchaita kuti iye ave mutsvene, uye achashumira somupristi

kwandiri. Uye uchauya nevanakomana vake, uye uchavapfekedza mabhachi. Uye uchavazodza nenzira yawakadzodza baba vavo, uye vachava vapristi kwandiri, uye zvichava, kuti kuve kwavari kuzodzwa kwouvapristi kusvikira rinhi narinhi, kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvavo. Mozisi akaita zvose zvaakanga arairwa naIshe, akazviita saizvozvo.

Uye zvakaitika mumwedzi wekutanga wegore rechipiri, pavakanga vachibuda muEgypt, pamwedzi mutsva tende rakamiswa. Uye Mosesi akamisa tende, akaisa misoro, akapinza mapfumbamwe, uye akamisa mbiru. Uye akatambanudza zvidzitiro pamusoro petende, uye akaisa chifukidzo chetende pamusoro payo kubva kumusoro, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akatora zvapupu akaisa mukati meareka, uye akaisa matanda pasi peareka. Uye akapinza areka mutende, akaisa chifukidzo chechidzitiro, akafukidza areka yeuchapupu, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa tafura mukati metende reuchapupu, kurutivi rwekuchamhembe, kunze kwechidzitiro chetende. Uye akawedzera pamusoro payo zvingwa zvekuiswa pamberi paIshe, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa chigadziko chemwenje mutende reuchapupu, kurutivi rwetende rwakatarisa kuMaodzanyemba. Uye akaisa mwenje yayo pamberi paIshe, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa atari yegoridhe mutende weuchapupu pamberi pechidzitiro, Uye akapisa zvinonhuhwirira mukati mayo zvinonhuhwirira zvekusanganiswa, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye akaisa altare yezvinopiwa pedyo nemasuo etende. Uye akamisa ruvazhe wakatenderedza tende nearitari, uye Mozisi akapedzisa

mabasa ese.

Uye gore rakafukidza tende yeChipupuriro, uye tende yakazadzwa nokubwinya kwaIshe. Uye Mozisi haana kukwanisa kupinda mutende reuchapupu, nekuti gore rakanga richifukidza pamusoro paro, uye tende rakazadzwa nokubwinya kwaShe. Panguva asi apo gore rakakwira kubva mudetemberi, vanakomana vaIsraeri vaibva vafamba pamwe nenhumbi dzavo. Asi kana gore risina kukwira, havana kubva musasa kusvikira pazuva racho rakakwira gore. Nokuti gore raiva pamusoro petende masikati, uye moto waiva pamusoro payo usiku pamberi pevaIsraeri vose, pakufamba kwavo kwose.

Evhangeri yaMako

1

Kutanga kwemashoko akanaka aJesu Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari. Sezvo zvakanyorwa muna vaporofita, tarira, ini ndinotuma nhume yangu pamberi pechiso chako, uyo achagadzira nzira yako pamberi pako. Inzwi reanodanidzira murenje richiti, Gadzirai nzira yaIshe, ruramai makwara ake.

Zvakaitika Johane achibhabhatidza murenje uye achiparidza rubhabhatidzo rwokutendeuka kuita kusunungurwa kwezvivi. Uye vanhu vese venyika yeJudhiya neveJerusarema vaibuda vachienda kwaari, uye vese vaibhabhatidzwa murwizi rwaJodhani naye vachireurura zvivi zvavo. Johani aiva akapfeka mvere dzengamera uye bhanhire redehwe pachiuno chake, uye aidya mhashu neuchi hwesango. Uye akaparidza achiti, Anouya ane simba kupfuura ini shure kwangu, wandisingakwanisi kukotama kusunungura rukanda rweshangu dzake. Ini zvirokwazvo ndakakubhabhatidza mumvura, asi iye achakubhabhatidza muMweya Mutsvene.

Uye zvakaitika mumazuva iwayo kuti Jesu akauya achibva kuNazareta yeGarirea, uye akabhabhatidzwa naJohani muJodhani. Uye pakarepo achikwira achibva mumvura, akaona matenga achiparurwa uye Mweya achiburuka pamusoro pake senjiva. Uye inzwi rakabva kudenga richiti, Iwe uri Mwanakomana wangu mudiwa, mauri ndinofadzwa.

Uye pakarepo Mweya akamukanda kunze akaenda murenje, Uye aiva ipapo murenje kwemazuva makumi mana achiedzerwa naSatani, uye aiva pamwe chete nemhuka dzesango, uye vatumwa vakanga vachimushanda.

Pashure pokukumikidzwa kwaJohani, Jesu akauya muGarirea achiparidza mashoko akanaka eumambo hwaMwari uye achiti kuti nguva yazadzwa uye umambo hwaMwari hwaswedera, tendeukai uye mutende muevhangeri.

Achifamba pedyo negungwa reGarirea, akaona Simoni naAndireya munun'una wake waSimoni, vachikanda mumbure mugungwa, nokuti vaiva vabati vehove. Jesu akati kwavari, Uyai mushure mangu, uye ndichakuitai varedzi vevanhu. Uye pakarepo vakasiya mimbure yavo vakamutevera. Uye akaenda mberi kubva ikoko zvishoma, akaona Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi naJohani munununa wake, uye ivo vari muchikepe vachigadzira mambure, Uye pakarepo akavadana. Vakasiya baba vavo Zebhedhai muri chikepe pamwe nevaranda vakabhadhara, vakaenda vachimutevera.

Uye vakapinda muKapenaume, uye pakarepo pasabata akapinda muungano akadzidzisa. Uye vakashamiswa nekudzidzisa kwake, nekuti akanga achivadzidzisa semunhu ane masimba, uye kwete sevanyori. Uye muungano yavo maiva nemurume aiva nemweya usina kuchena, uye akadanidzira. achiti, Rega! Chii kwatiri newe, Jesu weNazareta? Wakauya kuzoparadza here isu? Ndinoziva kuti uri ani, mutsvene waMwari. Uye Jesu akatsiura kwaari achiti, Nyarara uye buda maari. Uye mweya usina kuchena wakamubata-bata uye ukadanidzira nenzwi guru, ukabuda maari. Vese vakashamiswa, zvokuti vakatanga kukakavadzana pakati pavo vachiti, Chii ichi? Dzidziso itsva iyi ndeyeiko, nokuti anoraira nesimba kunyange mweya yetsvina, uye inomuteerera? Uye mukurumbira wake wakapararira pakarepo mudunhu rose rakapoteredza reGarirea.

Uye pakarepo vakabuda muungano vakaenda kuimba yaSimon naAndrew pamwe chete naJames naJohn. Asi amai vomukadzi waSimon vakanga vakarara vaine fivha. Pakarepo vakamutaurira nezvavo. Uye asvika akamumutsa akabata ruoko rwake, fivha yakamusiya pakarepo, uye akavashanda. Manheru payakasvika, zuva parakanyura, vakauya naye vose vairwara nevakanga vakabatwa nemweya yakaipa. Uye guta rose raiva rakaungana pamusuo, Uye akaporesa vazhinji vaiva vakaipa vaine zvirwere zvakasiyana-siyana, uye mweya yakaipa yakawanda akadzibudisa, uye haana kubvumira mweya yakaipa kutaura, nekuti vaiziva kuti iye aiva Kristu.

Mangwanani-ngwanani mukati mehusiku, akamuka akaenda kunzvimbo yerenje, uye ikoko ainyengetera. Uye Simon nevaaiva naye vakamudzinganisa, Uye vakamuwana vakati kwaari, Vese vari kukutsvaga. Uye akati kwavari, Ngatiendeyi kumarudzi akabatana, kuti ikoko ndiparidewo, nokuti ndakauya nechinangwa ichi. Uye aiva achiparidza muungano dzavo muGarirea yose uye achidzinga mweya yakaipa.

Uye kwakauya kwaari maperembudzi achimukumbira uye achimupfugama uye achiti kwaari kuti kana uchida, unogona kundinatsa. Asi Jesu, aine tsitsi, akatambanudza ruoko rwake akamubata uye akati kwaari, Ndinoda, chengetedzwa. Uye paachangotaura, maperembudzi akabva kwaari pakarepo, uye akacheneswa. Uye ainge amuyambira zvine simba, pakarepo akamudzinga, uye anoti kwaari, Ona kuti usaudza munhu chinhu, asi enda unozviratidza kumupristi uye upe chipo pamusoro pokuchemeswa kwako izvo zvakarayirwa naMozisi kuti zvive uchapupu kwavari. Asi iye akabuda kunze akatanga kuparidza zvakawanda uye kuparadzira shoko, zvokuti haachisikwanisa kupachena kupinda muguta, asi akanga ari kunze munzvimbo dzisina vanhu, uye vanhu vakauya kwaari vachibva kumativi ose.

2

Uye akapinda zvakare muKaperenaumu mushure memazuva, uye kwakanzwika kuti ari muimba. Uye pakarepo vazhinji

vakaungana, zvokuti vakanga vasisagoni kusvika kumusuwo, uye akataura shoko kwavari. Uye vanouya kwaari vachitakura munhu akaremara, aisimudza nevanhu vana. Uye vasingakwanisi kusvika kwaari nekuda kweungano, vakabvisa denga paakanga ari, uye vakachera vakadzikisa mubhedha waiva pamusoro pawo murwere akanga akavata. Aona asi Jesu kutenda kwavo, anoti kune akaremara, Mwana, dzakanganwirwa kwauri zvivi zvako. Asi kwaiva nevamwe vevanyori vakanga vakagara ikoko uye vachifunga mumwoyo yavo, Chii uyu anotaura mhosva kudai? Ndiani anokwanisa kukanganwira zvivi kunze kwaMwari oga? Uye pakarepo akaziva Jesu mumweya wake kuti saizvozvo ivo vanofunga mukati mavo, akati kwavari, Chii izvi munofunga mumwoyo yenyu? Chii chakareruka kupfuura, kuti kumurwere akafa mitezo, Zvivi zvako zvakanganwirwa, kana kuti, Simuka, simudza bedhi rako ufambe? Asi kuti muzive kuti Mwanakomana weMunhu ane simba rokukanganwira zvivi panyika, anoti kuakaremara, Ndinoti kwauri, simuka usimudze chigadziko chako uende kumba kwako. Uye akamuka pakarepo, uye akatora mubhedha akaenda kunze pamberi pavose, zvokuti vose vakashamiswa uye vakakudza Mwari vachiti hatina kumbobvira taona kudaro.

Uye akabuda zvakare ari pedyo negungwa, uye vanhu vose vakauya kwaari, uye akavadzidzisa. Uye paakanga achipfuura, akaona Revhi mwanakomana waArufeo, agere pachivako chemutero, uye akati kwaari, Nditevere. Uye akasimuka akamutevera. Uye zvakaitika pakurara pasi kwake muimba

yake, uye vateresi vazhinji nevatadzi vakarara pamwe chete naJesu nevadzidzi vake, nokuti vakanga vari vazhinji, uye vakamutevera. VaNyori navaFarisi vakati vamuona achidya pamwe chete nevatangi vemitero nevatadzi, vakabvunza vadzidzi vake vachiti, Nei achidya uye achinwa pamwe chete nevatangi vemitero nevatadzi? Uye Jesu akati anzwa, akati kwavari, Vakasimba havadi chiremba, asi vanorwara. Handina kuuya kuzodana vakarurama, asi vatadzi kuti vatendeuke.

Uye vadzidzi vaJohani nevaPfarisei vaiva vachitsanya. Vanhu vakauya vakabvunza vakati kwaari, Nei vadzidzi vaJohani nevaPfarisei vachitsanya, asi vadzidzi venyu vasingatsanyi? Uye Jesu akati kwavari, Vanakomana veimba yemuchato havagoni kutsanya here chikomba achiri pamwe chete navo? Nguva yose yavanemayo chikomba pamwe chete navo, havagoni kutsanya. Asi kuchauya mazuva apo chikomba chichabviswa kubva kwavari, uye ipapo vachatsanya mumazuva iwayo. Hapana munhu anosona chidhinha chejira risina kuputirwa panguvo yekare, kana zvisakadaro, chitsva chinotora kubva kune yekare, uye kubvaruka kukuru kunoitika. Uye hapana munhu anokanda waini itsva muzvikwama zvewaini zvekare, kana zvisizvo, waini itsva inoputsa zvikwama, uye waini inodururwa uye zvikwama zvewaini zvichaparara, asi waini itsva inofanira kuiswa muzvikwama zvitsva.

Uye zvakaitika kuti iye akapfuura nomuminda yezviyo nomusi weSabata, uye vadzidzi vake vakatanga kuita nzira vachitanha hura dzezviyo. VaFarisi vakati kwaari, Ona, vanoiteiko

mumasabata izvo zvisingabvumidzwi? Uye iye akavaudza kuti, Hamuna kumboverenga here zvakaitwa naDhavhidhi paakanga ashaya uye aine nzara, iye nevaaiva naye? sei akapinda muimba yaMwari panguva yaAbhiatari mupristi mukuru, akadya zvingwa zvekuratidza, izvo zvisiri pamutemo kudya kunze kwevapristi, uye akapawo vaya vakanga vanaye? Uye akataura kwavari kuti, Sabata yakaitwa nekuda kwomunhu, kwete munhu nekuda kwesabata, Saka Mwanakomana weMunhu ndiye Ishe weSabatawo.

3

Uye akapinda zvakare muungano, uye kwaiva ikoko murume ane ruoko rwakaoma. Uye vakanga vachimutarira kuti kana achamuporesa nomusi weSabata, kuti vamupomere mhosva. Uye anoti kumurume aiva neruoko rwakaoma, Simuka umire pakati. Uye anoti kwavari, Zvinobvumidzwa here kumasabata kuita zvakanaka kana kuita zvakaipa? Kuponesa mweya kana kuuraya? Asi ivo vainyarara. Uye akavatarisisa nehasha, achishungurudzika pamusoro pekuoma kwemoyo yavo, akati kumurume, Tambanudza ruoko rwako. Uye akarutambanudza, uye ruoko rwake rwakadzorerwa rwakapenya serumwe. Uye vaFarisi vakabuda pakarepo pamwe chete nevaHerodhi vakaita zano pamusoro pake, kuti vamuparadze.

Uye Jesu akadzokera pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake kuenda kugungwa, uye vazhinji vakawanda kubva kuGarirea

vakatevera kwaari. Uye kubva kuJudhiya uye kubva kuJerusarema uye kubva kuIdhumeya uye mhiri kwaJodhani uye vaya vaiva pedyo neTire neSidhoni, mhomho huru, vakanzwa zvose zvaakaita, vakauya kwaari. Akataura kuvadzidzi vake kuti igwa diki ringarambe richimumirira nekuda kwechaunga, kuti vasamumanikidza. Nokuti akaporesa vazhinji, zvokuti vose vaiva netyoka vaikuwira paari kuti vamubate. Uye mweya yetsvina, pose painge yachimuona, yaiwa pasi pamberi pake ichidanidzira ichiti, Iwe uri Mwanakomana waMwari. Uye akavatsiura zvikuru kuti vasaita kuti azivikanwe pachena.

Uye akakwira mugomo, akadana avo vaakanga achida iye, uye vakaenda kwaari. Uye akagadza gumi nembiri, kuti vave naye uye kuti avatume kuparidza. uye kuti vave nesimba rekuporesa zvirwere uyeokudzinga mweya yakaipa, uye akaisa zita kuna Simon kuti Peter uye Jakobho mwanakomana waZebhedhi uye Johani hama yaJakobho, uye akavapa mazita Bhoanegesi, kureva kuti vanakomana vemutinhiro, uye Andrew, uye Philip, uye Bartholomew, uye Matthew, uye Thomas, uye James mwanakomana waAlphaeus, uye Thaddaeus, uye Simon muKaanani naJudha Iskarioti, uyo akamutengesawo.

Uye vanouya muimba, uye mhomho inounganazve, zvokuti havakwanisi kunyange kudya chingwa. Uye vakanzwa avo vaibva kwaari vakabuda kuti vamusunga, nokuti vakanga vachiti akakatyamara. Uye vanyori vakanga vabva kuJerusarema vakati ane Bheerizebhuri, uye kuti anobudisa

madhimoni nomutongi wemadhimoni. Uye akavadana, akataura kwavari mumifananidzo achiti, Satani anokwanisa sei kudzinga Satani? Uye kana umambo ukapatsanurwa pamusoro pawo, umambo iwoyo haugoni kumira. Uye kana imba ikaparadzaniswa mukati mayo, imba iyo haigoni kumira. Uye kana Satani akamukira pamusoro pake uye akapatsanurwa, haakwanisi kumira, asi ane magumo. Hapana munhu anokwanisa kupamba midziyo dzemunhu akasimba apinda muimba yake, kana asina kutanga kusungisa munhu akasimba, uye ipapo achabva apamba imba yake. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti zvivi zvose nemhosva dzokumhura Mwari dzichakanganwirwa vanakomana vevanhu, kunyange vakamhura zvakadini. Asi ani naani anotuka Mweya Mutsvene, haana kuregererwa kusvika pakusingaperi, asi ane mhosva yekutongwa kusingaperi, Nokuti vakanga vachiti, ane mweya usina kuchena.

Saka amai vake nehama dzake vakauya, uye vakamira kunze vakatuma nhume kwaari vachimudana. Uye akanga achigara akakombwa nevanhu vazhinji, asi vakati kwaari, Tarira, amai vako nehama dzako vari kunze vachikutsvaka. Uye akapindura kwavari achiti, Ndiani amai vangu kana hama dzangu? Uye akati atarisisa kutenderedza vaya vakagara vakamupoteredza, anoti, Onai amai vangu nehama dzangu, Nokuti ani naani anoita kuda kwaMwari, ndiye hama yangu nehanzvadzi yangu uye amai vangu.

4

Uye zvakare akatanga kudzidzisa padyo negungwa, uye chaunga chikuru chakaungana kwaari, zvokuti iye akapinda muchikepe ndokugara mugungwa, uye chaunga chose chaiva pedyo negungwa panyika. Uye aiva achidzidzisa ivo nemifananidzo zvizhinji, uye aiva achitaura kwavari mudzidziso yake, Inzwai. Tarirai, murimi akabuda kuti andodyara mbeu. Uye zvakaitika pakudzvarira, zvimwe zvakawira panzira, uye shiri dzakauya dzikadya izvozvo. Uye umwe wakawira pamusoro pemabwe, paiva pasina ivhu rakawanda, uye pakarepo wakatubuka nekuda kwekuti wakanga usina kudzika kweivhu. Zuva rakati ravheneka, rakapiswa, uye nekuda kwekuti rakanga risina mudzi, rakaoma. Uye umwe hwakawira muminzwa, uye minzwa yakakura ikadzvivirira, uye harina kubereka chibereko. Uye umwe wakawira muvhu rakanaka uye wakabereka chibereko chaikura uye chaikura, uye wakabereka makumi matatu uye makumi matanhatu uye zana. Uye akataura kwavari achiti, Ane nzeve dzokunzwa, ngaanzwe. Asi paakava ari oga, vaya vakanga vari naye pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri vakamubvunza nezvomufananidzo. Uye akati kwavari, Kwamuri kwakapiwa kuziva zvakavanzika zveumambo hwaMwari, asi kune avo vari kunze, zvinhu zvose zvinoitwa nemifananidzo, kuti vachiona vaone asi vasaone, uye vachinzwa vanzwe asi vasanzwisise, zvimwe vangadzoka uye vakanganwirwe zvivi zvavo.

Uye anoti kwavari, Hamuzivi mufananidzo uyu, uye muchaziva sei mifananidzo yose? Anokusha shoko. Ava ndivo vanhu vakaita sembeu yakawira parutivi rwenzira kwakadyarwa shoko, uye pavanongonzwa, pakarepo anouya Satani uye anotora shoko rakadyarwa mumwoyo yavo. Uye ava zvakafanana vari avo pamusoro penzvimbo dzine mabwe vari kudyarwa, avo apo vanonzwa shoko, pakarepo nemufaro vanotora iro. Uye havana midzi mukati mavo, asi vepanguva vari, ipapo kana kutambudzika kana kutambudzwa zvikaitika nekuda kweshoko, pakarepo vanogumburwa. Uye ava ndivo vakadyarwa muminzwa, avo vanonzwa shoko, Uye kunetseka kwenyika ino, nokunyengera kwepfuma, nezvishuwo pamusoro pezvimwe zvinhu, zvinopinda zvichidzvipa shoko, uye rinova risingabereki. Uye ava ndivo vakadyarirwa muvhu wakanaka, vanonzwa shoko uye vanorigamuchira, uye vanobereka zvibereko makumi matatu, makumi matanhatu, uye zana.

Uye akanga achitaura kwavari, Zvirokwazvo kwete inouya mwenje kuti uiswe pasi pedengu kana pasi pemubhedha? Hakuzi here kuti uiswe pamusoro pechigadziko chemwenje? Nokuti hapana chakavanzwa chisingazobudiswa pachena, uye hapana chakavigwa asi kuti chiuye pachena. Kana mumwe munhu ane nzeve dzokunzwa, ngaanzwe. Uye akati kwavari, Chenjererai zvamunonzwa. Nechiyero chamunoera nacho, chichaerwa kwamuri, uye zvichawedzerwa kwamuri imi munonzwa. Nekuti ani naani ane, achapiwa kwaari, asi uyo asina, kunyange zvaanazvo zvichabviswa kwaari. Uye akati, saizvozvo umambo hwaMwari, semunhu angakanda mbeu

panyika, Anovata uye anomuka usiku nemasikati, uye mbeu inomera nokukura sezvo iye asingazivi. Pachayo nokuti ivhu rinobereka michero, kutanga uswa, ipapo hura yezviyo, ipapo yakazara zviyo muhura. Asi kana michero yatengesa, pakarepo anotuma jeko, nekuti kukohwa kwasvika.

Uye akataura achiti, Tichafananidza sei umambo hwaMwari? Kana kuti mune mufananidzo upi watingaenzanisa nawo? setsanga rimwe remasitadhi, iro kana rikadyarwa pamusoro pevhu, idiki yembeu dzese dziri pamusoro pevhu, Uye kana yadyarwa, inokwira uye inova huru kupfuura miriwo yose, uye inoita matavi makuru, zvokuti shiri dzedenga dzinokwanisa kugara pasi pemumvuri wayo.

Uye nemifananidzo yakawanda yakadaro, akataura shoko kwavari, sezvo vaigona kunzwa. Pasina mufananidzo haana kumbotaura kwavari shoko, asi kune vadzidzi vake oga akatsanangura zvese.

Uye akati kwavari musi iwoyo manheru ava kusvika, Ngatiende mhiri. Uye vakasiya vanhu vazhinji vakatora iye sezvaaiva ari muchikepe, uye zvikepe zvimwe zvaiva naye. Uye kukava nedutu guru remhepo, uye mafungu aive achirova mukati mechikepe, zvokuti kare icho chaiva chichizadzwa. Uye aiva iye pamusoro pechemberi, avete pamhutsago, uye vakamumutsa vakati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, hazvina basa kwauri here kuti tiri kuparara? Uye akati amuka, akatsiura mhepo uye akati kugungwa, Nyarara, dzikama. Mhepo yakaguma, uye kukava

norunyararo rukuru. Uye akati kwavari, Munovovhundukirei kudaro? Sei musina kutenda? Vakatya zvikuru uye vakati kune mumwe nemumwe, Ndiani zvino uyu, nokuti kunyange mhepo negungwa zvinomuteerera?

5

Uye vakauya mhiri kwegungwa munyika yevaGergesene. Uye akati abuda muchikepe, pakarepo akasangana naye munhu aibva kumarinda ane mweya wakasviba, uyo aigara mumarinda, uye kunyange nengetani hapana aigona kumusunga, nekuti iye kazhinji akanga achisungwa nezvisungo nengetani, uye ngetani dzacho nezvisungo zvaiputswa naye, uye hapana munhu aigona kumudzora, Uye nguva dzese usiku nemasikati aiva mumakuva nemumakomo achidanidzira uye achicheka muviri wake nemabwe. Aona Jesu ari kure, akamhanya uye akamunamata. Uye achidanidzira nenzwi guru, anoti, Chii kwandiri newe, Jesu, Mwanakomana waMwari Wokumusoro-soro? Ndinokurayira naMwari, usanditambudza. Akanga achitaura kwaari achiti, Buda, iwe mweya usina kuchena, mumunhu uyu. Uye akamubvunza kuti, Zita rako ndiani? Akapindura achiti, Zita rangu ndiRegioni, nokuti tiri vazhinji. Uye akamukumbira zvikuru kuti arege kuvatumira kunze kwenyika. Kwaiva neboka guru renguruve raifudza pedyo negomo. Mweya yakaipa yese yakamukumbira vachiti, Titumei kunguruve kuti tipinde mairi. Jesu akavabvumira pakarepo. Mweya isina kuchena yakabuda ikaenda munguruve,

uye boka racho rakamhanya pamusoro pedombo refu richienda mugungwa. Vaiva vanenge zviuru zviviri, uye vakanyura mugungwa. Vafudzi venguruve vakatiza vakandoshevedzera muguta nomusango, vanhu vakabuda kuti vaone zvakanga zvaitika. Vanouya kuna Jesu, uye vanoona uya aiva nedhimoni agere akapfeka uye aine pfungwa dzakanaka, iye aiva nelegion, uye vakatya. Uye vakavaudza kwavari avo vakaona kuti zvakaitika sei kumurume aiva nedhimoni uye nezve nguruve. Uye vakatanga kumukumbira kuti abve pamiganhu yavo. Uye paakanga achikwira muchikepe, murume uya akanga apinda nedhimoni akamukumbira kuti ave naye. Uye haana kumubvumira, asi akati kwaari, Enda kumba kwako kune vako uye uvaudze zvose zvaIshe akakuitira uye kuti akakuitira tsitsi. Uye akaenda uye akatanga kuparidza muDekapori zvose zvakaitirwa naye naJesu, uye vose vakashamiswa.

Uye Jesu paakanga ayambuka nechikepe zvakare achienda kumhiri, chaunga chikuru chakaungana kwaari, uye akanga ari pedyo negungwa. Mumwe wevatongi veungano, ainzi Jairosi, anouya, uye paanomuona, anowira patsoka dzake. Uye akamukumbira zvikuru, achiti, Mwanasikana wangu mudiki ava kufa; ndinokumbira kuti muuye muise maoko paari, kuti aponese uye achararama. Uye akaenda naye, uye chaunga chikuru chakanga chichimutevera, uye vakanga vachimudzvinyirira. Uye mukadzi mumwe akanga ari mukuyerera ropa kwemakore gumi nemaviri, uye akanga atambura zvakawanda nemaoko evarapi vakawanda uye akanga ashandisa zvese zvake zvose, uye haana kubatsirwa

chinhu, asi zvikuru akanga ava nani kuenda kune zvakaipa. Akanzwa nezvaJesu, akauya muchaunga kumashure akabata nguvo yake. Akati nokuti muna iye pachake kuti, Kana ndinobata kunyange nguo dzake, ndichaponeswa. Pakarepo chitubu cheropa chake chakaoma, uye akaziva mumuviri wake kuti akanga aporedzwa padambudziko rake. Uye pakarepo Jesu akaziva mukati make simba kubva kwaari rakabuda, akatendeuka muhomwe akati, Ndiani wabata nguvo dzangu? Uye vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Unoona mhomho ichikumanikidza, asi unoti ndiani akandibata? Uye aive achitarisa-tarisa kuona iye uyo akanga aita izvi. Mukadzi asi, achitya uye achibvunda, achiziva zvakanga zvaitika pamusoro pake, akauya akapfugama pamberi pake uye akamutaurira chokwadi chose. Iye akati kwaari, Mwanasikana, kutenda kwako kwakuponesa. Enda norugare, uye uve wakaporeswa padambudziko rako. Achiri iye achitaura, vanouya kubva kuna mutungamiri weungano vachiti, Mwanasikana wako afa, nei uchiri kutambudza mudzidzisi? Asi Jesu, pakarepo anzwa shoko racho richitaurwa, akati kumutongi weungano, Usatya, tenda chete. Uye haana kubvumira munhu wese kumutevera kunze kwaPetro naJakobho naJohani muninina waJakobho. Uye anouya muimba yomutungamiri weungano, uye anoona mheremhere, uye vanochema uye vanorira zvakawanda. Uye akapinda akati kwavari, Munoshushikanarei muchichema? Mwana haana kufa, asi anovata. Vakabva vamuseka. Asi achidzinga vese, anotora baba vemwana naamai nevaya vaaiva navo, uye anopinda paiva mwana akaradzikwa. Uye akabata ruoko rwemwana akati kwaari, Talitha koumi, kureva kuti kana

zvichishandurwa, Iwe musikana, ndinoti kwauri, simuka. Uye pakarepo musikana akasimuka uye akafamba, nokuti aiva nemakore gumi nemaviri. Uye vakashamiswa zvikuru. Uye akavaraira zvikuru kuti hapana munhu anofanira kuziva izvi, uye akati apiwe zvokudya.

6

Uye akabuda ikoko akauya kunyika yake yokuzvarirwa, uye vadzidzi vake vakamutevera. Uye Sabata pashava kuva, akatanga kudzidzisa muungano, uye vazhinji vachinzwa vakashamiswa vachiti, Zvinobva kupi kuna uyu izvi? Uye uchenjeri hwakamupirwa ndehwapi, uye masimba akadai anoitwa kuburikidza nemaoko ake? Haasi uyu here muvezi, mwanakomana waMaria, muninina waJakobho naJose naJudha naSimoni? Uye hanzvadzi dzake hadzipo pano pakati pedu here? Vakagumbuka maari. Jesu akati kwavari kuti hapana muporofita asinakudzwa kunze kwokunenge ari munyika yake, pakati pehama dzake, uye mumba make. Uye haana kugona kuita basa resimba ipapo, kunze kwekuti akaisa maoko pavarwere vashoma akavaporesa. Uye akashamisika nekuda kwokusatenda kwavo. Uye aifamba mumisha yakatenderedza achidzidzisa.

Uye anodana vane gumi nevaviri, uye akatanga kuvatumira vaviri vaviri, uye akavapa masimba emweya isina kuchena, Uye akaraira kwavari kuti vasatora chinhu munzira kunze

kwetsvimbo chete, kwete bhegi, kwete chingwa, uye kwete ndarira mubhandi. Asi vakapfeka mashandarira, uye vasapfeka maguyo maviri. Uye akati kwavari, Paapo pamunopinda muimba, garai ipapo kusvikira mabuda kubva ipapo, Uye vose vasingagamuchiri imi kana kusinganzvwi mashoko enyu, muchibuda ikoko zunzai guruva riri pasi petsoka dzenyu kuti uve uchapupu kwavari. Zvirokwazwo ndinoti kwamuri, zvichava nyore kuna Sodhomu kana Gomora pazuva rekutongwa pane guta iro. Uye vakabuda vakaparidza kuti vatendeuke. Uye vaiva kudzinga mweya yakaipa yakawanda, uye vaiva kuzodzwa nemafuta vanorwara vakawanda uye vaivaporesa.

Uye Mambo Herodhi akanzwa, nokuti zita rake rakanga rava pachena, uye akanga achitaura kuti, Johani Mubhabhatidzi akamutsiwa kubva kuvakafa, uye nekuda kweizvi masimba ari kushanda maari. Vamwe vakanga vachiti ndiye Eria, vamwe vakanga vachiti muprofita akaita somumwe wevaprofit. Asi Herodhi paakazvinzwa akati, Uyu ndiye Johane wandakagura musoro; iye amuka kubva kuvakafa. Iye pachake nekuti Herodhi akatuma akabata Johani uye akasungira iye mujeri nekuda kweHerodias, mukadzi waPhilip mununakomana wake, nekuti aive amuroora. Nokuti Johane akanga achiti kuna Herodhi, Hazvibvumidzwi kwauri kuva nomukadzi wemununakomana wako. Asi Herodias aive neruvengo kwaari uye aida kumuuraya, asi akanga asingakwanisi. Nekuti Herodhi aitya Johani, achiziva kuti aiva murume akarurama uye mutsvene, uye aimudzivirira, uye paainzwa mashoko ake aiita zvinhu zvizhinji uye ainzwa

mashoko ake nemufaro. Uye zuva rakakodzera rakati rasvika, Herodhi paakanga achipemberera zuva rekuzvarwa kwake, akaitira vakuru vake nemachinda ehondo nevanhu vemukurumbira veGarirea mabiko emanheru, Mwanasikana waHerodias akapinda akatamba akafadza Herodhi nevakanga vagere naye pakudya, mambo akati kumusikana, Ndikumbire zvaunodiwa, uye ndichakupa. Uye akapika kwaari kuti, Chero chipi zvacho chaunganditsvaka, ndichakupa, kusvikira hafu youmambo hwangu. Iye akabuda akati kuna amai vake, Ndichaita kuti vandipe chii? Iye akati, Musoro waJohane muBhabhatidzi. Uye akapinda pakarepo nekukurumidza kuna mambo, akakumbira achiti, Ndinoda kuti undipe izvozvi paplate musoro waJohane Mubhabhatidzi. Uye mambo akashungurudzika zvikuru, asi nekuda kwemhiko uye vaiva vagari pamwe chete naye, haana kuda kuzviramba. Uye pakarepo mambo akatuma murwi akaraira kuti musoro wake uunzwe. Iye asi akaenda akamugura musoro mujeri, uye akauya nemusoro wake padhishi uye akaupa kumusikana, uye musikana akaupa kunamai vake. Vadzidzi vake vakati vanzwa, vakauya vakatora chitunha chake, vakachiisa muguva.

Uye vapostori vakaunganira kuna Jesu, uye vakamuzivisa zvose zvavakanga vaita nezvavakanga vadzidzisa. Akati kwavari, Uyai imi pachenyu munzvimbo yerenje, muzorore zvishoma, nokuti vaya vaiuya nevaya vaienda vakanga vakawanda, uye kunyange kudya havana nguva. Uye vakaenda kunzvimbo yerenje muchikepe vari voga. Uye vakaona vachienda, uye vazhinji vakazviziva, uye netsoka kubva kumaguta ose vakamhanyira

ikoko, vakavapfuura, vakaunga kwaari. Jesu akabuda kunze akaona mhomho huru uye akavanzwira tsitsi, nekuti vakanga vakaita semakwai asina mufudzi, uye akatanga kuvadzidzisa zvinhu zvizhinji. Uye kare nguva yakawanda yava kupfuura, vadzidzi vake vakaswedera kwaari vachiti, Nzvimbo ino idongo, uye kare nguva yakawanda yapfuura. Varegei, kuti vaende kuminda nemisha zvakavakomberedza vandotengera chingwa, nokuti havana chokudya. Asi iye achipindura akati kwavari, Ipai imi kwavari zvokudya. Uye vakati kwaari, Tingaenda here tikatotenga zvingwa zvinoita madhenariu mazana maviri tigope kwavari kuti vadye? Asi iye akati kwavari, Mune zvingwa zvingani? Endai munoona. Vakati vazviziva, vakati, Shanu, nehove mbiri. Uye akaraira kwavari kuti vavate pasi vese mumapoka mumapoka pamusoro peuswa hwakasvibirira. Vakagara mapoka mapoka, vana zana uye vana makumi mashanu. Uye akatora zvingwa zvishanu nehove mbiri, akatarisa kumusoro kudenga akaropafadza, uye akamedura zvingwa uye akazvipa vadzidzi kuti vaise pamberi kwavari, uye hove mbiri akadzigovera vose. Uye vakadya vese uye vakagutswa. Uye vakatora matengu gumi nemaviri akazara nezvimedu, uye nehove. Uye vaiva varume zviuru zvishanu vakanga vadya zvingwa.

Uye pakarepo akamanikidza vadzidzi vake kuti vapinde mugombo uye kuti vatungamire kuenda mhiri vachienda kuBethsaida, kusvikira iye pachake adzinga chaunga. Uye ainge aongorora kwavari, akaenda mugomo kunonyengetera. Uye manheru akati asvika, igwa raiva pakati pegungwa, uye iye aiva

oga panyika. Uye akaona ivo vachitambudzwa mukufambisa, nekuti mhepo yaiva yakapesana navo, uye nenguva yechina yehusiku akauya kwavari achifamba pamusoro pegungwa, uye aida kupfuura navo. Asi vaona iye achifamba pamusoro pegungwa, vakafunga kuti chaiva chiratidzo, uye vakadanidzira. Nokuti vose vakamuwona uye vakatambudzika. Uye pakarepo akataura navo uye anoti kwavari, Tsungai moyo, ndini, musatya. Uye akakwira muchikepe kwaari kwavari, mhepo ikamira, uye vakashamiswa zvikuru chaizvo mukati mavo uye vakashamisika. Nekuti havana kunzwisisa nezvechingwa, asi mwoyo yavo yakanga yakaomeswa.

Vakati vayambuka, vakaenda kunyika yeGennesaret uye vakadzika ngarava. Uye vakabuda muchikepe, pakarepo vakaziva iye. Vakamhanya vakakomba dunhu rose rakapoteredza iroro uye vakatanga kutakura vanhu vairwara pamibhedha kuenda kwose kwavakanzwa kuti aiva ikoko Uye kwose kwaaipinda mumaruwa kana mumaguta kana muminda, muzvivara vakaisa varwere uye vakamukumbira kuti kana mupendero wenguo yake vabate, uye vose vaisingabata, vakaponeswa.

7

Uye vaFarisi nevamwe vevanyori vakanga vabva kuJerusarema vakaungana kwaari, Uye vaona vamwe vevadzidzi vake vachiita nemaoko akajairika, ndizvo kuti asina kushambidzwa, vachidya

zvingwa, vakashora. Nokuti vaFarisi nevose vaJudha, kana vasina kushamba maoko nechibhakera, havadyi, vachibatirira tsika yevatana. Uye kubva kumusika, kana vasina kushamba, havadyi, uye pane zvimwe zvizhinji zvavakapiwa kuti vachengete, kushamba kwemikombe nezvinu nemidziyo yendarira nemibhedha. Ipapo vaFarisi nevanyori vakamubvunza vachiti, Nei vadzidzi venyu vasingafambi maererano netsika yevakuru, asi vanodya chingwa nemaoko asina kushambwa? Iye asi achipindura akati kwavari kuti, Zvakanaka akaprofita Isaya pamusoro penyu imi vanyengeri, sezvazvakanyorwa kuti, Vanhu ava nemiromo vanondikudza, asi moyo wavo uri kure neni. Pasina asi vanonamata ini, vachidzidzisa dzidziso mirairo yavanhu.

Nokuti makasiya murairo waMwari, munobata tsika yavanhu, kushambidzwa kwemidziyo nemikombe, uye zvimwe zvakafanana zvakadaro zvizhinji munoita. Uye akati kwavari, Munorasha zvakanaka murairo waMwari kuti muchengete tsika yenyu. Moses nekuti akati, Kudza baba vako namai vako, uye Ani naani anotuka baba kana mai ngaafe norufu. Asi imi munoti, kana munhu akataura kuna baba kana kuna amai, kuti Korbhani, kureva kuti Chipo, icho chingadai chakabatsira kubva kwandiri, Uye hamuchazomubvumiri kuita chinhu chababa vake kana amai vake, Muchiita kuti shoko raMwari rive risina maturo netsika dzenyu dzamakaendesa pamberi, uye zvinhu zvizhinji zvakadaro zvakafanana munoita. Uye akadana vanhu vose vazhinji, akati kwavari, Inzwai yangu mose uye nzwisisai. Hapana chinhu kunze kwemunhu chinopinda maari chinogona

kumusvibisa, asi zvinobuda ndizvozvo zvinosvibisa munhu. Uye apo akapinda mumba achibva kuruzhinji, vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza nezvomufananidzo. Uye akati kwavari, Saizvozvo nemiwo hamunzwisisi here? Hamusati manzwisisa here kuti zvose zvinobva kunze zvichipinda mumunhu hazvigoni kumusvibisa? Nokuti haipindi mumoyo wake, asi mudumbu, uye inobuda munzvimbo yekubudira, ichinatsa zvose zvekudya. Aiva achiti kuti icho chinobva mukati memunhu chichibuda, ndicho chinosvibisa munhu. Mukati, nokuti kubva mumoyo wevanhu, pfungwa dzakaipa dzinobuda: upombwe, ufeve, mhondi, kubira, kuchiva, zvakaipa, kunyengera, upombwe, ziso rakaipa, kumhura, kuzvikudza, upenzi. Zvose izvi zvakaipa zvinobuda mukati uye zvinosvibisa munhu.

Uye kubva ikoko akasimuka akaenda kumiganhu yeTire neSidhoni. Apinda mumba, akanga asingadi kuti munhu angoziva, asi haana kugona kuvanda. Nokuti mukadzi akanga anzwa nezvake, ane mwanasikana wake aiva nomweya wetsvina, akauya ndokuwira patsoka dzake. Mukadzi uyu aiva muGiriki, muSyrophoenician maererano nerudzi, uye akakumbira kwaari kuti dhimoni ribudiswe kubva mumwanasikana wake. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Rega vana vagutiswe kutanga, nokuti hazvina kunaka kutora chingwa chevana uye chikandirwa imbwa diki. Iye akapindura akati kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, kunyange imbwa dziri pasi petafura dzinodya zvimedu zvevana. Uye akati kwaari, Nekuda kweshoko iri, enda; dhimoni rabuda mumwanasikana wako.

Uye akaenda kuimba yake, akawana mwana akarara pamubhedha uye dhimoni rakanga rabuda.

Uye zvakare akabuda mumiganhu yeTire neSidhoni, akasvika kugungwa reGarirea, achipfuura napakati pemiganhu yeDekapori. Uye vakauya nomunhu matsi aisakwanisa kutaura kwaari, vakamukumbira kuti aise ruoko rwake pamusoro pake. Uye akamutora parutivi iye kubva pachaunga ari oga, akaisa minwe yake munzeve dzake, uye akapfira akabata rurimi rwake. Uye akati atarisa kumusoro kudenga, akagomera uye akati kwaari, Efata, kureva kuti, Zarurwa. Uye pakarepo nzeve dzake dzakazarurwa uye chisungo cherurimi rwake chakazosunungurwa, uye akataura zvakanaka. Uye akaraira kwavari kuti hapana munhu wavangataurira, asi sezvo iye airaira kwavari, ndipo zvakanyanya kuparidza kwavo. Uye vakashamiswa kupfuura chiyero vachiti, Akaita zvinhu zvese zvakanaka, uye anoita kuti matsi vanzwe uye mbeveve dzitaure.

8

Mumazuva iwayo zvakare, chaunga chikuru chakati chiripo uye vasina chokudya, Jesu akadana vadzidzi vake akati kwavari, Ndinetsanzwira mhomho, nokuti kare mazuva matatu vagara neni uye havana chokudya. Uye kana ndikavasunungura vane nzara vachienda kumusha kwavo, vachaziya munzira, nokuti vamwe vavo vakabva kure. Vadzidzi vake vakapindura kwaari vachiti, Ndiani achakwanisa kugutsa vanhu ava nezvingwa

pano murenje? Uye akavabvunza kuti, Mune zvingwa zvingani? Ivo vakati, Manomwe. Uye akaraira vanhu vazhinji kuti vagare pasi panyika, uye akutora zvingwa zvinomwe, avonga, akazvityora uye akaramba achipa vadzidzi vake kuti vazviise pamberi pevanhu, uye vakazviisa pamberi pevanhu vazhinji. Uye vakanga vaine hove duku shoma, uye akadziropafadza akati dziiswe pamberi. Vakadya uye vakaguta, uye vakatakura zvimedu zvinomwe zvisara mumatengu. Vaiva sezvo zviuru zvina, uye akavaendisa. Uye akapinda pakarepo muchikepe pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake, akauya mumativi eDharimanutha.

VaFarisi vakabuda uye vakatanga kukakavadzana naye, vachitsvaka chiratidzo kubva kudenga kwaari, vachimuedza. Uye akagomera zvikuru mumweya wake akati, Rudzi urwu runokumbirei chiratidzo? Zvirokwazwo ndinoti kwamuri, kana ruchapiwa rudzi urwu chiratidzo. Uye akavasiya, akapinda muchikepe, akaenda zvakare.

Uye vakakanganwa kutora zvingwa, uye kunze kweumwe chingwa, vakanga vasina chimwe pamwe chete navo muchikepe. Uye akanga achivarayira achiti, Onai, chenjerai mbiriso yevaFarisi nembiriso yaHerode. Uye vakanga vachifungisisa pakati pavo vachiti, Hatina zvingwa. Uye achiziva izvi, Jesu akati kwavari, Munokurukurai pamusoro pokuti hamuna zvingwa? Hamusati manzwisisa here kana kunzwisisa? Muchiri nemoyo wakaomeswa here? Mune meso asi hamuboni, uye mune nzeve asi hamunzwi? Uye hamuyeuki here?

Papo ndakatyora zvingwa zvishanu mukati mevanhu zviuru zvishanu, makasimudza matengu mangani ezvimedu azere here? Vakati kwaari, Gumi nemaviri. Asi pamakaisa zvikanwa zvinomwe muzvuru zvina, makatora matengu mangani azere nezvimedu? Ivo vakati, Manomwe. Uye akati kwavari, Hamunzwisisi here?

Uye anouya muBhethsaida. Vanouya kwaari nebofu uye vanomukumbira kuti amubate. Uye akabata ruoko rwomupofu, akamubudisa kunze kwemusha, uye akapfira mumaziso ake, akaisa maoko ake paari, akamubvunza kuti anoona here chinhu. Uye akatarisa kumusoro akati, Ndinoona vanhu vachifamba semiti. Ipapo zvakare akaisa maoko ake pamusoro pemaziso ake uye akamuita kuti atarire kumusoro, uye akadzoreredzwa, uye akatarisa pachena vose. Uye akamutuma kuenda kumba kwake achiti, Usapinda mumusha kana kutaura nemunhu wese mumumusha.

Jesu nevadzidzi vake vakabuda vakaenda kumaruwa eKesaria yaFiripi, uye munzira akabvunza vadzidzi vake achiti kwavari, Vanhu vanoti ndini ani? Ivo vakapindura vachiti, Johani muBhabhatidzi, uye vamwe vakati, Eria, vamwe vakati, Mumwe wevaporofita. Uye iye akavabvunza akati, Asi imi munoti ndini ani? Petro akapindura akati kwaari, Imi muri Kristu. Uye akavatsiura kuti vasataura nezvake kune munhu wese.

Uye akatanga kuvadzidzisa kuti zvinofanira kuti Mwanakomana weMunhu atambudzike zvikuru, uye arambwe nevakuru

nevapristi vakuru nevanyori, uye auraiwe, uye mushure memazuva matatu amuke. Uye aiva achitaura shoko pachena. Uye Petro akamutora parutivi akatanga kumutsiura. Asi iye akatendeuka uye akaona vadzidzi vake, akatsiura Petro achiti, Enda shure kwangu, Satani, nekuti haufungi zvinhu zvaMwari, asi zvinhu zvavanhu.

Uye akadana mhomho pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake, akati kwavari, Ani naani anoda kunditevera, ngaarambe iye pachake, uye ngaatore muchinjikwa wake, uye ngaanditevere. Nekuti ani naani anoda kuchengetedza mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo, asi ani naani anorasikirwa nemweya wake nekuda kwangu uye nekuda kwevhangeri, iye achauchengetedza. Zvichabatsireiko munhu kana akawana nyika yose, asi akarasikirwa nemweya wake? Kana chii chichapiwa nemunhu sechinhu chekutsinhana chemweya wake? Nokuti ani zvake anonyara ini nemashoko angu muchizvarwa ichi chemhombodzi uye chetadzi, Mwanakomana weMunhu achanyarawo iye paanouya mukubwinya kwaBaba vake pamwe chete nenhume tsvene.

9

Uye akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti vamwe vamire pano havazozoraviri rufu kusvikira vaona umambo hwaMwari hwauya musimba.

Uye mushure memazuva matanhatu, Jesu akatora Petro

naJakobho naJohani, akavakwidza mugomo refu vari voga, uye akashandurwa pamberi pavo. Uye nguo dzake dzakava dzinopenya, dzichena kwazvo sechando, dzisina mumwe mucheni panyika anogona kudzichenesa kudaro. Uye Eria akaonekwa kwavari pamwe chete naMozisi, uye vaiva vachitaura naJesu. Petro akapindura akati kuna Jesu, Rabbi, zvakanaka kuti isu tive pano, uye ngatiitei matende matatu, mumwe wako uye mumwe waMoses uye mumwe waElijah. Kwete nekuti aiziva zvaanotaura, nekuti vakanga vavhundutswa. Zvakaitika gore rinofukidza kwavari, uye inzwi rakasvika kubva mugore richiti, Uyu ndiye Mwanakomana wangu anodiwa, mumunzwe. Pakarepo vakati vatarisa-tarisa, havachina kuona munhu, asi Jesu chete ari navo. Pavakanga vachidzika kubva mugomo, akavaraira kuti vasaudza munhu zvavakanga vaona, kusvikira Mwanakomana weMunhu amuka kubva kuvakafa. Uye vakabata shoko iri, vachikakavadzana pakati pavo kuti kumuka kubva kuvakafa kunoreva chii. Uye vakanga vachimubvunza vachiti, Vanyori vanoti Eria anofanira kuuya kutanga here? Iye asi achipindura akati kwavari, Eria zvirokwazvo achiuya kutanga anodzorera zvose, uye sei zvakanyorwa pamusoro poMwanakomana womunhu kuti atambudzike zvizhinji uye azvidzwe? Asi ndinoti kwamuri kuti Eria auya, uye vakaita kwaari zvose zvavaida, sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake.

Uye paakauya kuvadzidzi, akaona mhomho huru yakavakomba, nevanyori vaipokana navo. Uye pakarepo vanhu vazhinji vose pavakamuona vakashamiswa, uye vakamhanyira kwaari

vakamukwazisa. Uye akabvunza vanyori, Muri kukakavadzana neiko pakati penyu? Uye mumwe munhu kubva muchaunga akapindura akati, Mudzidzisi, ndakauya nemwanakomana wangu kwauri, ane mweya usingatauri. Uye kwose kana ukamubata, unomupotsera pasi, uye anoita furo uye anogedageda meno ake, uye anooma. Ndakataura kuvadzidzi vako kuti varibudise, asi havana kukwanisa. Asi iye achipindura kwaari anoti, Haiwa chizvarwa chisingatendi, ndichasvika rini ndiri kwamuri? Ndichasvika rini ndichikuitsirai mwoyo murefu? Uyai naye kwandiri. Vakauya naye kwaari. Uye paakamubona, pakarepo mweya wakamuita kuti apinduke, uye akawira pasi akakungurutsika achipupuma. Uye akabvunza baba vake, Inguvai nguva iri sezvo izvi zvakaitika kwaari? Uye iye akati, Kubvira paudiki. Uye kazhinji akamukanda mumoto uye mumvura kuti amuparadze, asi kana uchigona chimwe, tibatsire uchitinzwira tsitsi. Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Kana iwe uchigona kutenda, zvose zvinogoneka kune anotenda. Uye pakarepo baba vemwana vakadanidzira nemisodzi vakati, Ndinotenda, Ishe; batsirai kusatenda kwangu. Jesu akati aona kuti chaunga chaiva kumhanya pamwe chete, akatsiura mweya wakasviba achiti kwauri, Iwe mweya mbeveve uye matsi, ini ndinokuraira, buda maari uye usazopindazve maari. Uye yakadanidzira uye yakamubvundisa zvikuru, ikabuda, uye akava senge akafa, zvokuti vazhinji vakati akafa. Asi Jesu akamubata noruoko akamumutsa, uye akamuka. Uye apinda muimba, vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vari voga, vachiti, Isu hatina kukwanisa kuibudisa. Uye akati kwavari, Rudzi urwu harugoni kubuda nenzira ipi zvayo kunze kwemunyengetero nokutsanya.

Uye vakabva ipapo vakabuda vachipfuura nomuGarirea, uye akanga asingadi kuti munhu wose azive, Aidzidzisa vadzidzi vake uye akati kwavari kuti Mwanakomana weMunhu anopandukidzwa mumaoko evanhu, uye vachamuuraya, uye aurayiwa pazuva rechitatu achamuka. Asi ivo havana kunzwisisa shoko iro, uye vaitya kumubvunza.

Uye akasvika muKapernaumu, uye ari mumba akavabvunza ivo, Maigurirana neiko munzira pakati penyu? Asi ivo vakanyarara, nokuti vakanga vakurukura vachifamba munzira kuti ndiani mukuru. Uye akati agara, akadana vane gumi nevaviri uye akati kwavari, Kana munhu achida kuva wekutanga, achava wevese wekupedzisira uye mushandi wevese. Uye akatora mwana, akamisa pakati pavo, uye akambundira mwana, akati kwavari, Ani zvake anogamuchira mumwe wevana vakadaro muzita rangu, anogamuchira ini, uye ani zvake anogamuchira ini, haasi ini waanogamuchira, asi iye akandituma. Johane akamupindura achiti, Mudzidzisi, takaona mumwe munhu achidzinga mweya yakaipa muzita renyu, uyo asina kutevera nesu, uye takamurambidza, nekuti asina kutevera nesu. Asi Jesu akati, Musamudzivirira, nokuti hapana munhu achaita simba muzita rangu obva akwanise nekukurumidza kundituka. Uyo asiri kurwisana nemi ari kurutivi rwenyu. Nokuti ani naani anokupai mukombe wemvura muzita rangu, nokuti muri vaKristu, zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, haangarasikirwi nomubairo wake.

Uye ani naani anoita kuti mumwe wevaduku ava vanotenda

kwandiri agumburwe, zvingava nani kwaari kana ibwe reguyo rakasungirirwa pamutsipa wake uye akakandwa mugungwa. Uye kana ruoko rwako rukugumbusa, urucheke, zviri nani kwauri kupinda muupenyu wakakuvara, pane kuva nemaoko maviri uchienda kugehena, kumoto usingadzimwi. Pakunova honye yavo isingafi, uye moto usingadzimwi. Uye kana rutsoka rwako runokugumbusa, urucheke, zviri nani kwauri kupinda muupenyu wakaremara, pane kuva netsoka mbiri ukakandwa mugehena, mumoto usingadzimwi. Pakunova honye yavo isingafi, uye moto usingadzimwi. Uye kana ziso rako richikugumbusa, uribvise, nokuti zviri nani kwauri kuti upinde muumambo hwaMwari une ziso rimwe chete, pane kuva nemaziso maviri uchienda mugehena yomoto. Pakunova honye yavo isingafi, uye moto usingadzimwi. Nokuti mumwe nomumwe achatungidza nemoto, uye chibayiro chose chichatungidza nemunyu. Munyu wakanaka, asi kana munyu wakarasikirwa nesimba rawo, muchauita sei kuti udzokere pakare? Ivai nemunyu mukati menyu uye garai norugare pakati penyu.

10

Uye kubva ikoko akasimuka akauya kumiganhu yeJudhea achipfuura nemhiri kweJorodhani, uye mhomho dzakaunganazve kwaari, uye sezvaaijairwa, akadzidzisazve. VaFarisi vakaswedera vachibvunza kuti zvinobvumidzwa here kumurume kuramba mukadzi, vachimuedza. Asi iye

achipindura akati kwavari, Chii chakarayirwa kwamuri naMozisi? Asi ivo vakati, Mozisi akabvumira kunyora bhuku rekurambana uye kuramba. Uye achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari, Nekuda kwokuoma kwemoyo yenyu, akanyora kwamuri murairo uyu. Asi kubva pakutanga pokusikwa, Mwari akavaita murume nomukadzi. Nekuda yeizvi murume achasiya baba vake neamai vake, uye achanamira kumudzimai wake, uye vachava vaviri vari nyama imwe. Saka havachisiri vaviri, asi nyama imwe. Izvo zvakabatanidzwa naMwari, munhu haafaniri kuparadzanisa. Uye muimba, vadzidzi vakabvunza zvakare kwaari pamusoro pezvinhu izvi. Uye anoti kwavari, Ani naani anodzikunura mukadzi wake uye anooroora mumwe, anoita upombwe pamusoro pake, Uye kana mukadzi akaramba murume wake anoroorana nomumwe, anoita upombwe.

Uye vaiva vachiunza vana kwaari, kuti avabate, asi vadzidzi vaiva vachituka vaya vaivaunza. Jesu akati aona, akatsamwa uye akati kwavari, Regai vana vauye kwandiri, uye musavadzivisa, nokuti umambo hwaMwari ndohwevakadaro. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, ani naani asingagamuchiri umambo hwaMwari semwana, haangapindi mahuri. Uye akavakumbatira, akavaropafadza achiisa maoko pamusoro pavo.

Uye paakanga achienda kunze munzira, mumwe munhu akamhanyira kwaari uye akamupfugama, akamubvunza kuti, Mudzidzisi akanaka, ndichaitei kuti ndigare nhaka youpenyu husingaperi? Asi Jesu akati kwaari, Nei uchinditi ndakanaka?

Hapana munhu akanaka kunze kwaMwari oga. Iwe unoziva mirairo: Usaita upombwe, usauraya, usaba, usapupura nhema, usabiridzira, kudza baba vako neamai vako. Asi iye achipindura akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, izvi zvese ndakachengeta kubva pauduku hwangu. Asi Jesu akati atarisa kwaari, akamuda uye akati kwaari, Chinhu chimwe chete chaunoshaya. Kana uchida kuzara, enda, zvose zvaunazvo utengese uye upe varombo, uye uchava nepfuma mudenga, uye uya unditevere, uchitakura muchinjikwa wako. Asi iye akasuwa pamusoro peshoko akaenda achichema, nokuti akanga aine pfuma yakawanda.

Uye Jesu akati atarisa kutenderedza, anoti kuvadzidzi vake, Zvakaoma sei kuti vaya vane mari vapinde muumambo hwaMwari! Vadzidzi vaiva kushamisika pamusoro pemashoko ake. Asi Jesu zvakare achipindura anoti kwavari, Vana, sei zvakaoma kune avo vanovimba nefuma kupinda muumambo hwaMwari! Zviri nyore kuti ngamera ipinde nomuburi wesono pane kuti mupfumi apinde muumambo hwaMwari. Asi ivo vakashamiswa zvikuru vachiti pakati pavo, Zvino ndiani angakwanisa kuponeswa? Atarisa kwavari, Jesu anoti, Kuvanhu hazvigoneki, asi kwete kuna Mwari, nokuti zvose zvinogoneka kuna Mwari. Petro akatanga kutaura kwaari achiti, Tarira, isu takasiya zvose uye takakuteverai. Akapindura asi Jesu akati, Chokwadi ndinoti kwamuri, hapana munhu akasiya imba kana hama kana hanzvadzi kana baba kana amai kana mukadzi kana vana kana minda nekuda kwangu uye nekuda kweevhangeri, Kana asina kugamuchira zvakapetwa zana zvino munguva ino dzimba, nehama dzechirume, nehana, nebaba, naamai, nevana,

neminda, pamwe chete nekutambudzwa, uye munguva inouya upenyu husingaperi. Vazhinji asi vachava vekutanga vekupedzisira, uye vekupedzisira vachava vekutanga.

Vakanga vari munzira vachikwira vachienda kuJerusarema, uye Jesu akanga achitungamirira pamberi pavo, uye vakashamiswa, uye vachimutevera vaitya. Zvino akatorazve vane gumi nevaviri akatanga kuvaudza zvinhu zvaizoitika kwaari. Tarirai, tiri kukwira kuenda kuJerusarema, uye Mwanakomana weMunhu achapiwa kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori, uye vachamutongera rufu, uye vachamuisa kumarudzi. Uye vachamuseka, uye vachamurova, uye vachamupfira mate, uye vachamuuraya, uye pazuva rechitatu achamuka.

Uye Jakobho naJohane, vanakomana vaZebhedhi, vanouya kwaari vachiti, Mudzidzisi, tinoda kuti mutiitire chose chatichakumbira. Asi iye akati kwavari, Munoda kuti ndiitei kwamuri? Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Tipa kuti mumwe agare kurudyi rwako uye mumwe agare kuruboshwe rwako mukubwinya kwako. Asi Jesu akati kwavari, Hamuzivi zvamuri kukumbira. Munogona kunwa kapu randinonwa ini here, uye kubhabhatidzwa rubhabhatidzo rwandinobhabhatidzwa ini here? Ivo vakati kwaari, Tinogona. Jesu akati kwavari, Mukombe wandinomwa muchaunwa, uye rubhabhatidzo rwandinobhabhatidzwa mucharubhabhatidzwa. Asi kugara kurudyi rwangu uye kuruboshwe hakusi kwangu kupa, asi ndekweavo kwakagadzirirwa.

Uye vane gumi vakati vanzwa, vakatanga kutsamwa pamusoro paJames naJohn. Asi Jesu akavadana akati kwavari, Munoziva kuti avo vanoratidzika kutonga marudzi anovaisa pasi pavo, uye vakuru vavo vanovashandisa simba pamusoro pavo, Kwete saizvozvo zvichava muri kwamuri, asi ani naani anoda kuva mukuru pakati penyu achava mushumiri wenyu. Uye ani naani pakati penyu anoda kuva wekutanga, achava muranda wevese. Uye nokuti Mwanakomana wemunhu haana kuuya kuti ashumirwe, asi kuti ashumire, uye kuti ape mweya wake serudzikinuro pachinzvimbo chevazhinji.

Uye vanouya muJeriko. Uye paakanga achibuda iye kubva muJeriko pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake uye mhomho yakakwana, mwanakomana waTimaio, Bhatimaio bofu, akanga agere parutivi rwenzira achipemha. Uye paakanzwa kuti Jesu weNazareta ndiye, akatanga kudanidzira achiti, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, Jesu, ndinzwirei tsitsi. Uye vazhinji vakatsiura kwaari kuti anyarare, asi iye akanyanya kudanidzira zvikuru achiti, Mwanakomana waDhavhidhi, ndinzwirei tsitsi! Uye Jesu akamira akati, Mudanei. Vakadana bofu vachiti kwaari, Tsunga moyo, simuka, anokudana. Asi iye akarasa nguvo yake, akasimuka, akauya kuna Jesu. Uye achipindura, Jesu anoti kwaari, Unoda kuti ndikuitireyi? Bofu rakati kwaari, Rabhoni, kuti ndione zvakare. Jesu akati kwaari, Enda, kutenda kwako kwakuponesa. Pakarepo akaona, uye akatevera Jesu munzira.

11

Uye pavanenge vachisvika muJerusarema, muBhethifage neBhetani pedyo negomo remiorivhi, anotuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake Uye anoti kwavari, Endai mumusha wakatarisana nemi, uye pakarepo muchipinda mauri muchawana mwana wembongoro akasungwa, uyo asina kumbogara munhu pamusoro pake. Musunungure muuye naye. Uye kana mumwe munhu akakuudzai kuti, Munoiteyi izvi? Itiyi kuti Ishe anozvida, uye achazvidzosa pakarepo pano. Vakaenda asi vakawana mwana wembongoro akasungwa pamusuwo kunze mumugwagwa, uye vakasunungura. Uye vamwe vevaiva vakamira ipapo vakati kwavari, Munoiteyi muchisunungura mwana wembongoro? Asi ivo vakati kwavari sezvo akaraira Jesu, uye vakavatendera. Vakauyisa mwana wembongoro kuna Jesu uye vakaisa nguvo dzavo pamusoro pawo, uye akagara pamusoro pawo. Vazhinji vakawarira zvipfeko zvavo munzira, vamwe vakacheka matavi ane mashizha kubva mumiti vakaawaridza munzira. Vaya vaienda pamberi nevaitevera vakanga vachidanidzira vachiti, Hosana! Akaropafadzwa uya anouya muzita raShe. Yakaropafadzwa umambo hunouya muzita raIshe, baba vedu Dhavhidhi; hosana kumusoro-soro.

Jesu akapinda muJerusarema uye mutemberi, uye atarisisa zvese, manheru atova asvika, akabuda akaenda kuBhetani pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri.

Uye pazuva raitevera vakati vabuda kubva kuBhetani, akava nenzara, Uye aona muti womuonde uri kure une mashizha, akauya kuti aone kana aizowana chimwe pauri, uye paakasvika

pauri haana kuwana chinhu kunze kwemashizha chete, nokuti yakanga isiri nguva yemaonde. Uye achipindura, akati kwairi, Kwete zvakare kubva kwauri kusvika muzera risingaperi hapana munhu achadya muchero. Uye vadzidzi vake vakanga vachinzwa.

Uye vanosvika zvakare muJerusarema, uye Jesu apinda mutemberi akatanga kudzinga vanotengesa nevanotenga mutemberi, uye akapidigura matafura evachinjisi vemari nezvigaro zvevanotengesa njiva. Uye akanga asingabvumiri kuti munhu wose atakure mudziyo kuburikidza netemberi, Uye akadzidzisa achiti kwavari, Hazvina kunyorwa here kuti imba yangu ichazodanwa kuti imba yokunyengeterera kumarudzi ese? Asi imi makaita kuti ive bako remagweja.

Uye vanyori navaFarisi navapristi vakuru vakanzwa, uye vakatsvaka nzira yokumuparadza, nokuti vaimutya, nekuti vanhu vose vakanga vachishamiswa nedzidziso yake. Uye nguva yakati iya, akaenda kunze kweguta.

Uye vachipfuura mangwanani, vakaona muonde wakaoma kubva mumidzi. Uye achirangarira, Petro anoti kwaari, Rabhi, ona muti womuonde wawakatuka waoma. Uye achipindura, Jesu anoti kwavari, Ivai nokutenda muna Mwari. Zvirokwazvo nekuti ndinokuudzai kuti ani naani angataura kugomo iri, Simudzwa uye ukandwe mugungwa, uye asingakahadziki mumoyo wake, asi achatenda kuti izvo zvaanoreva zvinoitika, zvichava kwaari izvo zvaanenge ataura. Nekuda kweizvozvi

ndinoti kwamuri, zvese zvamunokumbira muchinyengetera, tendai kuti munogamuchira, uye zvichava kwamuri. Uye apo munomira muchinamata, regai kana pane chimwe chinhu chamunazvo pamusoro pemumwe munhu, kuti Baba venyu vari kudenga vakanganwireiwo zvivi zvenyu. Asi kana imi musingaregedzi, Baba venyu havazoregedzi zvivi zvenyu.

Uye vanouya zvakare muJerusarema, uye paaitemberi achifamba, vapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru vanouya kwaari. Uye vanoti kwaari, Mune masimba api uchiita zvinhu izvi? Kana ndiani akakupa masimba aya kuti uite zvinhu izvi? Asi Jesu achipindura akati kwavari, Ndichabvunza imi neniwo shoko rimwe, uye mundipindure, uye ndichakuudzai kuti ndinoita izvi nemasimba api. Rubhabhatidzo rwaJohn rwakabva kudenga here kana kubva kuvanhu? Ndipindurei. Uye vakanga vachifunga pakati pavo vachiti, Kana tikati kubva kudenga, achati, Nei saka musina kumutenda? Asi ngatitaure kuti, kubva kuvanhu here? Vaitya vanhu, nokuti vese vaifunga kuti Johane aiva muprofita. Uye vakapindura vakati kuna Jesu, Hatizivi. Uye Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Kunyange ini handikuudzei kuti ndinoita zvinhu izvi nemasimba api.

12

Uye akatanga kutaura kwavari nemifananidzo, achiti, murume akadyara munda wemizambiringa uye akaisa ruzhowa uye akachera chisviniro chewaini uye akavaka shongwe, uye

akauhandisa kuvarimi uye akaenda kure. Uye akatuma muranda kuvarimi panguva yakafanira, kuti atore kubva kuvarimi zvimwe zvezvibereko zvemunda wemizambiringa. Uye vakamubata, vakamurova uye vakamutumira asina chinhu. Uye zvakare akatuma kuna ivo mumwe muranda, uye iyeye vakamutaka namabwe, vakamukuvadza mumusoro, uye vakamudzosa akazvidzwa. Uye zvakare akatuma mumwe, uye iyeye vakamuuraya, pamwe chete nevamwe vakawanda, vamwe vachirova, vamwe vachiuraya. Achiri aine mwanakomana mumwe chete, mudiwa wake, akatuma naye iye wekupedzisira kwavari achiti, Vachakudza mwanakomana wangu. Asi ivo varimi, pavakamuona achiuya, vakataura pakati pavo vachiti, Uyu ndiye mugari wenhaka. Uyai timuuraye, uye nhaka ichava yedu. Uye vakamutora, vakamuuraya, uye vakamudzinga kunze kwemunda wemizambiringa. Chii saka achaita ishe wemunda wemizambiringa? Achauya uye achaparadza varimi ava, uye achapa munda wemizambiringa kune vamwe. Kana rugwaro urwu hamuna kuverenga here, ibwe rakarambwa nevavaki, iri rakava musoro wekona? Izvi zvakabva kuna Ishe, uye zvinoshamisa pamberi pedu.

Uye vakanga vachitsvaga kumubata, asi vakatya vanhu vazhinji, nokuti vakaziva kuti akanga ataura mufananidzo uyu achireva ivo. Uye vakasiya iye vakaenda.

Uye vanotumira kwaari vamwe vevaFarisi nevevaHerodians kuti vamubate neshoko. Ivo asi vasvika vanoti kwaari, Mudzidzisi, tinoziva kuti wechokwadi uri uye hazvina basa

kwauri pamusoro pechinhu, nekuti hauoni mukati mechiso chevanhu, asi pamusoro pechokwadi nzira yaMwari unodzidzisa. Saka tiudze, zvinotenderwa here kupa mutero kuna Kesari kana kwete? Ngatiipe kana tisaipe? Asi achiziva kunyengera kwavo, akati kwavari, Munondiedzeyi? Ndivigireyi dhenariyo kuti ndione. Ivo vakauya. Uye anoti kwavari, Ndewemumwe mufananidzo uyu nechinyorwa ichi? Ivo vakati, NdewaSizari. Uye achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari, Dzoserai zvaKesari kuna Kesari, uye zva Mwari kuna Mwari. Vakashamiswa nezvaakareva.

Uye vaSadhusi vanouya kwaari, avo vanoti kumuka hakupo, uye vakanga vachimubvunza vachiti, Mudzidzisi, Mozisi akanyorera isu kuti kana muninina wemumwe munhu akafa uye akasiya mudzimai, uye asina kusiya vana, muninina wake anofanira kutora mudzimai wake uye amutsire vana kumuninina wake. Nomwe hama vaivepo. Wekutanga akatora mukadzi, uye paakafa haana kusiya vana. Wechipiri akatora iye, akafa, uye naiye haana kusiya mbeu. Wechitatu akaitawo saizvozvo. Uye vese vanomwe vakatora iye, uye havana kusiya mbeu. Pakupedzisira, mukadzi akafa. Pakumuka kwevakafa saka, pavanomuka, achava mukadzi waani pakati pavo? Nokuti vose vanomwe vakamuwana semukadzi. Uye achipindura Jesu akati kwavari, Hamusi here kunyengerwa nekuda kwekusaziva Magwaro kana simba raMwari? Nokuti pavanomuka kubva kuvakafa, havaroorani kana kuroorwa, asi vachava senhume dziri kudenga-denga. Asi pamusoro pevakafa, kuti vanomutswa, hamuna here kuverenga mubhuku raMozisi, paruvengo, kuti

Mwari akataura sei kwaari achiti, Ini ndiri Mwari waAbrahamu, naMwari waIsaka, naMwari waJakobho? Mwari haasi wevakafa, asi wevapenyu, saka imi munorasika zvikuru.

Uye mumwe wevanyori akaswedera, akanzwa vachipokana, aona kuti akavapindura zvakanaka, akamubvunza kuti, Ndeipi murairo wokutanga wevose? Asi Jesu akapindura kwaari kuti, Murairo wekutanga wese, teerera, Israeri, Ishe Mwari wedu Ishe mumwe chete ari. Uye uchada Ishe Mwari wako nomoyo wako wose uye nomweya wako wose uye nepfungwa dzako dzose uye nesimba rako rose. Uyu ndiwo murairo wekutanga. Uye yechipiri yakafanana neiyi, uchada muvakidzani wako sezvaunozvida iwe pachako. Hapana mumwe murairo mukuru kupfuura iyi. Uye munyori akati kwaari, Zvakanaka, mudzidzisi, muchokwadi makataura kuti mumwe chete aripo uye hapana mumwe kunze kwake, Uye kuda iye nemoyo wose uye nokunzwisisa kwose uye nomweya wose uye nesimba rose, uye kuda muvakidzani sezvaunozvida iwe pachako, zvinopfuura zvipiriso zvose zvinopiswa nezvibayiro. Jesu akati aona kuti akanga apindura nehungwaru, akati kwaari, Hausi kureneumambo hwaMwari. Uye hapana munhu akazoshinga kumubvunza.

Uye achipindura, Jesu akataura achidzidzisa mutemberi, achiti, Vanyori vanoti sei kuti Kristu ndiye mwanakomana waDhavhidhi? Iye pachake nokuti Dhavhidhi akataura muMweya Mutsvene achiti, Ishe anoti kuna Ishe wangu, gara kuruoko rwangu rworudyi kusvikira ndaisa vavengi vako

chitsiko chetsoka dzako. Saka iye Dhavhidhi anomuti Ishe, zvino anobva kupi kuti mwanakomana wake? Uye mhomho huru yakamunzwa nomufaro.

Uye akataura kwavari paaidzidzisa achiti, Chenjerai vanyori vanoda kufamba vakapfeka nguwo refu uye kukwaziswa mumisika uye zvigaro zvikuru mumaungano uye nzvimbo dzikuru mumabiko. Ivo vanodya dzimba dzechirikadzi uye nechikonzero vachinyengetera minyengetero mirefu, ava vachagamuchira mutongo mukuru.

Uye Jesu agara pasi pakatarisana nehombe yemari, aiva achitarisa kuti vanhu vaikanda sei mhangura muhombe yemari. Uye vapfumi vakawanda vaiva vachikanda zvakawanda, uye chirikadzi murombo mumwe akauya akaisa mari diki mbiri, icho chiri kodrantesi. Uye akadana vadzidzi vake, akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti chirikadzi murombo uyu akaisa zvakawanda kupfuura vese vaiisa muchivigiro chemari. Vose nokuti vakakanda kubva pakuwanda kwavo, asi uyu akakanda kubva muurombo hwake zvose zvaakanga anacho, upenyu hwake hwose.

13

Uye paakanga achibuda mutemberi, mumwe wevadzidzi vake akati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, tarirai mabwe akaita sei nezvivakwa zvakaita sei! Uye Jesu achipindura akati kwaari, Uri kuona

zvivakwa izvi zvikuru here? Hapana ibwe richazosiyiwa pamusoro perimwe pano risingazoputswi pasi. Uye paakanga agere mugomo wemiorivhi pakatarisana netemberi, Petro naJakobho naJohane naAndrea vakanga vachimubvunza vari voga, Tiudze kuti zvinhu izvi zvichaitika rinhi, uye chiratidzo chichava chei kana zvese izvi zvoda kupedzwa? Asi Jesu achipindura akatanga kutaura kwavari, Onai kuti kurege kuva nomunhu anokutsausai. Vazhinji nokuti vachauya muzita rangu vachiti ini ndini, uye vachatsausa vazhinji. Panenge muchinzwa nezvehondo uye mashoko ehondo, musavhunduka, nokuti zvinofanira kuitika, asi kuguma hakusati kwasvika. Achasimuka nokuti rudzi pamusoro perudzi uye umambo pamusoro peumambo, uye kuchava nekudengenyeka kwenyika munzvimbo dzakasiyana-siyana, uye kuchava nenzara nemhirizhonga. Aya ndiwo matangiro amarwadzo ekubereka. Asi imi zvichenjererei. Nokuti vachakuisai kumatare, uye mumaungano avo mucharohwa, uye muchamira pamberi pevatungamiri nemadzimambo nekuda kwangu, kuti muve chapupu kwavari. Uye mumarudzi ese zvinofanira kuti nhau yakanaka iparidzwe kutanga. Asi pavanotungamirira imi vachikuisa, musafungisisa kuti muchataura chii, uye musadzidzira, asi zvamuchapiwa munguva iyoyo, ndizvo zvamunofanira kutaura, nokuti hamusimi vanotaura, asi Mweya Mutsvene. Muninina achapandukira muninina kuti afe, uye baba vachapandukira mwana, uye vana vachasimukira vabereki vavo uye vachavauraya. Uye muchava vekuvengwa nevanhu vese nekuda kwezita rangu, asi uyo akatsungirira kusvika pakuguma, uyu achaponeswa.

Asi kana mukaona chinyangadzo chokuparadza chakataurwa naDhanieri muporofita chimire pachisingafaniri, anoverenga ngaanzwisise; ipapo vari muJudhea ngavatizire kumakomo. Iye ari pamusoro pedenga redzimba ngaarege kuburuka kupinda muimba kana kupinda kuti atore chimwe chinhu kubva muimba yake Uye ari mumunda ngaasadzoke kumashure kuti atore nguvo yake. Nhamo kune vakadzi vane mimba nevaya vanoyamwisa mumazuva iwayo. Nyengetererai kuti kutiza kwenyu kurege kuva munguva yechando. Nokuti mazuva iwayo achava nokutambudzika, kwakadai kusina kumbova kwakadaro kubva pakutanga kwokusikwa kwakasikwa naMwari kusvika zvino, uye hakuzombovi kudaro. Uye dai Ishe asina kupfupisa mazuva, hapana nyama yaisunungurwa, asi nekuda kwevasanangurwa vaakasarudza, akapfupisa mazuva. Uye ipapo kana munhu akakuudzai kuti, Tarirai, Kristu ari pano, kana kuti, Tarirai, ari ipapo, musatenda. Vachamuka nokuti vanaKristu venhema nevaprofita venhema, uye vachapa zviratidzo nezvishamiso kuti vatsause, kana zvichibvira, kunyange vakasarudzwa. Asi imi onai; tarirai, ndakakuudzai zvose kare. Asi mumazuva iwayo, mushure menhamo iyo, zuva richasvibiswa, uye mwedzi haungapi chiedza chayo. Uye nyeredzi dzichava dzichidonha kubva kudenga, uye masimba ari mumatenga achazungunuswa. Uye ipapo vachaona Mwanakomana weMunhu achiuya mumakore nesimba guru uye nokubwinya. Uye ipapo achatuma vaenzi vake, uye achaunganidza vasanangurwa vake kubva kumhepo ina, kubva kumagumo enyika kusvika kumagumo kudenga.

Kubva pamuonde dzidza mufananidzo. Kana davi rawo ratoita nyoro uye richibudisa mashizha, munoziva kuti zhizha rava pedyo. Saka nemiwo, pamunoona izvi zvichiitika, muzive kuti zvava pedyo pamikova. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti chizvarwa ichi hachingapfuuri kusvikira zvose izvi zvaitika. Denga nenyika zvichapfuura, asi mashoko angu haachazopfuuri.

Asi pamusoro pezuva iro kana nguva yacho, hapana munhu anoziva, kunyange nhume dziri kudenga, kunyange Mwanakomana, asi Baba chete. Tarirai, chenjerai uye nyengeterai, nokuti hamuzivi kuti nguva iri rinhi. Semurume ari parwendo rwekure, asiya imba yake, uye akapa varanda vake masimba, uye mumwe nemumwe basa rake, uye kumuchengeti wemukova akaraira kuti achenjere. Rindai nzvimbo saka, nokuti hamuzivi nguva ipi tenzi weimba anouya, angava manheru, kana pakati peusiku, kana pakurira kwejongwe, kana mangwanani. Kuti asazokamwe kamwe asvika akuwanai murere. Izvo zvandinotaura kwamuri, ndinozvitaura kune vose: chenjerai.

14

Kwaiva nepaseka nechingwa chisina mbiriso mushure memazuva maviri. Uye vapristi vakuru nevanyori vaiva vachitsvaga kuti vamubate sei nokunyengera vamuuraye. Vakanga vachiti, Asi kwete mumutambo, kuti kurege kuva

nemhirizhonga yevanhu.

Uye paakanga ari muBhetani mumba waSimoni maperembudzi, paakanga akavata, mukadzi akauya ane chirongo chemafuta enadi yakachena inodhura, uye akapwanya chirongo akadurura pamusoro pemusoro wake. Paiva nevamwe vaigumbuka pakati pavo vachiti, Kutambiswa uku kwemafuta kwakaitirwei? Yaigona nokuti mafuta aya aitenga mari inopfuura madhenarivhi mazana matatu uye kupihwa varombo, uye vakamutuka. Asi Jesu akati, Musiyei, sei muchimutambudza? Akaita basa rakanaka kwandiri. Nekuti varombo munavo nguva dzose pamwe chete nemi, uye pose pamunoda munogona kuvaitira zvakanaka, asi ini hamuneni nguva dzose. Zvaaiva nazvo uyu akaita, akatangira kuzodza muviri wangu kuti ndivigwe. Zvirokwazvo ndinotaura kwamuri, kwose kana ichaparidzwa nhau dzakanaka idzi munyika yose, uye izvo zvakaita uyu zvichataurwa kuva chirangaridzo chake.

Uye Judha Iskariyoti, mumwe wevagumi nevaviri, akaenda kuvapristi vakuru kuti aape iye kwavari. Ivo asi vakanzwa vakafara, uye vakavimbisa kwaari kupa sirivha, uye akatsvaka kuti angamutengesa sei nenguva yakakodzera.

Pazuva rekutanga rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, pavakanga vachibayira Paseka, vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Unoda kuti tiende kupigadzirira Paseka papi kuti mudye? Uye anotuma vaviri vevadzidzi vake uye anoti kwavari, Endai muguta, uye achakusanganai nemi murume akatakura chirongo chemvura;

mutevedze kwaari. Uye kwaapo kana apinda, muti kumuridzi weimba kuti mudzidzisi anoti, Ndekupi pekugara pangu pandingadya Paseka nevadzidzi vangu? Uye iye pachake achakuratidzai imba yepamusoro huru yakagadzirwa yakagadzirira; ikoko mugotitigadzirira. Vadzidzi vake vakabuda vakaenda muguta, vakawana zvaakanga avaudzira, uye vakagadzirira Paseka. Uye manheru akati asvika, anouya pamwe chete nevane gumi nevaviri. Uye pavakanga vavete pasi vachidya, Jesu akati, Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti mumwe wenyu achandipandukira, iye ari kudya neni. Asi vakatanga kusuwa uye kutaura kwaari mumwe nemumwe achiti, Handizi ini here? uye mumwe achiti, Handizi ini here? Asi iye achipindura akati kwavari, Mumwe kubva kune gumi nevaviri, iye ari kunyika pamwe neni mundiro. Zvirokwazvo Mwanakomana weMunhu anoenda sezvazvakanyorwa pamusoro pake, asi nhamo kumunhu iyeye anoita kuti Mwanakomana weMunhu apandukidzwe. Zvaiva nani kwaari dai asina kuberekwa munhu iyeye. Uye vachidya, Jesu akatora chingwa, akachiropafadza, akachityora, uye akachipa kwavari, uye akati, Torai, idyai; ichi ndiwo muviri wangu. Akati atora mukombe uye avonga, akavapa, uye vose vakanwa mauri. Uye akati kwavari, Ichi ndicho ropa rangu resungano itsva rinodururirwa vazhinji. Zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti handichazomwi kubva pazvibereko zvemuzambiringa kusvikira zuva iro pandichazonwa chitsva muumambo hwaMwari.

Uye vakaimba rwiyo vakabuda vakaenda muGomo reMiorivhi. Uye Jesu anoti kwavari kuti mese muchagumburwa muri ini

muusiku huno, nekuti kwakanyorwa kuti, ndicharova mufudzi uye makwai achapararira. Asi mushure mekumumutswa kwangu, ndichakutungamirirai muGarirea. Asi Petro akati kwaari, Kunyange vose vakagumburwa, asi kwete ini. Uye Jesu anoti kwaari, Zvirokwazwo ndinoti kwauri kuti iwe nhasi, muusiku huno, jongwe risati radana kaviri, uchandiramba katatu. Asi Petro akataura zvakanyanya achiti, Kana zvikadikanwa kuti ndife pamwe chete nemi, handizokurambii. Saizvozvowo vose vakataura.

Uye vanosvika munzvimbo inonzi Gethsemane, uye anoti kuvadzidzi vake, Garai pano ndichienda kunonyengetera. Uye akatora Petro, Jakobho naJohani pamwe chete naye, uye akatanga kushungurudzika zvikuru uye kutambudzika. Uye akati kwavari, Mweya wangu unoshungurudzika kwazvo kusvikira pakufa; garai pano muchenjerere. Uye afambira mberi zvishoma, akawira pasi nechiso, uye ainyengetera kuti, kana zvichibvira, nguva iyi ipfuure kubva kwaari, Uye akataura achiti, Abba, Baba, zvose zvinogoneka kwauri; bvisa mukombe uyu kwandiri. Asi kwete zvandinoda ini, asi zvauri kuda iwe. Uye anouya uye anoona ivo vakarara, uye anoti kuna Petro, Simoni, unorara? Hamuna kukwanisa kurinda kwenguva imwe chete? Chenjerai uye munyengetere, kuti murege kupinda mumuedzo; mweya zvirokwazvo unoshingaira, asi nyama haina simba. Uye zvakare akaenda akanyengetera achitaura mashoko mamwechete. Uye akadzoka akawanazve ivo vachirara, nokuti maziso avo aiva achiremedzwa, uye vakanga vasingazivi chavaizopindura kwaari. Uye anouya rwechitatu achiti kwavari,

Muri kurara here zvino uye munozorora? Yasvika nguva, tarirai anoiswa Mwanakomana weMunhu mumaoko evatadzi. Simukai, ngatiendei; tarirai, uyo anondipandukira aswedera.

Uye pakarepo, achiri kutaura, anouya Judha Iskariyoti, mumwe wevagumi nevaviri, uye pamwe chete naye chaunga chikuru chine minondo nematanda, vakatumwa kubva kuvapristi vakuru nevanyori nevakuru. Akanga apa asi iye aipandukira iye chiratidzo kwavari achiti, Uyo wandichatsvodana ndiye; mubatei uye mumutungamirire zvakachengeteka. Uye paakangouya, akakurumidza kuswedera kwaari akati, Kwaziwai, Mudzidzisi, uye akamutsvoda. Asi ivo vakaisira maoko avo pamusoro pake vakamubata. Mumwe chete wevaiva vakamira ipapo ainge avhomora munondo, akarova muranda wemupristi mukuru uye akabvisa nzeve yake. Uye achipindura, Jesu akati kwavari, Makabuda nemaminondo netsvimbo kuzondichibata seombavha here? Zuva nezuva ndakanga ndiri kwamuri mutemberi ndichidzidzisa, asi hamuna kundibata. Asi kuti magwaro azadziswe. Uye vakasiya iye vakatiza vese. Uye mumwe jaya akatevera kwaari, akapfeka mucheka wemicheka pamusoro pemuviri wakashama, uye majaya vakamubata. Asi iye akasiya mucheka wemichero akashama akatiza kubva kwavari.

Uye vakatungamirira Jesu kuna mupristi mukuru, uye vapristi vakuru vose nevakuru nevanyori vakauya pamwe chete kwaari. Uye Petro akatevera kure kure kusvikira mukati muimba yomupristi mukuru, uye akanga agere pamwe chete nevabatsiri

achidziya pamoto. Asi vapristi vakuru nedare rose vakatsvaga uchapupu pamusoro paJesu kuti vamuuraye, asi havana kuwana. Nokuti vazhinji vaive vachipupura nhema pamusoro pake, uye uchapupu hwavo hwakanga husina kuenzana. Uye vamwe vakasimuka vakapupura nhema pamusoro pake vachiti Nokuti isu takanzwa achitaura kuti, Ini ndichaparadza temberi iyi yakagadzirwa nemaoko, uye mumazuva matatu ndichavaka imwe isina kugadzirwa nemaoko. Uye kunyange zvakadaro, uchapupu hwavo hwakanga husina kuenzana. Uye mupristi mukuru akasimuka akaenda pakati akabvunza Jesu achiti, Hausi kupindura chinhu here? Chii ava vanopupurira zvacho pamusoro pako? Asi iye akanyarara uye haana kupindura chinhu. Zvakare mupristi mukuru akamubvunza uye akati kwaari, Iwe uri Kristu here, Mwanakomana weAnoropafadzwa? Asi Jesu akati, Ndini, uye muchaona Mwanakomana weMunhu agere kuruoko rworudyi rweSimba uye achiuya pamakore edenga. Mupristi mukuru akabvarura nguvo dzake akati, Tichiri kudirei zvapupu? Makanzwa chose mhosva yekumhura, chinyi kwamuri chinoratidzika? Asi vese vakamupa mutongo kuti ane mhosva yerufu. Uye vamwe vakatanga kupfira kwaari uye kufukidza chiso chake uye kumurova uye kuti kwaari, Profita kwatiri ndiani akarova iwe. Uye vabatsiri vakamukanda nekurova.

Uye Petro paakanga ari pasi muruvazhe, mumwe wevasikana vemupristi mukuru akauya Uye aona Petro achidziya, akamutarisa akati, Newe wakanga uri pamwe chete naJesu weNazareta. Asi akaramba achiti, Handizivi uye handizivi

zvaunoreva iwe. Akabuda kunze akaenda kuruvazhe, jongwe rikadanidzira. Uye musikana achiona iye zvakare, akatanga kutaura kune vakanga vamirepo achiti, Uyu ndeumwe wavo. Asi iye zvakare akaramba. Uye mushure menguva pfupi, zvakare vakanga vakamira vakatenderedza vakati kuna Petro, Zvirokwazvo uri mumwe wavo, nokuti uri muGarirea uye mutauro wako unofanana. Asi iye akatanga kutuka nokupika achiti, Handizivi munhu uyu wamunotaura. Jongwe rakadanidzira kechipiri. Uye Petro akayeuka shoko racho rakanga rataura kwaari Jesu kuti, Jongwe risati radana kaviri, uchandiramba katatu, uye akarasa akachema.

15

Uye mangwanani-ngwanani, vapristi vakuru pamwe chete nevakuru nevanyori nedare rose vakaita zano, vakasungira Jesu, vakamuendesa uye vakamuisa kuna Pirate. Pirate akamubvunza akati, Iwe uri Mambo wevaJudha here? Iye akapindura akati kwaari, Ndiwe unoreva. Uye vapristi vakuru vakapomera mhosva zhinji, asi iye haana kupindura chinhu. Asi Pilate akabvunzazve achiti, Hausi kupindura chinhu here? Ona mhosva dzakawanda dzavari kukupomera. Asi Jesu haachisina kupindura chinhu, zvokuti Pilato akashamiswa. Maererano nemutambo, aiva achisunungura kwavari musungwa mumwe chete, uyo vanga vachikumbira. Kwaiva uye uya ainzi Bharabhasi pamwe chete nevacho vamukira vakasungwa, avo mukati mechiita chokupanduka mhondi vakanga vaita. Uye

mhomho yakati yadanidzira yakatanga kukumbira sezvaaiita nguva dzose kwavari. Asi Pilate akapindura kwavari achiti, Munoda here kuti ndinunungure kwamuri Mambo wevaJudha? Aiziva nokuti nekuda kwegodo vapristi vakuru vakanga vamuisa. Asi vapristi vakuru vakamutsa chaunga kuti asunungure Bharabhasi kwavari pachinzvimbo. Iye asi Pilate achipindura zvakare akati kwavari, Chii saka munoda kuti ndiite uyo wamunoti mambo wevaJudha? Asi ivo vakadanidzira zvakare vachiti, Muroverei pamuchinjikwa! Asi Pirate akati kwavari, Chii nokuti akaita chakaipa? Asi ivo vakanyanya kudanidzira vachiti, Muroverei pamuchinjikwa! Asi Pirato, achida kufadza chaunga, akasunungura Bharabhasi kwavari, uye akaisa Jesu mushure mekumurova kuti arovererwe pamuchinjikwa.

Asi mauto vakatungamirira iye mukati medare, rinova praetorium, uye vakadana boka rose revarwi. Uye vanomupfekedza nguo tsvuku, uye vanoisapo pamusoro pake korona yeminzwa yavakanga varuka. Uye vakatanga kumukwazisa vachiti, Kwaziwai, Mambo wavaJudha! Uye vakarova musoro wake nerutsanga, vakamupfira mate, uye vakafugama pamberi pake. Uye pavakapedza kumuseka, vakamubvisa nguvo yepepuru uye vakamupfekedza nguvo dzake, uye vakamubudisa kuti vamurovedze pamuchinjikwa.

Uye vakamanikidza mumwe munhu ainzi Simoni muKurene, aipfuura achiuya kubva kumunda, baba vaAlexander naRufus, kuti atore muchinjikwa wake.

Uye vakauya naye kuGologota, nzvimbo inoshandurwa kuti nzvimbo yedehenya. Uye vakanga vachimupa waini yakasanganiswa nemura kuti anwe, asi iye haana kuigamuchira. Uye vakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa, vakagovana nguo dzake vachikanda mujenya pamusoro padziri kuti ani atore chii. Kwaiva awa rechitatu uye vakamuroverera pamuchinjikwa. Uye kwaiva nerunyoro rwemhosva yake rwakanyorwa, kuti: Mambo wevaJudha.

Uye pamwe chete naye vakaroverera pamuchinjikwa makororo maviri, mumwe kurudyi kwake uye mumwe kuruboshwe kwake. Uye rugwaro rwakazadziswa runoti, Uye akaverengwa pamwe chete nevadariki. Uye vaya vaipfuura vaiva kumutuka vachizunungusa misoro yavo uye vachiti, Haiwa! Iye anoparadza temberi uye mumazuva matatu anovaka. Zviponesei uye burukai pamuchinjikwa. Zvakafanana asi uye vapristi vakuru vachishora kune mumwe nemumwe pamwe chete nevanyori vakanga vachiti, Vamwe akaponesa, iye pachake haakwanisi kuponesa. Kristu Mambo weIsraeri ngaaburuke zvino kubva pamuchinjikwa, kuti tione uye titende kwaari. Uye avo vakabayirwa pamwe chete naye vaimutuka.

Zvakaitika asi nguva yechitanhatu, rima rakauya pamusoro penyika yose kusvikira nguva yepfumbamwe. Uye paawa yepfumbamwe, Jesu akadanidzira nenzwi guru achiti, Eroi, Eroi, rama sabakitani? Izvi zvinoreva kuti, Mwari wangu, Mwari wangu, nei mandisiya?

Uye vamwe vevaiva vakamira ipapo vakati vanzwa, vakati, Tarirai, anodana Eria. Mumwe akamhanya akazadza chipanji nevhiniga, akachiisa pamusoro pedanda, akamunwisa achiti, Regai tione kana Eria anouya kuzomuburutsa. Asi Jesu, mushure mekudanidzira nenzwi guru, akabudisa mweya wake wekupedzisira. Uye chidzitiro chetemberi chakabvarurwa kuita zviviri kubva kumusoro kusvika pasi. Mukuru wemauto akanga akamira pakatarisana naye pakaona kuti akadanidzira saizvozvo ndokubudisa mweya wokupedzisira, akati, Zvirokwazvo munhu uyu aiva Mwanakomana waMwari. Paivazve nevakadzi vaiva vachitarira vari kure, pakati pavo paiva naMaria Magadharini naMaria amai vaJakobho mudiki naJosi, naSaromi, Ivo uye paakanga ari muGarirea vakamutevera uye vakaimushumira, pamwe chete nevamwe vakadzi vazhinji vakanga vakwira naye kuJerusarema.

Uye manheru akunge atosvika, nekuti kwaiva zuva rekugadzirira, kureva zuva rinotangira sabata Akazouya Joseph wokuArimathea, nhengo yedare anokudzwa, uyo naiye anga achimirira umambo hwaMwari, akazvishinga akapinda kuna Pilate ndokukumbira mutumbi waJesu. Asi Pilate akashamisika kana akanga atova afa, uye akadana mukuru wavarwi akamubvunza kana akanga afa kare, Uye paakanga aziva kubva kumukuru wezana, akapa muviri kuna Josefa. Uye atenga mucheka wemicheka, aburusa iye, akamupeta nemucheka wemicheka, uye akaisa iye mubwiro raiva rakachekwa kubva padombo, uye akakungurutsa ibwe pamusuo webhiro. Asi Maria Magadharini naMaria mai vaJose vakaona kwaakaiswa.

16

Sabata yakati yapfuura, Maria Magdalene naMaria waJames naSalome vakatenga zvinonhuhwirira kuti vaende kundomuzodza. Uye mangwanani-ngwanani kwazvo pazuva rokutanga revhiki, vanouya kuguva zuva rakanga rabuda. Uye vakanga vachitaura pakati pavo vachiti, Ndiani achatikungururira ibwe pamusuo weguva? Uye vakati vatarisa kumusoro, vakaona kuti ibwe rakanga rakungurutswa, nekuti rakanga riri guru kwazvo. Uye vakapinda muguva vakaona jaya akagara kurutivi rworudyi, akapfeka nguvo chena, uye vakashamiswa. Asi iye anoti kwavari, Musavhunduka, munotsvaga Jesu muNazareta uyo akarovererwa pamuchinjikwa. Akamuka, haasi pano. Onai nzvimbo yavakamuisa. Asi endai mundoudza vadzidzi vake naPetro kuti anotungamira pamberi penyu achienda kuGarirea; ikoko muchamuona, sezvaakareva kwamuri. Uye vakabuda vakatiza kubva kuguva, vakanga vaine kudedera nokutya kukuru, uye havana kutaura chinhu kuna munhu, nokuti vakanga vachitya.

Akasimuka mangwanani wezuva rekutanga resabata, akaonekwa kutanga kuna Maria Magadharini, uyo akanga abudisa mweya yakaipa minomwe maari. Iyoyo akaenda akashuma kune vaya vaiva naye, vaichema uye vaigugudza. Uye avo vakanzwa kuti anorarama uye akaonekwa naye, havana kutenda. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, akaratidza kuvaviri vavo vaifamba, ari muchimiro chimwe, pavaienda kumunda. Uye avo

vakaenda vakashuma kune vakasara, asi havana kutenda navo. Gare gare pavaiva vachirara ivo gumi nerimwe akazviratidza, uye akatuka kusatenda kwavo nemoyo mukukutu, nekuti ivo vakaona iye akamutswa havana kutenda. Uye akati kwavari, Endai munyika yose mundoparidza vhangeri kuzvisikwa zvose. Uyo akatenda uye akabhabhatidzwa achaponeswa, asi uyo asina kutenda achatongwa mhosva. Zviratidzo asi kune vakatenda, izvi zvichatevera: muzita rangu vachabudisa mweya yakaipa, vachataura nendimi itsva, Nyoka vachasimudza, kunyange kana vakamwa chinhu chinouraya, hachizovakanganisi, pamusoro pevarwere vachaisa maoko, uye vachava zvakanaka.

Ishe zvechokwadi mushure mekutaura kwake kwavari akatorwa achienda kudenga uye akagara kurudyi rwaMwari. Asi ivo vakabuda vakaparidza kwese kwese, Ishe achibatsira uye achisimbisa shoko kuburikidza nezviratidzo zvaitevera. Ameni.

Numeri

1

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi murenje reSinai, mutende reuchapupu, pazuva rokutanga romwedzi wechipiri, mugore rechipiri vakabuda muIjipiti, achiti, Torai kutanga kweungano yese yeIsraeri maererano nehukama, nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba kubva pamazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo. Varume vese kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda mberi, vese vanobuda musimba reIsraeri, verengai ivo pamwe chete nemasimba avo, iwe naAroni verengai ivo. Uye pamwe chete nemi vachava, mumwe nomumwe maererano nerudzi rwake; vatongi vedzimba dzemadzibaba vachava.

Uye aya ndiwo mazita evarume vachazomira nemi, veRubheni, Erizuri mwanakomana waShedheyuri. VaSimeoni, Saramieri mwanakomana waSurisadhai. YevaJudha, Nahshon mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. YevaIssachar, Natanaeri mwanakomana waSogari, YevaZebhuruni, Eriabhi mwanakomana waHeroni. YevanakomanaJosefa vevaEfuremu,

Erisama mwanakomana waAmiudhi. yevaManase, Gamarieri mwanakomana waPedasuri. Yeva Benjamin, Abidan mwanakomana waGideoni. Yeva Dan, Ahiezer mwanakomana waAmmishaddai. VaAsher, Phagaiel, mwanakomana waEchran. VevaGad, Eliasaph mwanakomana waRaguel. VaNaphtali, Achire mwanakomana waEnan. Ava vakadanwa veungano, vatongi vemarudzi maererano nemhuri dzavo, vatungamiriri vezvuru zvaIsraeri.

Uye Moses naAaron vakatora varume ava vakanga vadanwa nemazita avo. Vakaunganidzwa ungano yose pazuva rokutanga romwedzi wechipiri wegore rechipiri, uye vakanyoreswa maererano nemazvarwa avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda kumusoro, varume vose maererano nemusoro mumwe nomumwe wavo. Nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, vakaverengwa murenje reSinai.

Uye vakava vanakomana vaRubheni dangwe raIsraeri maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aigona kubuda muhondo, Kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, zviuru makumi mana nezvitanhatu, namazana mashanu. Kuvanakomana vaSimeon maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita

avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aibuda musimba. Kuverengwa kwavo kubva murudzi rwaSimeoni, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvinomwe nemazana matatu.

Kuvanakomana vaJudha maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri uye kumusoro, mumwe wese aibuda musimba. Kuverenga kwavo kubva murudzi rwaJudha, mana nemakumi manomwe zviuru namazana matanhatu.

Kuvanakomana vaIssachar maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzinza dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzamadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aibuda muhondo, Kuverenga kwavo kubva murudzi rwaIssakari, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvina namazana mana. Kuvanakomana vaZebhuruni maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano neuwandu wemazita avo, maererano nemusoro mumwe nomumwe, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe anobuda muhondo. Kuverengwa kwavo kubva murudzi rwaZebhuruni, zviuru makumi mashanu nemanomwe namazana mana.

Kuvanakomana vaJosefa, vanakomana vaEfuremu, maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro mumwe nomumwe, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aibuda muhondo. Kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaEfuremu, makumi mana ezviuru namazana mashanu. Kuvanakomana vaManase maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume, kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichikwira, vose vaigona kubuda muhondo. Kuverenga kwavo kubva murudzi rwaMenase, zviuru makumi matatu nezviviri namazana maviri. Kuvanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe anobuda musimba, Kuverenga kwavo kubva murudzi rwaBenjamin, zviuru makumi matatu neshanu namazana mana. Kuvanakomana vaGadhi maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro mumwe nomumwe, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe anobuda musimba. Kuverenga kwavo, kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, zviuru makumi mana neshanu namazana matanhatu namakumi mashanu.

Kuvanakomana vaDan maererano neukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro mumwe nemumwe, varume vose kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera zvichienda kumusoro, vose vaigona kubuda muhondo. Kuverengwa kwavo kubva murudzi rwaDan, zviuru makumi matanhatu nezviviri namazana manomwe. Kuvanakomana vaAsheri maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nenhamba yemazita avo, maererano nemusoro wavo, vose varume kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera uye kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe anobuda muhondo. Kuverenga kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaAsher, zviuru makumi mana nechimwe namazana mashanu.

Kuvanakomana vaNafutari maererano nehukama hwavo, maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano neuwandu wemazita avo, maererano nemusoro mumwe nemumwe, varume vese kubva pamakore makumi maviri ezera zvichienda kumusoro, vese vaigona kubuda muhondo. Kuverengwa kwavo kubva kurudzi rwaNaphtali, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvitatu namazana mana.

Uku ndiko kuverengwa kwakaitwa naMosesi naAroni nevatungamiri veIsraeri, varume gumi nevaviri, murume mumwe parudzi rumwe chete, parudzi rwedzimba dzemhuri. Uye zvakaitika kuti kuverengwa kwose kwevanakomana

vaIsraeri pamwe chete nesimba ravo kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda kumusoro, mumwe nomumwe aibuda kundorwa muIsraeri. Mazana matanhatu ezviuru, zviuru zvitatu, mazana mashanu namakumi mashanu.

Asi vaRevhi kubva kurudzi rwemhuri dzavo havana kuverengwa pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi, achiti, Ona, rudzi rwaLevi usaruverenga, uye nhamba yavo usaitora pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye iwe ugadze vaRevhi pamusoro petende reuchapupu, nepamusoro pezvese zvidziyo zvaro, nepamusoro pezvese zvinenge zviri mukati maro. Ivo vachakweva tende nezvese zvidziyo zvaro, uye ivo vachashumira mukati maro, uye vakatenderedza tende vachadzika musasa. Uye pakubvisa tende, vaRevhi vachaiputsa, uye pakuisa tende, vachaimisa, uye mutorwa anoshwedera ngaafe. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vachadzika musasa, murume wega wega mukurongeka kwake, uye murume wega wega maererano neutungamiriri hwake, pamwe chete nesimba ravo. Asi vaRevhi ngavamise musasa vakatenderedza tende reuchapupu, uye haizovi nechivi pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. VaRevhi pachavo vachachengeta kurinda tende reuchapupu. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita maererano nezvose zvakanga zvarayirwa naIshe kuna Mosesi naAroni, saizvozvo vakaita.

2

Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni achiti, Munhu mumwe nomumwe maererano nehurongwa hwake, maererano nemureza wake, maererano nedzimba dzamadzibaba avo, ngavadzike musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri vakatarisana, vakatenderedza tende rechipupuriro vachadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vekutanga kumabvazuva, murairo wemusasa waJudha pamwe chete nesimba ravo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaJudha, Naashoni mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. Simba rake avo vakaongororwa, vakanga vari zviuru makumi manomwe nemana namazana matanhatu. Uye vanomisa musasa pedyo nerudzi rwaIssachar, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaIssachar, Nathanael mwanakomana waSogar. Simba rake vakaongororwa vaiva zviuru makumi mashanu nemazana mana. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vakatevera rudzi rwaZebhuruni, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaZebhuruni, Eriabhi mwanakomana waHeroni. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi mashanu nevanomwe namazana mana. Vose vakaongororwa kubva pamusasa waJudha, zana makumi masere zviuru nezvitanhatu zviuru nemazana mana, pamwe chete nesimba ravo, vachafamba vokutanga. Mapoka emusasa waRubheni, kurutivi rwezasi simba ravo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaRubheni, Erizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi mana nematanhatu ezviuru namazana mashanu. Uye avo vakadzika musasa vakatevera wake, verudzi rwaSimeoni, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaSimeoni, Saramieri mwanakomana waSourisadai. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvipfumbamwe

nemazana matatu. Uye vaya vakamisa musasa vakatevera wake vaiva rudzi rwaGadhi, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaGadhi aiva Erisafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Simba rake avo vakaongororwa, makumi mana neshanu zviuru namazana matanhatu namakumi mashanu. Vose vakaongororwa vemusasa waRubheni, zana namakumi mashanu nerimwe churu nemazana mana namakumi mashanu, pamwe chete nesimba ravo, vachava vechipiri kubuda.

Uye tende reuchapupu richatorwa, nemusasa wevaRevhi pakati pemisasa, sezvavachadzika musasa, saizvozvo vachabuda, mumwe nemumwe akabatirira maererano neutungamiriri. Boka remusasa raEphraim pedyo negungwa pamwe chete nehondo yavo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaEphraim, Elishama mwanakomana waAmmihud. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi mana zviuru namazana mashanu.

Uye avo vakadzika musasa vakatevera rudzi rwaMenase, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaMenase, Gamarieri mwanakomana waFadhazuri. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi matatu nezviviri zviuru namazana maviri. Uye vaya vakadzika musasa pedyo nerudzi rwaBhenjamini, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaBhenjamini, Abhidhani mwanakomana waGidheoni. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi matatu neshanu namazana mana. Vose vakaongororwa vemusasa waEfuraimu, zana nemazana emazvita nesere nemazana matanhatu, pamwe chete nesimba ravo, vachafamba vari vechitatu.

Boka remusasa waDan kuchamhembe pamwe nesimba ravo, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaDan, Ahiezer mwanakomana waAmmishaddai. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi matanhatu nezviviri zviuru namazana manomwe. Uye vanhu vakadzika musasa pedyo nerudzi rwake rwaAsher, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaAsher, Phagiel mwanakomana waEchran. Simba rake vakaongororwa, makumi mana neimwe zviuru namazana mashanu. Uye vaya vakadzika musasa vari pedyo nerudzi rwaNaphtali, uye mutongi wevanakomana vaNaphtali, Ahira mwanakomana waEnan. Simba rake vakaongororwa, zviuru makumi mashanu nezvitatu namazana mana. Vose vakaongororwa vemusasa waDan, zana nemakumi mashanu nemanomwe zviuru namazana matanhatu, vachafamba vekupedzisira maererano nehurongwa hwavo.

Uku ndiko kuverenga kwevanakomana vaIsraeri maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, kuverenga kwose kwemisasa pamwe chete nehondo dzavo, mazana matanhatu ezviuru nezviuru zvitatu namazana mashanu namakumi mashanu. Asi vaRevhi havana kuverengwa pamwe chete navo, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita zvese zvakanga zvarayirwa Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakadzika musasa maererano nehurongwa hwavo, uye saizvozvo vakasimuka mumwe nemumwe vachiteverana maererano nemhuri dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo.

3

Uye izvi ndiwo mazvarwa aAaron naMoses, pazuva rakataurwa naIshe kuna Moses mugomo reSinai. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaAroni: dangwe Nadhabhi, uye Abhihu, Ereazari, uye Itamari. Aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaAroni, vapristi vakadzorwa, avo vakakumikidzwa kuti vashande sevapristi. Nadhabhi naAbhihu vakafa pamberi paIshe, pavakapa moto mutorwa pamberi paIshe murenje reSinai, uye vakanga vasina vana, uye Ereazari naItamari vakashanda savapristi pamwe chete naAroni baba vavo.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tora rudzi rwaLevi, uye uchamisa ivo pamberi paAroni mupristi, uye vachashanda kwaari. Uye vachachengeta varindi vake nevarindi vevanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi petende reuchapupu, kuti vashande mabasa etende. Uye vachachengeta midziyo yese yetabhenakeri yeuchapupu, uye varindi vevanakomana vaIsraeri pamaererano nemabasa ese etabhenakeri. Uye uchapa vaRevhi kuna Aroni, nekuvanakomana vake vapristi; vakapiwa sechipo kwandiri kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake uchavagadza pamusoro petende reuchapupu, uye vachachengeta uprista hwavo, nezvose zvinenge zviri zvearitari, nezviri mukati mechidzitiro, uye mutorwa anobata achafa. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Uye tarira, ini ndakatora vaRevhi kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri panzvimbo yezvose zvakatanga kuberekwa zvinozarura chizvaro kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Rudzikinuro rwavo vachava, uye vachava vangu vaRevhi. Kwandiri nokuti dangwe rese, pazuva randakarova dangwe rese

munyika yeIjipiti, ndakatsaurira kwandiri dangwe rese muIsraeri, kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, vachava vangu, ini Ishe.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi murenje reSinai, achiti, Verengai vanakomana vaRevhi maererano nedzimba dzamadzibaba avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo, vose varume kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda kumusoro, vaverengei. Uye Mozisi naAroni vakavashanyira nekuda kwenzwi raShe, nenzira yaakavaraira nayo She.

Uye ava ndivo vaiva vanakomana vaRevhi nemazita avo: Gedhisoni, Koati, naMerari. Uye aya ndiwo mazita evanakomana vaGershon maererano nemhuri dzavo: Lobeni naShimei. Uye vanakomana vaKohath maererano nemadzinza avo, Amram naIzhar, Hebhron naUziel. Uye vanakomana vaMerari maererano nemadzinza avo, Mooli naMushi, ava ndivo madzinza evaRevhi maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo. Kuna Gershon vanhu vaLobeni, nevanhu vaShimei, ava ndiwo vanhu vaGershon. Kuverengwa kwavo maererano nenhamba yevanhurume vese kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda kumusoro, kuverengwa kwavo, zviuru zvinomwe nemazana mashanu. Uye vanakomana vaGeshoni vachadzika musasa shure kwetabhenakeri pedyo negungwa. Uye mutongi weimba yemhuri yevanhu yeGershon, Elisaph mwanakomana waDael. Uye basa rekurinda revanakomana vaGeshoni mutende weuchapupu raiva tende nechifukidzo, nechifukidzo chemukova wetende weuchapupu, Uye zvidzitiro zvechivanze,

nechidzitiro chesuo rechivanze riri pamusoro petende, nezvakasara zvese zvemabasa ake.

Kuna Kohati mhuri yaAmramu, nemhuri yaIzhari, nemhuri yaHebhuroni, nemhuri yaUzieri; idzi ndidzo mhuri dzaKohati, maererano nenhamba. Varume vese kubva pamwedzi mumwe zvichienda kumusoro, zviuru zvisere namazana matanhatu, vaichengeta basa rezvinhu zvitsvene. Vanhu vevanakomana vaKaati vachadzika musasa kurutivi rwetende nechezasi. Uye mutongi weimba yemadzibaba yevanhu vaKaati, Erisafani mwanakomana waUzieri.

Uye rindi yavo iri areka, netafura, nechigadziko chemwenje, nezviaritari, nemidziyo yechinhu chitsvene yavanoshumira nayo, nechifukidzo, nemabasa avo ese. Uye mutongi pamusoro pevatongi vevaRevhi, Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, akagadzwa kuchengeta varindi vezvinhu zvitsvene. KunaMerari kwaiva nevanhu vaMooli nevanhu vaMousi; ava ndivo vaiva vanhu vaMerari. Kuverengwa kwavo maererano nenhamba, varume vese kubva pamwedzi mumwe zuva uye kumusoro, zviuru zvitanhatu namakumi mashanu. Uye mutungamiri weimba yemadzibaba yevanhu vaMerari, Zuriel mwanakomana waAbhihairi, vachadzikamusasa parutivi rwetende kurutivi rwekuchamhembe. Kuverengwa kwebasa rekurinda kwevanakomana vaMerari: misoro yetende, nemazariro ayo, nembiru dzayo, nezvigadziko zvayo, nemidziyo yose yavo, nemabasa avo ose. nembiru dzechovhara kumativi ose, nezvigadziko zvadzo, nembambo, uye netambo dzadzo

Avo vakamisa musasa pamberi petende reuchapupu kumabvazuva, Mozisi naAroni nevanakomana vake, vachichengeta varindi venzvimbo tsvene kuvarindi vevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye mutorwa anobata achafa. Kuverengwa kwose kwevaRevhi, avo vakaverengerwa naMozisi naAroni maererano neshoko raIshe, maererano nemhuri dzavo, vose vechirume kubva pamwedzi mumwe zuva kuenda mberi, zviuru makumi maviri nezviviri.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi achiti, Verengai vese matangwe echirume evanakomana vaIsraeri kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda mberi, uye torai nhamba yavo nezita. Uye uchatora vaRevhi kwandiri, ini Ishe, pachinzvimbo chamazibwa ose evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye zvipfuwo zvevaRevhi pachinzvimbo chamazibwa ose muzvipfuwo zvevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akashanyira nenzira yakaraira Ishe matangwe ese muvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vakatanga kuberekwa vese varume vakaverengwa nezita kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete zvichienda mberi pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi maviri nezviviri nemazana maviri namakumi manomwe nevatatu. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tora vaRevhi panzvimbo yevese vakatanga kuberekwa vanakomana vaIsraeri, nezvipfuwo zvamaRevhi panzvimbo yezvipfuwo zvavo, uye vaRevhi vachava vangu, ini Ishe. Uye rudzikinuro rwevatatu nemakumi manomwe nemazana maviri vanopfuura vaRevhi kubva kudangwe revanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye uchatore mashekeri mashanu pamusoro mumwe nemumwe, maererano nedidrachma dzvene uchatore maobhori makumi

maviri mushekeri. Uye uchapa sirivha kuna Aroni nevanakomana vake, iri rudzikinuro rwevanopfuura pakati pavo. Mozisi akatora sirivha yerudzikinuro rwevaya vaipfuura pakudzikinurwa nevaRevhi. Kubva kuvanakomana vematangwe vaIsraeri, akatora sirivha, chiuru namazana matatu namakumi matanhatu neshanu masikeri, zvichienderana nesikeiri dzvitsvene. Uye Mozisi akapa mari yedzikunuro yevaipfuura kuna Aroni nekuvanakomana vake, maererano neshoko raIshe, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi.

4

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Tora chiverengero chevanakomana vaKaati kubva pakati pevanakomana vaRevhi, maererano nemhuri dzavo, nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo. Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nemumwe anopinda kushumira, kuti aite mabasa ese mutende reuchapupu.

Uye aya ndiwo mabasa evanakomana vaKohati mutende weuchapupu, nzvimbo tsvene-tsvene. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachapinda apo musasa uchibviswa, uye vachadzikisa chidzitiro chinovhara, uye vachafukidza areka yeuchapupu nacho. Uye vachaisa pamusoro payo chifukidzo cheganda bhuruu, uye vachaisa pamusoro payo nguvo yose yebhuruu kubva pamusoro, uye vachapinza matanda.

Uye pamusoro petafura iyo yakaiswa pamberi, vachakanda pamusoro payo nguvo yepepuru yose, nembiya, nezvipfungaidzo zvinonhuhwirira, nemikombe, nemidziyo yechipiriso chokudonhedza iyo mairi anodururа chipiriso; uye zvingwa izvo nguva dzose zvichava pamusoro payo. Uye vachaisapo pairi nguvo tsvuku, uye vachavhara iyo nekufukidza kwedehwe bhuruu, uye vachaisa matanda kuburikidza nayo. Uye vachatora nguvo yebhuruu, vachafukidza chigadziko chemwenje chinovhenekera, nemwenje yaro, nembato dzaro, nemidziyo yaro yekudira, nemidziyo yose yemafuta yavanoshumira nayo mairi. Uye vachaisa iyo nezvese zvidziyo zvayo mukati mechifukidzo chematehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa iyo pamusoro pematanda ekutakura. Uye pamusoro peatari yegoridhe, vachafukidza jira rebhuruu, uye vachafukidza icho nechifukidzo chedehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa matanda ayo.

Uye vachatora midziyo yose yekushumira yavanoshumira nayo munzvimbo tsvene, uye vachaisa mujasi rebhuruu, uye vachavafukidza nechifukidzo chedehwe rebhuruu, uye vachaisa pamatanda. Uye chifukidzo achaisa pamusoro pearitari, uye vachafukidza pamusoro pacho nguvo yepepuru yose. Uye vachaisa pamusoro payo midziyo yese yavanoshumira nayo pamusoro payo, nezvipfuramoto, nezvibayiso zvenyama, nembiya, nechifukidzo, nemidziyo yese yearitari, uye vachaisa pamusoro payo chifukidzo chematehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa mapango ayo, uye vachatora nguvo yepepuru, vachafukidza dhishi nechigadziko chayo, uye vachaisa icho

muchifukidzo chematehwe chebhuruu, uye vachaisa pamusoro pemapango. Uye Aroni nevanakomana vake vachapedza kufukidza zvinhu zvitsvene nezvese midziyo yezvinhu zvitsvene, pakubviswa kwemusasa, uye mushure maizvozvo vanakomana vaKohati vachapinda kuti vatakure, asi havangabati zvinhu zvitsvene, kuti varege kufa. Izvi ndizvo zvichatorwa nevanakomana vaKohati mutende reuchapupu.

Mutariri Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni muprista, mafuta echiedza, nezvinonhuhwirira zvekusanganiswa, nechibayiro chezuva nezuva, nemafuta ekuzodza, kutarira kwetende yese, nezvese zvirimo mairi munzvimbo tsvene, mumabasa ese.

Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni achiti, Musaparadza rudzi rwavanhu vaKahati kubva pakati pavaRevhi. Itai izvi kwavari, uye vachararama uye havazombofiri, pakuswedera kwavo kuzvinhu zvitsvene zvezvinhu zvitsvene. Aroni nevanakomana vake ngavaswedere, uye vachavagadza mumwe nomumwe maererano nebasa rake. uye havafaniri kupinda kuona zvinhu zvitsvene pakarepo, uye vachafa.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tora kutanga kwevanakomana vaGeshoni, ava maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo, Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, ongorora vose vanopinda kushumira, kuti vaite mabasa avo mutende reuchapupu. Iri ibasa revanhu vaGeshoni, kushumira uye kutakura. Uye achasimudza

matehwe etende, netende reuchapupu, nechifukidzo charo, nechifukidzo chebhuruu chiri pamusoro paro kubva kumusoro, nechifukidzo chemukova wetende reuchapupu, Nezvikodzero zveruvazhe, zviri pamusoro petende reuchapupu, nezvakasara, nemidziyo yese yekushumira yavanoshandisa, vachazviita. Maererano nemuromo waAroni nevanakomana vake, ndizvo zvichava basa revanakomana vaGedisoni pamusoro pemabasa avo ese, uye pamusoro pemabasa avo ese, uye uchavatarisira nezita pamusoro pezvese zvinogadzirwa navo. Iri ibasa revanakomana vaGeshoni mutende rechipupuriro, uye kurinda kwavo kuri muruoko rwaItamari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi.

Vana vaMerari maererano nemadzinza avo, maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, verengai ivo. Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, verengai vese vanopinda kushumira mumabasa etende reuchapupu. Uye izvi ndiyo mabasa ekuchengeta eavo vanosimudza zvinhu zvavo maererano nemabasa avo ese mutende reuchapupu: misoro yetende, nemapfumo, nembiru dzaro, nezvigadziko zvaro, nechifukidzo, nezvigadziko zvavo, nembiru dzavo, nechifukidzo chemukova wetende. Nembiru dzeruvazhe dzakatenderedza, nezvigadziko zvadzo, nembiru dzechidzitiro chesuo reruvazhe, nezvigadziko zvadzo, nembambo dzadzo, netambo dzadzo, nemidziyo yavo yese, nezvinhu zvavo zvese zvebasa, verengai ivo nemazita, nemidziyo yese yekuchengeta yezvinotakurwa navo. Iri ibasa revanhu vevanakomana vaMerari mumabasa avo ese mutende

weuchapupu muruoko rwaItamari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi.

Uye Mozisi naAroni nevatongi veIsraeri vakaona vanakomana vaKohat maererano nemarudzi avo, maererano nedzimba dzamadzibaba avo, Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nomumwe anopinda kushumira uye kushanda mutende reuchapupu. Uye kuverengerwa kwavo maererano nemadzinza avo kwaiva zvuru zviviri, mazana manomwe makumi mashanu. Uku ndiko kuverenga kwevanhu vaKohath, vese vanoshanda mutende rechipupuriro, sezvo Mosesi naAroni vakaverenga kuburikidza nezwi raIshe, muruoko rwaMosesi.

Uye vakaverengwa vanakomana vaGeshoni maererano nedzimba dzavo, maererano nedzimba dzamadzibaba avo. Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nomumwe anopinda kushumira uye kuita mabasa mutende reuchapupu. Uye kuverenga kwavo kwakaita, maererano nemarudzi avo, maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, zviuru zviviri mazana matanhatu makumi matatu. Uku ndiko kuverengwa kwevanhu vevanakomana vaGeshoni, vese vanoshanda mutende reuchapupu, avo vakaverengerwa naMozisi naAroni nekuda kwenzwi raIshe, muruoko rwaMozisi.

Vakaverengwa zvakare vanhu vevanakomana vaMerari maererano nedzimba dzavo, maererano nedzimba

dzemadzibaba avo. Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nomumwe anopinda kushumira pamabasa eTende reChipupuriro. Uye kuverenga kwavo kwakaita zvichienderana nedzimba dzavo, zvichienderana nemhuri dzemadzibaba avo, zviuru zvitatu namazana maviri. Uku kuverengwa kwevanhu vevanakomana vaMerari, avo vakaverengerwa naMozisi naAroni nekuda kwenzwi raShe, muruoko rwaMozisi. Vose vakaongororwa, avo vakashanyirwa naMosesi naAroni nevatongi veIsraeri vaRevhi, maererano nedzinza uye maererano nedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, Kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu kusvika pamakore makumi mashanu, mumwe nomumwe anopinda kubasa remabasa, nemabasa anotakurwa mutende reuchapupu. Uye vakaverengwa vakava zviuru zvisere, mazana mashanu namakumi masere. Kuburikidza nenzwi raShe, akavashanyira kuburikidza noruoko rwaMozisi, murume nemurume maererano nemabasa avo uye nezvavaisimudza ivo, uye vakaverengerwa, senzira yakaraira She kuna Mozisi.

5

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ngavabvise kubva mumusasa vese vane maperembudzi, uye vese vane kubuda, uye vese vasina kuchena pamusoro pemweya. Kubva kumurume kusvika kumukadzi, vatumirei kunze kwemusasa, uye havazoshatisi misasa yavo,

mune iyo ini ndinogara mairi. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita saizvozvo, uye vakavatumira kunze kwemusasa, sezvaakataura Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo vakaita vanakomana vaIsraeri.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uchiti: Murume kana mukadzi, ani nani angaita chimwe chezvivi zvose zvevanhu, uye afuratira, afuratire uye atadze - mweya uyo, Achabvuma chivi chaakaitwa, uye achadzosera mhosva, uwandu, uye chikamu chechishanu chake achawedzera pairi, uye achadzosera kune uyo waakamutadzira. Kana asi asiri kune murume mutsivi, kuti kupa kwaari mhosva kwaari, mhosva iri kupwa Ishe kumupristi ichava, kunze kwegondobwe reyananiso, kubudikidza naro achayananisa maari pamusoro pake.

Uye zvose zvibereko zvekutanga maererano nezvinhu zvose zvitsvene muvanakomana vaIsraeri, zvakawanda kana vakapa kuna Ishe, kumupristi iye zvichava. Uye zvinhu zvakatsaurwa zvemunhu wega wega zvichava zvake, uye murume upi noupi anopa kumupristi, zvichava zvake.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, murume wose kana mukadzi wake akatyora, uye akazvidza akamuvenga, Uye kana mumwe murume akavata naye pamubhedha wembeu, uye zvikavanzika pamaziso emurume wake, uye akavanza, iye zvino ava akasvibiswa, uye chapupu chisina kuvapo naye, uye iye asina

kubatwa, Uye kana mweya wokugodora ukauya kwaari, agodore mukadzi wake, uyo akasvibiswa, kana mweya wokugodora ukauya kwaari, agodore mukadzi wake, uyo asina kusvibiswa. Uye murume achatungamirira mukadzi wake kumupristi, uye achauya nechipo pamusoro pake, chegumi cheefa youpfu hwebhari. Haazodiri mafuta pamusoro pacho, uye haazuisi zvinonhuhwirira pamusoro pacho, nokuti ndicho chibayiro chegodo, chibayiro chechirangaridzo, chinorangaridza chivi.

Uye mupristi achauya nayo, uye achamisa iye pamberi paIshe. Uye mupristi achatora mvura yakachena mhenyu mumudziyo wevhu, uye ivhu riri pamusoro pevhu retende rechipupuriro, uye mupristi atora achaisa mumvura. Uye muprista achamisa mukadzi pamberi paIshe, uye achafukura musoro wemukadzi, uye achaisa pamaoko ake chibayiro chechiyeuchidzo, chibayiro chegodo, asi muruoko rwemuprista muchava nemvura yekutsiura yekutukwa iyi. Uye mupristi achaita kuti apike, uye achati kumukadzi, Kana kusina mumwe akarara newe, kana usina kudarika kuti usvibiswe pasi pemurume wako pachako, uve usina mhosva kubva kumvura iyi yekutsiura yekutukwa. Kana asi iwe wakatyora uri wakaroora, kana wakasvibiswa, uye mumwe akapa mubhedha wake kwauri, kunze kwemurume wako, Uye mupristi achaita kuti mukadzi apike nemhiko dzekutuka idzi, uye mupristi achati kumukadzi, Ishe ngaakupe pakati pevanhu vako kuti uve chituko nemhiko, kana Ishe achiita kuti chidya chako chidonhe uye dumbu rako rizvimbe. Uye mvura yakatukwa iyi ichapinda mudumbu mako kuti

dumbu rizvimbe, uye chidya chako chiwe, uye mukadzi achati, Ngazviite, ngazviite.

Uye mupristi achanyora kutukwa idzi mubhuku, uye achadzima mumvura yekutuka yekutukwa. Uye achanwisa mukadzi mvura yekutsiura inotukwa, uye mvura inotukwa yekutsiura ichapinda maari.

Mupristi achatore chibayiro cheshanje kubva muruoko rwechidzimai, uye achaisa chibayiro pamberi paIshe, uye achauya nacho kuaritari. Uye mupristi achatora chirangaridzo chayo kubva pazvibayiro, uye achakwira icho pamusoro pearitari, uye mushure meizvi achanwisa mukadzi mvura. Uye zvichava kana akasvibiswa uye kukanganwa kwapunyuka murume wake, uye mvura yekutsiura inotukwa ichapinda maari, uye dumbu rake richazvimba, uye chidya chake chichadonha, uye mukadzi achava chituko kuvanhu vake. Kana mukadzi asina kusvibiswa, uye akachena, uye asina mhosva achava uye achabereka mbeu. Uyu ndiwo mutemo wegodo, kana mukadzi akaroorwa akatsauka, uye akasvibiswa. Kana murume uyo kana mweya wekugodora ukauya pamusoro pake, uye akagodora mukadzi wake, uye akamisa mukadzi wake pamberi paIshe, mupristi achamuitira zvese zviri mumutemo uyu. Uye murume achava asina mhosva kubva pachivi, uye mukadzi iyeye achatora chivi chake.

6

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye uchataura kwavari, kuti murume kana mukadzi, uyo angapika mhiko huru yokuzvitsaura kuti ave akachena kuna Ishe, Achazvibva pawaini nedoro rakasimba, uye haanganwi vhiniga yewaini kana vhiniga yedoro rakasimba, uye haanganwi chinhu chipi zvacho chinobva mumazambiringa, uye haangadyi mazambiringa matsva kana akaomeswa mazuva ose emhiko yake. Kubva pazvinhu zvose zvinobva mumuzambiringa, waini kubva pamaganda emazambiringa kusvika pambeu yemazambiringa, haafaniri kudya mumazuva ose ekucheneswa. Chisvo hachizouyi pamusoro pemusoro wake, kusvikira mazuva akawanda sezvaakapira kuna Ishe azadziswa, achava mutsvene achikudza bvudzi remusoro wake mazuva ese emupiro kuna Ishe. Pamusoro pemweya wese wakafa, haapindi kuna baba uye kuna amai. uye pamusoro pemunun'una uye pamusoro pehanzvadzi, haazvisvibisi pamusoro pavo vakafa, nekuti mhiko yaMwari wake iri pamusoro pemusoro wake.

Mazuva ose emupiro wake achava mutsvene kuna Ishe. Kana asi munhu anofa paari kamwe kamwe, pakarepo ichasvibiswa musoro wemhiko yake, uye achaveura musoro wake pazuva raanochena, pazuva rechinomwe achaveurwa. Uye pazuva rechisere achauyisa njiva mbiri, kana vana vaviri venjiva kumupristi pamukova wetende reuchapupu.

Uye mupristi achaita chimwe pamusoro pezvivi, uye chimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa, uye mupristi achayananisira

pamusoro pake pamusoro pezvaakatadzirazvo pamusoro pemweya, uye achaita musoro wake mutsvene mune zuva iroro, raakazviita mutsvene kuna Ishe, mazuva emhiko. Uye achauya negwayana regore rimwe chete kuti ave chipiriso chemhosva, uye mazuva ekare haachazoverengwi, nekuti musoro wemhiko yake wakasvibiswa.

Uye uyu ndiwo mutemo womunhu akanyengetera mhiko, pazuva raachazadzisa mazuva emhiko yake, achauya iye pachake pamasuo etende reChipupuriro. Uye achauya nechipo chake kuna Ishe, gwayana regore rimwe risina chipomerwa kuita chipiriso chinopiswa, negwayana diki regore rimwe risina chipomerwa kuita chipiriso chechivi, negondobwe rimwe risina chipomerwa kuita chipiriso cheruponeso, Uye basiketi yezvingwa zvisina mbiriso yeupfu hwakatsetseka, zvingwa zvakavhenganiswa mumafuta, nemakeke akati sandara asina mbiriso akazodzwa mumafuta, nechibayiro chavo, nechipiriso chavo chekunwa. Uye mupristi achauya pamberi paIshe, uye achaita zvechivi chake, uye chipiriso chinopiswa chake. Uye gondobwe achaita chibayiro cheruponeso kuna Ishe pamusoro pedengu rezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, uye muprista achaita chibayiro chake, nechipiriso chake chinonwiwa. Uye iye akapika achaveura musoro wake wemhiko pamikova yetende reuchapupu, uye achaisa bvudzi pamusoro pemoto uri pasi pechibayiro cheruponeso.

Uye mupristi achatora ruoko rwakabikwa kubva kugondohwe, nechingwa chimwe chisina mbiriso kubva mudengu, nekeke

imwe isina mbiriso, uye achaisa pamaoko eakapika mushure mekunge aveura mhiko yake. Uye mupristi achauyisa izvo sechipiriso pamberi paIshe, zvichava zvitsvene kumupristi pamusoro pechipfuva chechipiriso, uye pamusoro peruoko rwechipiriso chekubvisa, uye mushure maizvozvo, iye akapika achanwa waini. Uyu ndiwo mutemo wemunhu akapira, uyo angapira kuna Ishe chipo chake kuna Ishe pamusoro pemhiko yake, kunze kwezvinhu zvinowanikwa neruoko rwake, maererano nesimba remhiko yake, yaakapira maererano nemutemo wekuchena.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuna Aroni nekuvanakomana vake, uchiti, Saizvozvo munofanira kuropafadza vanakomana vaIsraeri, muchiti kwavari, Ishe ngaakuropafadze uye akurinde. Ishe ngaavhenekere chiso chake pamusoro pako, uye akuitire tsitsi. Ishe ngaasimudze chiso chake pamusoro pako, uye akupe rugare. Uye vachaisawo zita rangu pamusoro pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ini Ishe ndichavaropafadza.

7

Zvakaitika pazuva rakapedzisa Mozisi kumutsa tende, akazodza iyo, akaiita dzvene, nezvese midziyo yayo, nearitari, nezvese midziyo yayo, akazodza izvo, uye akaiita dzvene. Uye vakauya vatongi veIsraeri, gumi nevaviri vatongi vedzimba dzemadzibaba avo, ava vatongi vemarudzi, ava vakamira

pamusoro pekushanyirwa. Vakauya nechipo chavo pamberi paIshe, ngoro nhanhatu dzakafukidzwa, nenzombe gumi nembiri, ngoro imwe chete kubva kuvatongi vaviri, nemhuru imwe chete kubva kumumwe nemumwe, uye vakazviunza pamberi petabhenakeri. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tora kubva kwavari, uye zvichava zvemabasa ekushumira etende rechipupuriro, uye uchazipa kuvaRevhi, mumwe nemumwe zvichienderana nebasa rake. Uye Moses akati atora ngoro nenzombe, akazvipa kuvaRevhi. Uye akapa ngoro mbiri nenzombe ina kuvanakomana vaGedhisoni maererano nemabasa avo. Uye ngoro ina dzacho nenzombe sere dzacho akaapa kuvanakomana vaMerari maererano nemabasa avo kuburikidza naItamari mwanakomana waAroni muprista. Uye kuvanakomana vaKaati haana kupa, nokuti zvinhu zvitsvene zvebasa vaiva nazvo, vachazvitakura pamapfudzi avo.

Uye vatongi vakauya nezvipo pakukumikidzwa kwearitari pazuva raakaizorodza, uye vatongi vakauya nezvipo zvavo pamberi pearitari. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, mutongi mumwe chete pazuva rimwe nerimwe, mutongi pazuva rimwe nerimwe, vachauya nezvipo zvavo pakukumikidzwa kwearitari.

Uye aiva iye achiisa chipo chake pazuva rokutanga, Nahshon mwanakomana waAminadhabhi, mutongi werudzi rwaJudha. Uye akauya nechipo chake, mbiya yesirivha imwe, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe masikeri zvinoenderana nesikeri tsvene, zvose zviviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakavhenganiswa

mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. nembudzi diki kubva kumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro woruponeso mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete mashanu, ichi chipo chaNahshon mwanakomana waAminadhabhi.

Pazuva rechipiri, Natanaeri mwanakomana waSogari, mutongi werudzi rwaIsakari, akauya. Uye akauya nechipo chake, mbiya yesirivha imwe, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakavhenganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye sechibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaNatanaeri mwanakomana waSogari.

Pazuva rechitatu, mutongi wevanakomana vaZebulun, Eliab mwanakomana waHelon. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, ndiro imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana

neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inokwanisa gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. nembudzi diki kubva kumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye mukati mubayiro weruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaEliab mwanakomana waHelon.

Pazuva rechina, mutungamiri wevanakomana vaRubheni, Elizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, ndiro imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri izere neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. nembudzi duku kubva kumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro chokuponesa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaErizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri.

Pazuva rechishanu, mutongi wevanakomana vaSimeon, Salamieri mwanakomana waSurisadai. Chipo chake chaiva

mbiya yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo hwaiva zana namakumi matatu, nembiya imwe yesirivha yemashekeri makumi manomwe zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, dzose dzakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti huve chibayiro. Censer imwe chete yegoridhe yegumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaSaramieri mwanakomana waSourisadai.

Pazuva rechitanhatu, mutongi wevanakomana vaGadhi, Eliasafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, ndiro imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvinoenderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri izere neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye sechibayiro chokuponesa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaErisafi mwanakomana waRagueri.

Pazuva rechinomwe mutongi wevanakomana vaEfuraimu, Erishama mwanakomana waAmihudhi. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibairo chekuponeswa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, mbudzi dzemhuru dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete shanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaElishama mwanakomana waAmmihud.

Pazuva rechisere mutongi wevanakomana vaManase, Gamarieri mwanakomana waFadhazuri. Chipo chake chaiva ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, huremu hwayo zana namakumi matatu, mbiya yesirivha imwe chete, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvizere neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe rinorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. nembudzi diki imwe chete kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, Uye muchibairo chokuponeswa: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi dzechirume

shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaGamarieri mwanakomana waFadasuri.

Pazuva rechipfumbamwe, mutongi wevanakomana vaBhenjamini, Abhidhani mwanakomana waGidheoni. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe rine gore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaAbhidani mwanakomana waGideoni.

Pazuva regumi, mutongi wevanakomana vaDan, Ahiezer mwanakomana waAmishadhai. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti zvive chibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki

yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye sechibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaAhiezeri mwanakomana waAmishadhai.

Pazuva regumi nerimwe, mutongi wevanakomana vaAsher, Phagiel mwanakomana waEchran. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana pakurema kwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe emashekeri zvichienderana neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara neupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti zvive chibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira. Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. nembudzi diki kubva kumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi. Uye mukati mubayiro weruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi dzechirume shanu, makwayana echikadzi egore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaPhagiel mwanakomana waEchran.

Pazuva regumi nembiri, mutongi wevanakomana vaNaphtali, Ahira mwanakomana waEnan. Chipo chake, ndiro yesirivha imwe chete, makumi matatu nezana huremu hwayo, mbiya imwe yesirivha, makumi manomwe mashekeri maererano neshekeri tsvene, zvose zviri zvakazara upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kuti zvive chibayiro. Censer imwe yegoridhe inorema magiramu gumi, izere nezvinonhuhwirira.

Mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, gwayana rimwe regore rimwe kuita chipiriso chinopiswa. Nemhuka diki yembudzi kubva mumbudzi imwe chete pamusoro pechivi. Uye muchibayiro cheruponeso: mhou diki mbiri, makondobwe mashanu, nhongo dzembudzi shanu, makwayana echikadzi ane gore rimwe chete mashanu. Ichi ndicho chipo chaAchire mwanakomana waEnan.

Uku ndiko kukumikidzwa kwearitari pazuva raakaizodza, kubva kuvatungamiri vevanakomana vaIsraeri: mbiya dzesirivha gumi nembiri, mbiya dzesirivha gumi nembiri, zvinonhuhwirira zvegoridhe gumi nembiri. Zana namakumi matatu masikeri, mbiya imwe chete, uye makumi manomwe masikeri ndiro imwe chete, sirivha yese yezvombo, zviuru zviviri namazana mana masikeri, nesikeri dzvene. Zvinonhuhwirira zvegoridhe gumi nembiri zvakazara zvinonhuhwirira, goridhe yose yezvononhuhwirira, zana namakumi maviri zvegoridhe. Mombe dzose dzechipiriso chinopiswa, mhuru gumi nembiri, makondobwe gumi nembiri, makwayana egore rimwe gumi nembiri, pamwe nezvibayiro zvadzo, nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvadzo, uye nhongo dzembudzi gumi nembiri dzechivi. Mombe dzose dzechibayiro chokuponeswa, tsiru makumi maviri nemana, makondobwe makumi matanhatu, nhongo dzembudzi makumi matanhatu dzegore rimwe, makwayana makumi matanhatu egore rimwe asina chipomerwa. Uku ndiko kukumikidza kwearitari, mushure mekugadzwa kwacho uye mushure mekuzodzwa kwayo.

Mozisi paakanga achipinda mutende reuchapupu kuti andotaurirwa, akanzwa inzwi raShe richitaura kwaari richibva pamusoro pechifunhiro, icho chiri pamusoro peareka yeuchapupu, pakati pemakerubhi maviri, uye akataura naye.

8

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuna Aroni, Uye uchataura kwaari kuti, Kana uchiisa mwenje, kubva kuchikamu, maererano nechiso chemubatanidzwa wemwenje, mwenje minomwe ichavhenekera. Uye Aroni akaita saizvozvo, kubva kune chimwe chikamu pamberi pechigadziko chemwenje akabatanidza mwenje yacho, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi. Uye uku ndiko kuvakwa kwechigadziko chemwenje, chakasimba, chegoridhe, danda racho, nemaruva acho, chakasimba chose, maererano nemufananidzo wakaratidza Ishe kuna Mozisi, saizvozvo akaita chigadziko chemwenje.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Tora vaRevhi kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchavanatsa. Uye saizvozvo uchaita kwavari kucheneswa kwavo, uchavasasa nemvura yekucheneswa, uye chisvo chichasvika pamuviri wavo wese, uye vachageza nguwo dzavo, uye vachava vakachena.

Uye vachatore mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, uye yeiyi chibayiro upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, uye mhuru yegore kubva kumombe uchatora pamusoro pezvivi.

Uye uchauya vaRevhi pamberi yetende reuchapupu, uye uchaunganidza ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye iwe uchauyisa vaRevhi pamberi paIshe, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vachaisa maoko avo pamusoro pavaRevhi. Uye Aroni achaparadzanisa vaRevhi sechipo pamberi paIshe kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vachava kuti vashande mabasa aIshe. VaRevhi vachaisawo maoko avo pamusoro pemisoro yemhuru, uye uchaita imwe sechipiriso chezvivi, neimwe sechipiriso chinopiswa kuna Ishe, kuti uvayananisire.

Uye uchamisa vaRevhi pamberi paIshe uye pamberi paAroni uye pamberi pavanakomana vake uye uchavapa sechipo pamberi paIshe Uye uchatsaura vaRevhi kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vachava vangu. Uye mushure meizvi vaRevhi vachapinda kushanda mabasa etende reuchapupu, uye uchavanatsa, uye uchavadzosa pamberi paIshe. Nokuti chipo chakapiwa ava kwandiri vari kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, pachinzvimbo chevanosvinudza chibereko chose, matangwe ese kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, ndakatora ivo kwandiri. Nokuti kwandiri vese vematangwe muvanakomana vaIsraeri, kubva kuvanhu kusvika kumhuka. Pazuva randakarova vese vematangwe munyika yeEgipita, ndakavaita vatsvene kwandiri. Uye vakatora vaRevhi panzvimbo yezvese zvakatanga kuberekwa muvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye ndakapa vaRevhi sechipo chakapiwa kuna Aroni nevanakomana vake kubva pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti vashande mabasa evanakomana vaIsraeri mutende reuchapupu, uye kuti vayananisire vanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti

kurege kuva muvanakomana vaIsraeri anoswedera kuzvinhu zvitsvene.

Uye Mozisi naAroni neungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita kuvaRevhi sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi pamusoro pevaRevhi, saizvozvo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita kwavari. Uye vaRevhi vakazvichenesa, uye vakashamba nguo dzavo, uye Aroni akavapa sechipo pamberi paIshe, uye Aroni akavayananisira kuti avanatse. Uye mushure mezvinhu izvi, vaRevhi vakapinda kuti vashumire basa ravo mutende reChipupuriro pamberi paAroni, uye pamberi pevanakomana vake, sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi pamusoro pevaRevhi, saizvozvo vakaita kwavari.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Iyi ndiyo pamusoro pevaRevhi: kubva pamakore makumi maviri nemashanu zvichienda kumusoro, vachapinda kuti vashande mutende reuchapupu. Uye kubva pamakore makumi mashanu achatsauka kubva pabasa, uye haachashandi zvakare. Uye hama yake achashumira mutende weuchapupu kuchengeta varindi, asi mabasa haazoshandi; saizvozvo uchaita kuvaRevhi pakurinda kwavo.

9

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi murenje reSinai mugore rechipiri, vakabuda vavo kubva munyika yeIjipiti, mumwedzi

wekutanga, achiti, Ndakati, uye ngavaaite vanakomana vaIsraeri paseka maererano nenguva yayo. Pazuva regumi neina remwedzi wekutanga kusvika manheru, uchaita izvo maererano nenguva, maererano nemutemo wake, uye maererano nekududzirwa kwake uchaita izvo. Uye Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vaite paseka pazuva regumi nemana remwedzi murenje reSinai. Sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi, saizvozvo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita.

Varume vaiva vasina kuchena nokuda kwemweya womunhu vakauya, uye havana kugona kuita paseka nomusi iwoyo, saka vakauya pamberi paMozisi naAroni nomusi iwoyo. Varume avo vakati kwaari, Isu hatina kuchena nokuda kwemweya womunhu; saka hatifaniri here kukundikana kuuya nechipo kuna Ishe nenguva yakatarwa, pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri? Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Mirai pano, uye ndichanzwa zvacharaira Ishe pamusoro penyu. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri uchiti: Munhu wose uyo kana achava asina kuchena pamusoro pemweya wemunhu, kana ari munjira kure kwamuri, kana mumarudzi enyu, achaita Paseka kuna Ishe mumwedzi wechipiri pazuva regumi nemana. Vachaiita manheru, uye vachaidya nezvingwa zvisina mbiriso nemuriwo unovava. Havazosiyiri chinhu kubva kwaari kusvika mangwanani, uye pfupa havangazopwanyi kubva kwaari, maererano nomutemo wepaseka vachaaita icho. Uye murume uyo kana akachena, uye asiri munzira kure, uye akatadza kuita Paseka, mweya wacho uchaparadzwa kubva kuvanhu vayo, nekuti chipo kuna Ishe haana kuuya nacho

nenguva yayo, chivi chake murume iyeye achatora. Kana asi mueni akasvika kwamuri munyika yenyu, uye akaita Paseka kuna Ishe, maererano nomutemo wePaseka, uye maererano nekuronga kwake, achaita izvozvo, mutemo mumwe chete uchava kwamuri nekumueni uye nekumugarizvinzvimbo wenyika.

Pazuva racho rakamiswa tende, gore rakafukidza tende, imba yeuchapupu, uye manheru paiva pamusoro petende sechimiro chemoto kusvikira mangwanani. Saka zvakaitika nguva dzose, gore raifukidza iyo masikati, uye chimiro chemoto husiku. Uye apo gore rakakwira kubva mutende, mushure mezvinhu izvi vakabva vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye munzvimbo yainge yamira gore, ikoko vakadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Nemurairo waShe vachadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye nemurairo waShe vachabva, mazuva ese gore rinovhara pamusoro petende, vachadzika musasa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye apo gore rinogara pamusoro petende mazuva akawanda, vanakomana vaIsraeri vachachengeta kurinda kwaMwari, uye havazobvisi. Uye zvichaitika kana gore jena richifukidza mazuva akawanda pamusoro petende, nenzwi raShe vachamisa musasa, uye nemurairo waShe vachabva. Uye zvichava kuti panenge gore riri kubva manheru kusvika mangwanani, uye gore rikakwira mangwanani, vachafamba masikati kana usiku. Kana gore raigara pamusoro pavo kwemazuva emwedzi, vanakomana vaIsraeri vaigara mumisasa yavo uye vaisabva. Nokuti kuburikidza nemurairo waShe vachabva, kurinda kwaShe vakachengeta kuburikidza nemurairo waShe muruoko

rwaMosesi.

10

Ishe akataura naMozisi achiti, Ita hwamanda mbiri dzesirivha. Dzakarohwa uchaita idzo, uye dzichava kwauri kudana ungano, uye kusimudza misasa. Uye ucharidzira mukati mairi, uye ungano yese ichaunganidzwa pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu, Kana asi muimwe vakaridza hwamanda, vachauya kwauri vese vatongi, vatungamiriri veIsraeri. Uye imi mucharidza chiratidzo, uye vachabuda avo vanodzika musasa vakadzika kumabvazuva, Uye mucharidza hwamanda yechiratidzo chechipiri, uye misasa yakadzika musasa kuMaodzanyemba ichafamba, uye mucharidza hwamanda yechiratidzo chechitatu, uye misasa yakadzika musasa padyo negungwa ichafamba, uye mucharidza hwamanda yechiratidzo chechina, uye misasa yakadzika musasa kuChamhembe ichafamba; vacharidzira hwamanda nechiratidzo pakufamba kwavo. Uye pamuunganidza ungano, mucharidza hwamanda, asi kwete nechiratidzo. Uye vanakomana vaAroni vapristi vacharidzira hwamanda, uye zvichava kwamuri mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu. Kana asi mukabuda kuenda kuhondo munyika yenyu kuna vavengi vakakumirisanai nemi, uye mukaridza hwamanda, mucharangarirwa pamberi paIshe, uye muchaponeswa kubva kuvavengi venyu. Uye mumazuva emufaro wenyu, nemuzvimiso zvenyu, uye mumwedzi mitsva yenyu, mucharidza hwamanda pazvibayiro zvinopiswa,

nepazvibayiro zveruponeso rwenyu, uye zvichava kwamuri chiyeuchidzo pamberi paMwari wenyu, ini Ishe Mwari wenyu.

Zvakaitika mugore rechipiri, mumwedzi wechipiri, pazuva remakumi maviri remwedzi, gore rakakwira kubva patende reuchapupu. Vana vaIsraeri vakasimuka nezvokudya zvavo murenje reSinai, uye gore rakamira murenje reParani. Uye vakasimudza vekutanga nekuda kwenzwi raIshe muruoko rwaMoses.

Uye vakasimudza hurongwa hwemusasa wevanakomana vaJudha vekutanga pamwe nesimba ravo, uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Naashoni mwanakomana waAminadhabhi. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaIssachar, Nathanael mwanakomana waSogar. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaZebhuruni, Eriabhi, mwanakomana waHeroni. Uye vachadzikisa tende, uye vanakomana vaGeshoni nevanakomana vaMerari vanotakura tende vachabuda.

Uye vakasimudza boka remusasa waRubheni pamwe chete nesimba ravo, uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Erizuri mwanakomana waShedheuri, Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaSimeon, Salamieri mwanakomana waSourisadai. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaGadhi, Erisafi mwanakomana waRagueri. Uye vanakomana vaKohati vachabuda vachitakura zvinhu zvitsvene, uye vachamisa tende kusvikira vasvika. Uye vachafamba nehurongwa hwemusasa waEfuraimu pamwe chete nesimba

ravo, uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Erishama mwanakomana waAmiudhi.

Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaManase, Gamarieru mwanakomana waFadasuri. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaBhenjamini, Abhidhani mwanakomana waGidheoni. Uye vachafamba marongero emusasa wevanakomana vaDan, vekupedzisira pamusasa wese, nesimba ravo, uye pamusoro pesimba ravo, Ahiezeri mwanakomana waAmishadhai. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi rwevanakomana vaAsher, Phagiel mwanakomana waEchran. Uye pamusoro pesimba rerudzi revanakomana vaNaphtali, Ahira mwanakomana waEnan. Iyi ndiyo hondo yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakasimuka nesimba ravo.

Mozisi akati kuna Hobhabhi mwanakomana waRagueri muMidhiani, mukuwasha wake, Isu tiri kubva tichienda kunzvimbo iyo Ishe yaakati, Iyi ndichaipa kwamuri. Uya nesu, uye tichakuitira zvakanaka, nekuti Ishe akataura zvakanaka pamusoro peIsraeri. Uye akati kwaari, Handisi kuchaenda, asi ndichaenda kunyika yangu nokurudzi rwangu. Uye akati, Usatisiya, nekuti waiva nesu murenje, uye uchava mutana pakati pedu. Uye zvichava kana ukaenda nesu, uye zvichava zvinhu zvakanaka izvo zvose Ishe aanoitira isu zvakanaka, uye tichakuitira zvakanaka.

Vakasimudza kubva mugomo raShe rwendo rwemazuva matatu, uye areka yesungano yaShe yakavatungamirira nzira

yemazuva matatu kuti ivaongorere nzvimbo yekuzorora. Uye zvakaitika pakubviswa kweareka, Mozisi akati, Mukai Ishe, uye vavengi venyu ngavaparadzirwe, vese vanokuvengai ngatitize. Uye pakuzorora akati, Dzoka, Ishe, kuzviuru nezvuru zhinji muIsraeri. Uye gore rakavharidzira pamusoro pavo masikati, pakubvisa kwavo kubva mumusasa.

11

Uye vanhu vaiva vachinyunyuta zvakaipa pamberi paIshe, uye Ishe akanzwa, uye akatsamwa nehasha, uye moto wakabva kuna Ishe ukapfuta pakati pavo, uye ukaparadza chimwe chikamu chemusasa. Vanhu vakadanidzira kuna Mosesi, uye Mosesi akanamata kuna Ishe, moto ukabva wadzima. Uye zita renzvimbo iyo rakanzi Moto, nokuti moto wakabatidzwa pakati pavo uchibva kuna Ishe. Uye vaya vakasanganiswa vaya vakanga vari pakati pavo vakashuva chishuvo, uye vakagara pasi vakachema pamwe chete nevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakati, Ndiani achatipa nyama kuti tidye? Takayeuka hove dzataidya muIjipiti mahara, nemasikuwasi, nemapenasi, nemapirasi, nemaonioni, uye negarikisi. Zvino asi mweya wedu wakaoma chaizvo; hapana chinhu kunze kwemana pamberi pemeso edu. Asi manna yaiva yakaita sembeu yecoriander, uye chimiro chayo chaiva sechinhu chinobwinya. Uye vanhu vaifamba-famba vachiunganidza, uye vaikuya mune chigayo, uye vaipwanya muduri, uye vaiibika muhari, uye vaiita makeke, uye mufaro wacho waiva sokuravira kwekeke yemafuta. Uye

apo dova raiburuka pamusoro pemusasa usiku, mana yaiburukawo pamusoro paro.

Uye Mozisi akanzwa vachichema maererano nemarudzi avo, mumwe nomumwe pamusuwo wake, uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha zvikuru, uye pamberi paMozisi zvakanga zvakaipa. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, Nei makatambudza muranda wenyu, uye nei ndisina kuwana nyasha pamberi penyu, zvokuisa mutoro wevanhu ava pamusoro pangu? Kwete here ini ndakatora vanhu vose ava mudumbu, kana kuti ini ndakavabereka? Nei uchinditi, Vatakure muchipfuva chako, semureri anotakura mwana anoyamwa, uchienda navo kunyika yawakavimbisa madzibaba avo? Ndingaiwanepi nyama yekupa vanhu vose ava? Nokuti vanondichema, vachiti, Tipei nyama kuti tidye. Handikwanisi ini ndoga kutakura vanhu ava, nekuti shoko iri rinorema kwandiri. Kana zvakadaro iwe uchiita kwandiri, ndiuraye henyu, kana ndakawana nyasha pamberi pako, kuti ndirege kuona kutambudzika kwangu.

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Ndiunganidzire varume makumi manomwe kubva kuvakuru veIsraeri, avo iwe pachako unoziva kuti ndivo vakuru vevanhu nevanyori, uye uende navo kutende reuchapupu, uye vachamira ikoko newe. Uye ndichaburuka, uye ndichataura ikoko newe, uye ndichabvisa kubva pamweya uri pamusoro pako, uye ndichaisa pamusoro pavo, uye vachakubatsira newe mutoro wevanhu, uye hauzotakuri iwe wega. Uye kuvanhu uchataura uchiti, zvitsaurei kusvika mangwana, uye muchazodya nyama, nekuti makachema

pamberi paIshe muchitaura kuti, ndiani achatidyisa nyama; nekuti zvakanaka kwatiri muEgipita. Ishe achakupai nyama yokudya, uye muchazodya nyama. Kwete zuva rimwe chete muchazodya, kwete mazuva maviri, kwete mazuva mashanu, kwete mazuva gumi, kwete mazuva makumi maviri, Kusvikira mwedzi wamazuva muchadya, kusvikira zvabuda mumhino dzenyu, uye zvichava kwamuri kushatirwa, nekuti makasateerera Ishe, uyo ari pakati penyu, uye makachema pamberi pake muchiti, Takabuda muIjipiti nei? Uye Mosesi akati, mazana matanhatu ezviuru zvavarwi vetsoka vanhu, vandiri pakati pavo, uye iwe wakati, nyama ndichaipa kwavari kuti vadye, uye vachadya mwedzi wose, Kwete makwai nemombe zvichaurayiwa kwavari, uye zvichavakwanira here? Kana hove dzese dzegungwa dzichaunganirwa kwavari, uye zvichavakwanira here? Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ko ruoko rwaIshe haruzokwanisi here? Zvino uchaziva kana shoko rangu richakubata kana kuti kwete.

Mozisi akabuda ndokutaura mashoko aShe kuvanhu, akaunganidza varume makumi manomwe kubva kuvakuru vevanhu, uye iye pachake akavamisa vakatenderedza tende. Uye Ishe akaburuka muri gore, akataura kwaari, akabvisa kubva pamweya waiva paari, akaisa pamusoro pevarume makumi manomwe vakuru. Mweya wakati wazorodza pamusoro pavo, vakaprofita, asi havana kuzowedzera. Uye varume vaviri vakasara mumusasa, zita remumwe raiva Eridhadhi, uye zita rwewechipiri raiva Modhadhi, uye mweya wakazorora pamusoro pavo, uye ava vaiva pakati pevaiva

vakanyorwa, uye havana kuuya kutende, uye vakaprofita mumusasa. Uye jaya akamhanyira kuna Mosesi, akamuudza, akati, Eridhadhi naModhadhi vari kuporofita mumusasa. Uye achipindura Joshua mwanakomana waNun, iye akanga amire parutivi paMoses, iye akasarudzwa, akati, Ishe Moses, vamisa ivo. Uye Mozisi akati kwaari, Uri kugodora ini here? Dai vanhu vese vaIshe vaiva vaporofita, apo Ishe achapa mweya wake pamusoro pavo! Mosesi akaenda kumusasa iye nevakuru veIsraeri.

Uye mweya wakaenda kunze kubva kuna Ishe, uye wakauyisa hove kubva kugungwa, uye wakaisa pamusoro pemusasa nzira yezuva kubva pano, uye nzira yezuva kubva pano, kutenderedza musasa, senge makubhiti maviri kubva panyika. Vanhu vakasimuka vakaunganidza hove zuva rose, neusiku hwose, nezuva rose rakatevera; uyo akaunganidza zvishoma akaunganidza zviyero gumi, uye vakazvitongera zvakadziya vakatenderedza musasa. Nyama yacho yakanga ichiri mumeno avo isati yapera, uye Ishe akatsamwira vanhu, uye Ishe akarova vanhu nokurohwa kukuru kwazvo. Uye zita renzvimbo iyo rakanzi Makuva eChishuvo, nekuti ikoko vakaviga vanhu vakanga vachishuva. Kubva kuMakuva eZvishuvo, vanhu vakabviswa vakaenda kuAseroti, uye vanhu vakagara muAseroti.

12

Miriam naAroni vakataura vachipikisa Mozisi nekuda kwemukadzi muEtiopia waakanga atora, nekuti akanga atora mukadzi muEtiopia. Uye vakati, Ko Ishe haana here kutaura naMozisi oga? Ko haana here kutaura nesu futi? Uye Ishe akanzwa. Uye murume Mozisi aiva anozvininipisa zvikuru kupfuura vanhu vose vaiva panyika. Ishe akataura pakarepo kuna Mosesi, Aroni naMiriamu achiti, Imi vatatu budai muende mutende weuchapupu. Uye vatatu vakabuda vakapinda mutende reuchapupu, uye Ishe akaburuka ari mushongwe yegore, uye akamira pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, uye Aroni naMiriamu vakadanwa, uye vaviri vakabuda. Uye akati kwavari, Inzwai mashoko angu, kana paine muprofita wenyu kuna Ishe, ndichazvizivisa kwaari muchiratidzo, uye ndichataura naye muhope. Kwete saizvozvo mushandi wangu Mozisi, mune imba yangu yose akatendeka, Muromo nemusoro muromo ndichataurirana naye, mune chimiro, uye kwete kuburikidza nezvifananidzo, uye kubwinya kwaIshe akaona, uye nei musina kutya kutaura zvinopesana nemushumiri wangu Mozisi? Uye kutsamwa kwehasha dzaIshe kwakauya pamusoro pavo, uye akaenda. Uye gore rakabva patende, uye tarira, Miriamu aiva nemaperembudzi sechando chena, uye Aroni akatarisa Miriamu, uye tarira, aiva nemaperembudzi. Uye Aroni akati kuna Mozisi, Ndinokumbira, ishe, musaisa chivi pamusoro pedu, nekuti takaita nerusina kuziva maererano nekuti takatadza. Ngairege kuva senge yakaenzana nerufu, senge mwana akabviswa pamuviri achibuda muchizvaro chamai, uye achidya hafu yenyama yake. Uye Mozisi akadanidzira kuna Ishe achiti, Haiwa Mwari, ndinokumbira

kwamuri, muporesei iye. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Kana baba vake vakapfira muuso make, haanganyadziswe here mazuva manomwe? Ngaavharwe kunze kwemusasa mazuva manomwe, uye mushure maizvozvo achapinda.

Uye Miriamu akaparadzaniswa kunze kwemusasa kwemazuva manomwe, uye vanhu havana kufamba kusvikira Miriamu acheneswa.

Uye mushure mezvinhu izvi, vanhu vakabva kuAseroth, uye vakadzika musasa murenje reParan.

13

Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Tumira varume vako, Uye ngavashongorore nyika yevaKenani, iyo ini ndinopa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kuti ive nhaka yavo. Uchatuma murume mumwe chete parudzi rumwe norumwe, maererano nemadzinza emhuri dzavo, vese vari vatungamiri pakati pavo.

Uye Mozisi akavatuma kubva murenje reParani nekuda kwenzwi raShe, vese varume vatungamiri vevanakomana veIsraeri ava. Uye aya ndiwo mazita avo, erudzi rwaReuben, Samuel mwanakomana waZaccur. Yerudzi raSimeoni, Shafati mwanakomana waSouri. Yorudzi rwaJudha, Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune. Yorudzi rwaIsakari, Igali mwanakomana waJosefa. Yerudzi raEfuraimu, Hoshea

mwanakomana waNuni. Yerudzi raBhenjamini, Parati mwanakomana waRafu. Yerudzi rwaZebhuruni, Gadhieri mwanakomana waSudhi. Yorudzi rwaJosefa, vevanakomana vaManase, Gadhi mwanakomana waSusi. Yerudzi rwaDan, Ammiel mwanakomana waGemalli. Yerudzi raAsher, Sathour mwanakomana waMichael. Yerudzi yaNafutari, Nabhi mwanakomana waSabhi. Yerudzi raGadhi, Gudhieri mwanakomana waMaki. Aya ndiwo mazita evarume vaakatuma Mozisi kunosora nyika, uye Mozisi akatumidza Hoshea mwanakomana waNun kuti Joshua.

Uye Mozisi akavatuma kunosora nyika yeKenani, uye akati kwavari, Kwirai murenje rino, uye muchakwira mugomo, Uye muchaona nyika kuti ndeyani, nevanhu vagere pamusoro payo, kana vakasimba kana vasina simba, kana vashoma kana vazhinji. Uye inei nyika iyo ava vanogara mairi, yakanaka here kana yakaipa, uye ndeapi maguta avo ava vanogara maari, ari munzvimbo dzakavharwa here kana munzvimbo dzisina kuvharwa. Uye ndiani nyika iyi, kana yakakora kana yakaneta, kana kune miti mairi, kana kwete, uye makaita nemoyo murefu muchagamuchira kubva kuzvibereko zvenyika. Uye mazuva acho, mazuva echirimo, vatungamiriri wemazambiringa.

Uye vakakwira vakasora nyika kubva kurenje Sin kusvika kuRehob, vachipinda muHamath. Vakakwira vachipfuura murenje, vakaenda kusvikira kuHebhuroni, uye ikoko kwaiva naAhimani, naSheshai, naTarmai, zvizvarwa zvaAnaki, uye Hebhuroni yakavakwa makore manomwe Tanisi yeIjipiti isati

yavakwa. Uye vakauya kusvikira kumupata wemasumbu emazambiringa, vakasora iyo, vakacheka kubva ikoko davi nesumbu remazambiringa rimwe pamusoro paro, vakasimudzira pamusoro pematanda, uyewo kubva kumakomamangwende nekumaonde. Uye nzvimbo iyo vakaipa zita rekuti Mupata weMuchero weMazambiringa, nekuda kwemuchero wemazambiringa uyo vanakomana vaIsraeri vakacheka kubva ikoko. Uye vakadzoka kubva ikoko mushure mekunge vaongorora nyika mushure memazuva makumi mana.

Vakaenda vakauya kuna Mosesi naAroni uye kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, murenje reParan paKadheshi, uye vakavapindura shoko uye kuungano yose, uye vakaratidza chibereko chenyika. Vakarondedzera kwaari vakati, Takauya munyika yawakatitumira, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, uye uyu ndiwo muchero wayo. Asi rudzi rwakagara pairi rwakashinga, uye maguta akasimbiswa akakomberedzwa makuru kwazvo, uye takaona chizvarwa chaEnaki ikoko. Uye Amareki anogara munyika iri kuMaodzanyemba, uye vaHiti, uye vaHivhi, uye vaJebhusi, uye vaAmori vanogara munyika yezvikomo, uye vaKenani vanogara pedyo negungwa, uye pedyo neRwizi rwaJodhani. Uye Karebhu akanyaradza vanhu kuna Mozisi, akati kwaari, Kwete, asi takakwira tichakwira, uye tichagara nhaka yayo, nokuti tine simba tichakwanisa kurwisana navo. Uye vanhu vakakwira pamwe chete naye vakati, Hatikwiri, nekuti hatikwanisi kukwira kurudzi, nekuti rwakasimba kupfuura rwedu. Uye vakauya neshamisiko renyika yavakanga vaferefeta kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, vachiti,

Nyika yatakapfuura nemuiyo kuti tiferefete, inyika inodya vagari vayo, uye vanhu vese vatakaona mairi varume vakakura kwazvo. Uye ikoko takaona madzihwa, uye takanga tiri pamberi pavo semhashu, asi saizvozvo takanga tiri pamberi pavo.

14

Ungano yese yakasimudza inzwi rayo, uye vanhu vakachema usiku hwose ihwohwo. Vana vose vaIsraeri vakanyunyuta pamusoro paMoses naAroni, uye ungano yose yakati kwavari, Dai bedzi takafa munyika yeIjipiti, kana muurenje uhu, dai takafa, uye nei Ishe achitipinza munyika iyi kuti tiwire muhondo? Vakadzi vedu nevana vedu vachava kupambwa, zvino naizvozvo zvirinani kudzokera kuIjipiti. Uye vakataura umwe kune umwe vachiti, Ngatisarudze mutungamiri tidzokere kuIjipiti. Mozisi naAroni vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo pamberi peungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri.

Joshua mwanakomana waNun, naCaleb mwanakomana waJephunneh, vakanga vari pakati pevasori venyika, vakabvarura nguo dzavo. Uye vakataura kune ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, vachiti, Nyika yatakaongorora iyo, yakanaka kwazvo kwazvo. Kana Ishe akatisarudza, achatipinza munyika ino, uye achaipa kwatiri, nyika iyo inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Asi kubva kuna Ishe musava vapanduki, imi musatya vanhu venyika, nokuti chikafu kwamuri ndizvo, nokuti nguva yabva kwavari, uye Ishe ari mukati medu, musatye ivo.

Uye ungano yese yakataura kuti vapotswe nemabwe, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa mugore pamusoro petende reuchapupu kuvanakomana vese veIsraeri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Kusvikira rinhi vanhu ava vachinonditsamwisa? Uye kusvikira rinhi vasingadi kunditenda pamusoro peziratidzo zvese zvandakaita pakati pavo? Ndicharova ivo norufu, uye ndichavaparadza, uye ndichakuita iwe neimba yababa vako rudzi rukuru, uye rwakakura kupfuura urwu. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Ishe, uye Ijipiti ichanzwa, kuti wakabudisa vanhu ava pakati pavo nesimba rako. Asi vose vanhu vanogara panyika ino vakanzwa kuti imi muri Ishe pakati pevanhu ava, imi munoonekwa chiso nechiso Ishe, uye gore renyu rinomira pamusoro pavo, uye munovatungamirira nembiru yegore masikati, uye nembiru yemoto usiku. Uye uchaparadza vanhu ava semurume mumwe, uye marudzi ose akanzwa zita rako achati, Nekuda kwekutadza kugona kwaIshe kupinza vanhu ava munyika yaakavapikira, akavauraya murenje. Uye zvino ngaisimudzirwe simba renyu Ishe, sezvamakataura muchiti, Ishe anemoyo murefu, uye ane tsitsi dzakawanda, uye akatendeka, achibvisa kusateerera mutemo, nokusaruramisira, nezvivi, asi pakuchenesa haazochenesi ane mhosva, achiisa zvivi zvamadzibaba pamusoro pevana kusvikira chizvarwa chechitatu nechechina. Kanganwira chivi kuvanhu ava maererano nenyasha huru dzako, sezvawakaita nenyasha kwavari kubva kuIjipiti kusvika zvino.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Ndiri nenyasha kwavari maererano neshoko rako. Asi ndinorarama ini uye zita rangu rinorarama,

uye kubwinya kwaIshe kuchazadza nyika yose. Nokuti varume vose vakaona kubwinya kwangu, nezviratidzo zvandakaita muIjipiti nomusango, uye vakandiedza kegumi, uye havana kuteerera inzwi rangu, Zvirokwazvo havazozooni nyika yandakapikira madzibaba avo, asi vana vavo vari neni pano, vose vasingazivi zvakanaka kana zvakaipa, wose muduku asina ruzivo, ndichavapa nyika. Vose vakandigumbura havazozooni iyo. Asi muranda wangu Karebhu, nekuti mweya umwe maari, uye akanditevera, ndichamuunza iye munyika iyo akapinda ikoko, uye mbeu yake ichagara nhaka yayo. Asi Amareki nemuKenani vanogara mumupata, mangwana dzokerai mubve muende kurenje, nenzira yegungwa dzvuku.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni, achiti, Kusvikira rinhi ungano yakaipa iyi? Kugunununa kwavanoita pamberi pangu, kugunununa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, kwavakagunununa pamusoro penyu, ndakanzwa. Ndakati kwavari, ndinogara ini, anodaro Ishe, zvirokwazvo nenzira yamakataurisa munzeve dzangu, saizvozvo ndichakuitirai. Murenje umu miviri yenyu ichawira, neongororo yenyu yose, neavo vakaverengerwa venyu kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda kumusoro, vose vakanyunyuta pamusoro pangu. Kana imi muchapinda munyika yacho yandakatamudzira ruoko rwangu kuti mugare pairi, asi Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune, naJoshua mwanakomana waNuni. Uye vana, vamakati vachava mukupambwa, ndichauyisa ivo munyika, uye vachagara nhaka nyika, yamakatsauka kubva kwairi. Uye mitezo yenyu ichawira murenje iri. Asi vanakomana venyu vachadzungaira murenje

kwemakore makumi mana, uye vachatakura mutoro weupombwe hwenyu, kusvikira miviri yenyu yaparadzwa murenje. Maererano nenhamba yemazuva amakaongorora nyika, mazuva makumi mana, zuva rimwe chete regore, muchatakura zvivi zvenyu kwemakore makumi mana, uye muchaziva kutsamwa kwehasha dzangu. Ini Ishe ndakataura, zvirokwazvo saizvozvo ndichaita kuungano yakaipa iyi, yakaungana pamusoro pangu; murenje rino vachaparadzwa, uye ikoko vachafa.

Uye vanhu avo Mozisi akatuma kunosora nyika, vakati vasvika, vakanyunyuta pamusoro payo kune ungano vachibuda mashoko akaipa pamusoro penyika, Uye vanhu avo vakataura zvakaipa pamusoro penyika vakafa nedenda pamberi paIshe. Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun naCaleb mwanakomana waJefune vakararama kubva kuvarume avo vakanga vaenda kunosora nyika. Uye Mozisi akataura mashoko aya kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, uye vanhu vakachema zvikuru.

Uye vakati vamuka mangwanani-ngwanani vakakwira kusvika pamusoro wegomo, vachiti, Tarirai, tino ziva isu tichakwira kunzvimbo iyo yakataura Ishe, nokuti takatadza. Uye Mozisi akati, Nei imi muchidarika shoko raIshe? Hazvizovi zvakabudirira kwamuri. Musaenda kumusoro, nokuti Ishe haazi nemi, uye muchawa pamberi pavavengi venyu. Nokuti muAmareki nomuKenani varipo pamberi penyu, uye muchawa nomunondo, nekuti makadzioka musingateerereri Ishe, uye Ishe haazovi nemi. Uye vakasundira, vakakwira pamusoro pemusoro

wegomo, asi areka yesungano yaShe naMozisi havana kufambiswa kubva mumusasa. Uye Amareki nomuKenani vaigara mugomo iro vakaburuka, vakavadzosera, vakavagura kusvikira Horima, uye vakadzokera kumusasa.

15

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye uchataura kwavari kuti, Kana mapinda munyika yekugara kwenyu, iyo ini ndinokupai, Uye uchagadzira zvibairo zvinopiswa kuna Ishe, chibairo chose chinopiswa kana chibairo, kukudza mhiko, kana maererano nechokuzvidira, kana mumitambo yenyu, kugadzira kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwira kuna Ishe, kana zvirokwazvo kubva kumombe kana kubva kumakwai. Uye achauyisa iye anopa chipo chake kuna Ishe, chibayiro choupfu hwakatsetseka chegumi cheefa chakasanganiswa mumafuta muchikamu chechina. Uye waini yechipo chokunwa, chikamu chechina chehin, muchaita pamusoro pechipiriso chinopiswa, kana pamusoro pechibayiro, kugwayana rimwe chete, uchaita zvakadaro, chipiriso chinonhuhwirira zvinonhuhwirira kuna Ishe. Uye kune gondobwe, pose pamunenge muchiita iye kuva chipiriso chinopiswa kana kuva chibayiro, muchagadzira chibayiro choupfu hwakatsetseka, zvikamu zviviri zvegumi zvakasanganiswa mumafuta, chikamu chechitatu che hin, Uye waini yechipiriso chokudonhedza, chechitatu che hin, muchauya nayo kuita kunhuhwirira kununhuwirira kuna Ishe.

Kana asi muchiita kubva kumombe chipiriso chinopiswa kana chibayiro chokukudza mhiko, kana chipiriso choruponeso kuna Ishe, Uye achauya nemhuru chibayiro cheupfu hwakatsetseka, zvikamu zvitatu muzvegumi, hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, hafu yeini. Uye waini yechipiriso chokudonhedza hafu yedhongi, chipiriso chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe.

Saizvozvo uchaita kumhuru imwe chete, kana kugondohwe rimwe chete, kana kugwayana rimwe chete kubva pamakwai kana kubva kumbudzi, Zvinoenderana nehuwandu hwazvo kana muchiita, saizvozvo muchaitira mumwe nomumwe, zvinoenderana nehuwandu hwavo.

Vese vachazvarwa munyika vachaita saizvozvo, vachipa zvipiriso zvakadaro kuti zvive hwema hwekunhuhwirira kuna Ishe. Kana asi mutorwa ari pakati penyu akauya munyika yenyu, kana ani zvake angava pakati penyu mumazera enyu, uye akaita chipiriso chinonhuhwirira zvinonhuhwirira kuna Ishe, sezvamunoita imi, saizvozvo ungano ichaita kuna Ishe.

Mutemo mumwe chete uchava kwamuri nevatorwa vagere pakati penyu, mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu; sezvamuri imi, saizvozvo mueni achava pamberi paIshe. Mutemo mumwe chete uchava uye chirevo chimwe chete chichava kwamuri uye kumutorwa anogara pakati penyu.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, mukupinda kwenyu munyika iyo

ini ndinokupinzai ikoko, Uye zvichava kuti pamunotya imi kubva muzvingwa zvenyika, muchatsaura chipiriso chipo kuna Ishe, chibereko chokutanga chehupfu hwenyu. Chingwa muchaparadzanisa sechipiriso, sechipiriso chinobva paburiro, saizvozvo muchatsaura icho. Zvibereko zvekutanga zvemukanyiwa wenyu, muchazvipawo kuna Ishe sechipiriso kusvikira kumarudzi enyu.

Pose mukadarika uye musingaiti mirairo dzese idzi dzakataurwa naIshe kuna Mozisi, sezvo Ishe akaraira kwamuri muruoko rwaMoses, kubva pazuva racho Ishe paakaraira kwamuri uye kupfuura kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvenyu, Uye zvichava kana kubva mumaziso eungano zvichaitika zvisingadzivirirwi, ungano yese ichapa mhuru imwe kubva mumombe isina chipomerwa sechibayiro chinopiswa kuti chive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira kuna Ishe, nechibayiro chayo nechipiriso chinonwiwa chayo maererano nehurongwa, nembudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi. Uye mupristi achayananisira ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vachakangamwirwa, nekuti chakanga chisingaiti maune, uye ivo vakauyisa chipo chavo, chipiriso kuna Ishe pamusoro pechivi chavo pamberi paIshe, pamusoro pezvivi zvavo zvisingaiti maune. Uye ichakanganidzwa maererano neungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye kumutorwa anogara pakati penyu, nokuti kuvanhu vose kusingaiti maune.

Kana mweya mumwe ukatadza usingadi, achauya nembudzi imwe yegore pamusoro pechivi. Uye mupristi achayananisira

mweya wacho wakatadza nemabofu, uye wakatadza nemabofu pamberi paIshe, kuyananisira pamusoro pawo. Kune wakaberekerwa muvhu pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye kumutorwa anogara pakati pavo, mutemo umwe uchava kwavari, ani naani kana akaita nekungaziva.

Uye mweya uyo unoita muruoko rwekuzvikudza, kubva kune vekumusha kana kubva kune vatorwa, uyu anotsamwisa Mwari, mweya uyu uchaparadzwa kubva kuvanhu vayo, Nokuti izwi raShe akazvidza, uye mirairo yake akaputsa zvakanyanya, ichaparadzwa zvachose mweya uyu, chivi chayo muri mauri.

Vana vaIsraeri vakanga vari murenje, uye vakawana murume aiunganidza huni pazuva resabata. Uye vakauya naye avo vakanga vamuwana achiunganidza huni pazuva resabata kuna Mosesi naAroni, uye kuungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vakaisa iye mujeri, nekuti vakanga vasati vasarudza zvavaizoita naye. Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Murume ngaaurayiwe norufu, ungano yose ngaimutake namabwe. Uye ungano yose yakabudisa iye kunze kwemusasa, uye ungano yose yakamutaka nemabwe kunze kwemusasa, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, uye ngavagadzire vamene zvishongo pazvipapiro zvenguo dzavo kusvika kuzvizvarwa zvavo, uye muchaisa pazvishongo zvemakona rushinda rwebhuruu. Uye zvichava kwamuri mumipendero, uye

muchazviona, uye mucharangarira mirairo yose yaIshe, uye muchaita iyo, uye hamuzodzorerwi shure kwepfungwa dzenyu, uye kwemaziso amunopata upombwe nawo achitevera iwo, kuti murangarire uye muite mirairo yangu yose. Uye muchava vatsvene kuna Mwari wenyu. Ini Ishe Mwari wenyu akakubudisai kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kuti ndive Mwari wenyu, ini Ishe Mwari wenyu.

16

Uye Kora mwanakomana waIsaara, mwanakomana waKaati, mwanakomana waRevhi, akataura, pamwe chete naDatani naAbhiramu vanakomana vaEriabhi, naOni mwanakomana waFareti, mwanakomana waRubheni, Vakasimuka pamberi paMozisi, varume vevanakomana vaIsraeri, mazana maviri namakumi mashanu, vatungamiri veungano, vakadanwa kudzano, uye varume vane mukurumbira. Vakaungana pamusoro paMozisi naAroni, uye vakati, Ngazvikwane kwamuri, nokuti ungano yose, vose vatsvene, uye Ishe ari pakati pavo. Nei zvino muchizviisa pamusoro peungano yaIshe? Uye Mozisi akati anzwa, akawira pasi nechiso. Uye akataura kuna Kora nokuna ungano yake yese, achiti, Mwari ashanyira uye akaziva vari vake nevatsvene, uye akavaunyisa kwaari, uye avo vaakasarudzira iye, akavaunyisa kwaari. Itai izvi, torai zvipfuwo kwamuri imi Kora, neungano yake yose, Uye isai moto pamusoro pavo, uye isai zvinonhuhwirira pamusoro pavo pamberi paIshe mangwana, uye achava murume uyo

akasarudzwa naIshe, uyu mutsvene. Ngazvikwane kwamuri, vanakomana vaRevhi. Uye Mosesi akati kuna Kora, Teererai kwangu, imi vanakomana vaRevhi. Hazvisi zviduku izvi kwamuri here, kuti Mwari waIsraeri akakutsaurai imi kubva muungano yaIsraeri, uye akakuswederedzai kwaari kuti mushumire basa retabhenakeri raIshe, uye kumira pamberi petabhenakeri kushumira kwavari? Uye akakuunza iwe nevese hama dzako, vanakomana vaRevhi, pamwe chete newe, uye munotsvaka zvakare kushumira sevapristi? Saka iwe neungano yako yose yakaungana kuna Mwari, uye Aroni ndiani zvamunonyunyuta pamusoro pake?

Uye Mozisi akatuma kuti adane Dhatani naAbhiramu vanakomana vaEriabhi, asi vakati, Hatikwiri. Hakusi chiduku here izvi, kuti wakatikwidza munyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi kuti utituuraye murenje, uye kuti unotitonga? Mutongi here, uye iwe kuita nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi wakatipinza, uye wakapa kwatiri nhaka yemunda neminda yemizambiringa? Maziso evarume avo ungadai wakatumbura? Hatisi kukwira. Uye Mozisi akasuwa zvikuru, uye akati kuna Ishe, Musatarisisa chibayiro chavo. Handina kutora chinhu chinodiwa kana chimwe chavo, uye handina kukuvadza mumwe wavo. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Kora, Itisa ungwaru ungano yako, uye muve vakagadzirira pamberi paIshe, iwe naAroni navo, mangwana. Uye torai mumwe nemumwe chombo chake chokupisa zvinonhuhwira, mugoisa pamusoro pacho zvinonhuhwira, mugouya pamberi paIshe mumwe nemumwe aine chombo chake chokupisa zvinonhuhwira, makumi mashanu nemazana

maviri zvibodzwa zvokupisa zvinonhuhwira, uye iwe naAroni, mumwe nemumwe aine chombo chake chokupisa zvinonhuhwira.

Mumwe nemumwe akatora chombo chake chezvinonhuhwira, vakaisa moto pamusoro pazvo, vakaisa zvinonhuhwira pamusoro pazvo, uye vakamira pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu Mozisi naAroni. Uye Kora akaunganidza ungano yake yose pamusoro pavo pamukova weTende reChipupuriro, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa kuungano yose. Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni achiti, Zvipatsanurei imi kubva pakati peungano iyi, uye ndichaparadza ivo kamwe chete. Uye vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo, uye vakati, Mwari, Mwari wemweya uye wenyama yose, kana munhu mumwe akatadza, kutsamwa kwaIshe kuchauya pamusoro peungano yose here? Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuungano, uchiti, ibvai kunhongonya kubva kuungano yaKora.

Uye Mozisi akasimuka, akaenda kuna Dhatani naAbhiramu, uye vakuru vose veIsraeri vakaenda naye pamwe chete. Uye akataura kuungano achiti, Zviparadzanise kubva kumatende evarume vane mwoyo miomu ava, uye musabata chinhu chipi zvacho chiri chavo, kuti murege kuparadzwa pamwe chete navo muchivi chavo chese. Vakabva pakatendere tende raKora, uye Dhatani naAbhiramu vakabuda vakamira pamikova yematende avo, pamwe chete nevakadzi vavo, nevana vavo, uye nhumbi dzavo.

Uye Mosesi akati, Mune izvi muchaziva kuti Ishe akandituma kuti ndiite mabasa ose aya, kuti handina kubva pandiri. Kana maererano nerufu rwevanhu vese vachafa ava, kana uyewo maererano nekuongororwa kwevanhu vese kushanyirwa kuchava kwavo, kwete Ishe akandituma. Asi kana muchiratidzo achaita Ishe, uye nyika yakavhura muromo wayo ichamedza ivo, nedzimba dzavo, nematende avo, nezvose zviri zvavo, uye vachadzika vari vapenyu muhadesi, uye muchaziva kuti vanhu ava vakatsamwisa Ishe.

Sezvo akapedza kutaura mashoko ose aya, nyika yakaparuka pasi pavo. Uye nyika yakazarurwa, uye yakamedza ivo, nedzimba dzavo, uye vanhu vose vaiva pamwe chete naKora, nemhuka dzavo. Uye vakaburuka ivo, nezvose zvavo zvipenyu muHadhesi, uye nyika yakavafukidza, uye vakaparara kubva pakati peungano. VaIsraeri vese vakanga vakavatenderedza vakatiza pavakanzwa inzwi ravo, vachiti, Nyika ingatimedzai! Moto wakabudira kunze uchibva kuna Ishe, ukaparadza varume makumi mashanu nemazana maviri vaiva vachipa zvinonhuhwirira.

17

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Uye kuna Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, torai zvipanera zvemhangura kubva pakati pevakapiswa, uye moto mutorwa uyu muparadzire ikoko, nekuti vakaita matsvene zvipanera zvevatadzi ava pamweya

yavo. Uye ita iwo mahwendefa akarohwa chifukidzo chearitari, nekuti akaiswa pamberi paIshe uye akaitwa mutsvene, uye akava chiratidzo kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Ereazari, mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, akatora zvipfuwo zvemoto zvendarira, zvakawanda sezvakauyiswa nevakapiswa, uye vakaita nazvo chifukidzo chearitari. Chirangaridzo kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti angadaro asiri asvike hapana mutorwa, uyo asiri kubva murudzi rwaAroni, kuisa zvinonhuhwirira pamberi paIshe, uye haangavi seKora neungano yake, sezvaakataura Ishe kubudikidza noruoko rwaMozisi kwaari.

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapopotera zuva rakatevera pamusoro paMozisi naAroni, vachiti, Imi makauraya vanhu vaShe. Uye zvakaitika pakuungana kweungano pamusoro paMoses naAaron, uye vakamhanyira kutende reuchapupu, uye gore rakafukidza iyo, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa. Uye Mozisi naAroni vakapinda pamberi petende yeuchapupu. Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni achiti, Bvai kubva pakati peungano iyi, uye ndichavaparadza kamwe chete, uye vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo. Uye Mozisi akati kuna Aroni, Tora censer, uye uise pairi moto kubva paaritari, uye uise pairi zvinonhuhwirira, uye utakure nekukurumidza kuenda kumusasa, uye uite yananiso pamusoro pavo, nokuti hasha dzabuda kubva pachiso chaIshe, atanga kuparadza vanhu. Uye Aroni akatora sezvo Mozisi akataura kwaari, uye akamhanya mukati meungano, uye denda rakanga ravatotangira pakati pevanhu, uye akaisa zvinonhuhwirira uye akayananisira vanhu.

Uye akamira pakati pevakafa nevavapenyu, uye denda rakamira. Uye vakafa muhosha vaiva zviuru gumi nemana namazana manomwe, kunze kwevakafa nekuda kwaKora. Uye Aroni akadzoka kuna Mozisi pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, uye denda rakamira.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, ugotora tsvimbo kubva kwavari, tsvimbo maererano nedzimba madzibaba, kubva kuvatongi vavo vese, maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, tsvimbo gumi nembiri, uye unyore zita rake pamusoro petsvimbo yega yega. Uye zita raAroni unyore patsvimbo yaRevhi, nokuti tsvimbo ndeimwe chete, maererano nerudzi rweimba yemadzitateguru avo vachapa. Uye uchaisa ivo mutende reuchapupu, pakatarisana neuchapupu, umo ndichazivikanwa kwauri ikoko. Uye achava murume uyo ndingasarudza, tsvimbo yake ichamera, uye ndichabvisa kubva kwandiri kugununununa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, icho ivo vanogununununa pamusoro penyu.

Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vatongi vavo vese vakamupa tsvimbo, tsvimbo imwe chete kumutongi mumwe nemumwe maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, matsvimbo gumi nembiri, uye tsvimbo yaAroni yakanga iri pakati pematsvimbo avo. Uye Mozisi akavaka matanda pamberi paIshe mutende weuchapupu. Uye zvakaitika nezuva rakatevera, Mosesi naAroni vakapinda mutende reuchapupu, uye tarira, tsvimbo yaAroni yeimba yaRevhi yakamera, uye yakabudisa mabukira, uye yakaita maruva, uye yakabereka

nzungu. Uye Mozisi akabudisa tsvimbo dzose kubva pamberi paIshe akaenda kuvanakomana vose vaIsraeri, uye vakaona, uye mumwe nemumwe akatora tsvimbo yake.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Isa tsvimbo yaAroni pamberi pezvapupu kuti ichengetwe, ive chiratidzo kuvanakomana vavasina kuteerera, uye kugunununa kwavo ngakuregwe kubva kwandiri, kuti varege kufa. Mosesi naAroni vakaita sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mosesi. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakati kuna Mosesi vachiti, Tarira, tinopedzwa, takaparara, tinoparadzwa. Wose anobata tende raIshe anofa. Ko tichafa here kusvikira pakupedzisira?

18

Ishe akati kuna Aroni achiti: Iwe nevanakomana vako neimba yababa vako muchagamuchira zvivi zvezvinhu zvitsvene, uye iwe nevanakomana vako muchagamuchira zvivi zveupristi hwenyu. Uye hama dzako, rudzi rwaLevi, vanhu vababa vako, uswedere kwauri, uye ngavabatanidzwe newe, uye ngavashumire kwauri, iwe nevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe pamberi petende reuchapupu. Uye vachachengeta basa rako rekurinda, uye basa rekurinda retende. Asi kumidziyo mitsvene, uye kuaritari havazoswedera, uye havazokufi ivo neimi. Uye vachawedzerwa kwauri, uye vachachengeta varindi vetende reuchapupu, maererano neese mashumiro etende, uye mutorwa haazoswedera kwauri. Uye imi muchachengeta

varindi vezvinhu zvitsvene nevarindi vearitari, uye hakuzovi nehasha muvanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye ini ndakatora hama dzenyu vaRevhi kubva pakati pavanakomana vaIsraeri, chipo chakapiwa kuna Ishe, kuti vashumire mashumiro etende reuchapupu. Uye iwe nevanakomana vako pamwe chete newe muchachengeta upirisiti hwenyu, maererano nenzira dzose dzearitari, nezviri mukati mechidzitiro, uye muchashumira mashumiro sechipo cheupirisiti hwenyu, uye mutorwa anoswedera achafa.

Ishe akataura kuna Aroni, achiti, Tarira, ini ndakakupai kuchengeta kwemichero yekutanga kubva pazvinhu zvese zvakanatswa kwandiri nevanakomana vaIsraeri. Ndakazvipa kwamuri semibairo, nekuvanakomana venyu pamwe chete nemi, semutemo wekusingaperi. Uye izvi ngazvive kwamuri kubva kune zvakaita zvitsvene zvinhu zvitsvene zvemipiro, kubva kuzvipo zvose zvavo, uye kubva kuzvibairo zvose zvavo, uye kubva kudarika kwose kwavo, uye kubva kuzvivi zvose zvavo, zvakawanda sezvavanodzosera kwandiri kubva kuzvinhu zvitsvene zvose, kwauri zvichava uye kuvanakomana vako. Munzvimbo tsvene-tsvene muchaidya izvo; varume vese vachaidya izvo, iwe nevanakomana vako; zvichava zvitsvene kwamuri.

Uye izvi zvichava kwamuri zvibereko zvekutanga zvipo zvavo, kubva kuzvipiriso zvese zvevanakomana vaIsraeri. Kwauri ndakapa izvo, nekuvanakomana vako, nekunasikana vako pamwe chete newe, mutemo wekusingaperi. Wese akachena

mumba mako achadya izvo.

Zvibereko zvose zvekutanga zvemafuta, nezvibereko zvose zvekutanga zvewaini, nezviyo, zvibereko zvavo zvekutanga, zvose zvavangapa kuna Ishe, ndazvipa kwauri. Zvibereko zvokutanga zvose zviri munyika yavo, zvavanouya nazvo kuna Ishe, zvichava zvako; munhu wose akachena mumba mako achadya izvo.

Zvese zvakatsaurirwa muvanakomana vaIsraeri zvichava zvako. Uye wose anozarura chizvaro kubva panyama yose, sevazhinji sevanopa kuna Ishe kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, zvichava zvako, asi matangwe evanhu achadzikinurwa nerudzikinuro, uye matangwe emhuka dzisina kuchena uchadzikinura. Uye kudzikinurwa kwake, kubva pamwedzi mumwe wokuberekwa, kukosha mashekeri mashanu, maererano neshekeri dzvene, makumi maviri emaobhori. Kunze kwedangwe remhuru nedangwe remakwai, nedangwe rembudzi hausi kudzikinura, zvitsvene zviri, uye ropa razvo uchadururura paaritari, uye mafuta uchabaira sechibairo chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe.

Uye nyama ichava yako, sezvo chipfuva chechipiriso chokuninira uye ruoko rwerudyi zviri zvako. Zvese zvipiriso zvezvinhu zvitsvene, zvese zvakabviswa nevanakomana vaIsraeri kuna Ishe, ndakapa kwauri nevanakomana vako nevanasikana vako pamwe chete newe, mutemo wekusingaperi, sungano yemunyu wekusingaperi iri pamberi paIshe, kwauri

nembeu yako pamwe chete newe.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Aroni, achiti: Munyika yavo hauzogara nhaka, uye haugavi nomugove pakati pavo, nekuti ini ndiri mugove wako nenhaka yako pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

Uye kuvanakomana vaLevi, tarirai, ndakapa zvose zvegumi muIsraeri senhaka pachinzvimbo yebasa ravo, sezvo ivo vachishumira basa mutende weuchapupu. Uye havachazouyi zvakare vanakomana vaIsraeri mutende reuchapupu kuti vatore chivi chinouraisa. Uye muRevhi pachake achashumira basa retende reuchapupu, uye ivo pachavo vachatora zvivi zvavo, mutemo wekusingaperi kusvikira kumazera avo, uye pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri havazogari nhaka. Nokuti zvegumi zvevanakomana vaIsraeri, zvose zvavachatsaurira Ishe sechibayiro, ndakapa kuvaRevhi senhaka. Nekuda kwaizvozvo ndakataura kwavari kuti: Pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri havazogara nhaka.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Uye kuna vaRevhi uchataura, uye uchati kwavari, Kana mukagamuchira kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri chegumi, icho ndakakupai kubva kwavari mumugovano, muchabvisa imi kubva kwacho chipiriso kuna Ishe, chegumi kubva kune chegumi. Uye zvichaverengerwa kwamuri zvipo zvenyu sezviyo kubva paburiro, uye chipo kubva pachisviniro chewaini. Saka muchatsaura ivo, uye imi kubva kuzvipo zvose zvaIshe, kubva kuzvegumi zvenyu zvose, zvose zvamuchagamuchira kubva

kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye muchapa kubva kwazvo chipo kuna Ishe, kuna Aroni mupristi. Kubva pazvipo zvenyu zvose munofanira kutsaura chipiriso kuna Ishe, kubva pazvibereko zvekutanga zvose, chinhu chakatsaurwa kubva kwacho. Uye uchataura kwavari kuti, Pamunotora zvibereko zvekutanga kubva kwazviri, zvichaverengerwa kuvaRevhi sechibuda kubva paburiro, uye sechibuda kubva pachisviniro chewaini. Uye muchaidya izvo munzvimbo dzose imi nemhuri dzenyu, nekuti mubhadharo uyu kwamuri uri pachinzvimbo cheushumiri hwenyu hwemutende weChipupuriro. Uye hamuzogamuchiri chivi kuburikidza nazvo, nekuti kana mukabvisa zvibereko zvekutanga kubva kwazviri, uye zvinhu zvitsvene zvevanakomana vaIsraeri hamuzozvisvibisi, kuti murege kufa.

19

Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni achiti, Uyu mutemo wemutemo, zvose zvakaraira Ishe, achiti, taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ngavatore kwauri tsiru dzvuku risina chakanganisa, risina chakanganisa mukati maro, uye risina kuiswa joko pamusoro paro. Uye uchapa iyo kuna Ereazari mupristi, uye vachaiunza kunze kwemusasa kunzvimbo yakachena, uye vachaiuraya pamberi pake. Uye Ereazari achatora kubva muropa rayo, uye achasasa pamberi pechiso chetende reuchapupu neropa rayo kanomwe. Uye vachapisa iyo pamberi pake, uye ganda nenyama yayo neropa rayo pamwe chete netsvina yayo zvichatsva. Uye mupristi achatora huni

dzomusidhari nehisopi netsvuku, uye vachakanda mukati mepakati pekupiswa kwetsiru.

Uye mupristi achashambidza nguo dzake, uye achashamba muviri wake nemvura, uye mushure mezvinhu izvi achapinda mumusasa, uye mupristi achava akasviba kusvikira manheru. Uye iye anopisa iyo achashambidza nguo dzake, uye achashamba muviri wake, uye achasvibiswa kusvikira manheru. Murume akachena achaunganidza madota ehokonono, uye achaisa kunze kwemusasa munzvimbo yakachena, uye achava weungano yevanakomana vaIsraeri mukuchengeta; mvura yekusasa kuchenesa iri. Uye iye anounganidza madota ehokonono achasuka nguvo dzake, uye asina kuchena achava kusvikira manheru, uye zvichava kuvanakomana vaIsraeri nekuvaeni vanogara mutemo wekusingaperi.

Ani naani anobata munhu akafa achava asina kuchena kwemazuva manomwe. Uyu achanatsiwa pazuva rechitatu napazuva rechinomwe, uye achava akachena. Asi kana asina kunatsiwa pazuva rechitatu napazuva rechinomwe, haazovi akachena. Munhu wose anobata munhu akafa, kana munhu akafa, uye asingachenurwi, akasvibisa tende raIshe, mweya uyu uchaparadzwa kubva muIsraeri, nekuti mvura yekuchenesa haina kusaswa pamusoro pake, haana kuchena, tsvina yake ichiri maari. Uye uyu ndiwo mutemo: kana munhu akafa mumba, munhu wose anopinda mumba, nezvose zviri mumba, zvichava zvisina kuchena kwemazuva manomwe. Uye midziyo

yese yakavhurwa isina chisunga chakasungwa pairi, hazvina kuchena. Uye wose uyo angabata pamusoro pechiso chemunda munhu akakuvadzwa kana chitunha kana pfupa remunhu kana guva, mazuva manomwe achasvibiswa.

Uye vachatora kune asina kuchena kubva pamadota akapiswa ekuchenesa, uye vachadira pamusoro payo mvura mhenyu mumudziyo. Uye achatora hisopi, uye achanyika mumvura murume akachena, uye achasasa pamusoro peimba, uye pamusoro pemidziyo, uye pamusoro pemweya, vakawanda sevangave ikoko, uye pamusoro peakabata pfupa remunyori, kana wemukuvadzwa, kana weakafa, kana weguva. Uye munhu akachena achasasa pamusoro peiye asina kuchena pazuva rechitatu uye pazuva rechinomwe, uye achanatswa pazuva rechinomwe, uye achasuka nguo dzake, uye achashamba nemvura, uye achava asina kuchena kusvikira manheru. Uye munhu uyo angava akasvibiswa, uye asina kucheneswa, mweya iwoyo uchaparadzwa kubva pakati peungano, nekuti akasvibisa zvinhu zvitsvene zvaIshe, nekuti mvura yekusasa haina kusaswa pamusoro pake, haana kuchena. Uye ichava kwamuri mutemo wekusingaperi, uye iye anosasa mvura yekuchenesa, achageza nguvo dzake, uye iye anobata mvura yekuchenesa, asina kuchena achava kusvikira manheru. Uye chose chichabatwa neiye asina kuchena, chichava chisina kuchena, uye mweya unobata, uchava usina kuchena kusvikira manheru.

20

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri, ungano yose, vakauya murenje reSini, mumwedzi wokutanga, uye vanhu vakagara muKadheshi, uye Miriamu akafira ikoko, uye akavigwa ikoko. Uye mvura yakanga isipo kuungano, uye vakaungana pamusoro paMoses naAaron. Uye vanhu vakapopotedzana naMozisi vachiti, Dai takafa pakuparadzwa kwehama dzedu pamberi paIshe. Uye nei makauyisa ungano yaShe kurenje iri kuti muzotiuraya isu nezvipfuwo zvedu? Uye nei izvi? Makatikwidza isu kubva kuIjipiti, kuti tiuye kunzvimbo iyi yakaipa, nzvimbo isingadyarwi, isina mionde, isina mizambiringa, isina matamba, uye isina mvura yokunwa.

Mozisi naAroni vakauya vachibva pamberi peungano vakaenda pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, vakawira pasi nezviso zvavo, uye kubwinya kwaIshe kwakaonekwa kwavari. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tora tsvimbo yako, uye unganidza ungano, iwe naAroni mukoma wako, mutaure kudombo pamberi pavo, uye richapa mvura yaro. Muchabudisa mvura kubva mudombo kwavari, uye muchapa ungano nezvipfuwo zvavo kunwa. Uye Mozisi akatora tsvimbo yaiva pamberi paIshe, sezvaakarayira Ishe. Mozisi naAroni vakaunganidza ungano pamberi pedombo, uye akati kwavari, Inzwai yangu imi vasingateereri, ko hatizokubvisiri mvura kubva mudombo iri here? Uye Mozisi akasimudza ruoko rwake, akarova dombo netsvimbo kaviri, mvura yakawanda yakabuda, ungano yakanwa, nezvipfuwo zvavo. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi naAroni, Nokuti hamuna kutenda kundiita mutsvene pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, nekuda kweizvi hamuzopinzi imi

ungano iyi munyika yandakavapa. Iyi ndiyo mvura yeGakava, nekuti vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapokana pamberi paIshe, uye akaitwa mutsvene pakati pavo.

Uye Mosesi akatuma nhume kubva kuKadheshi kuna mambo weEdhomu, achiti, Izvi ndizvo zvinotaura hama yako Israeri: Iwe unoziva nhamo yese yakawana isu. Madzibaba edu vakaburuka vakaenda kuIjipiti, uye takagara muIjipiti mazuva akawanda, uye vaIjipiti vakatitambudza isu nemadzibaba edu. Uye takadanidzira kuna Ishe, uye Ishe akanzwa inzwi redu, uye akatuma mutumwa, akatibudisa muIjipiti, uye zvino tiri muKadheshi, guta riri pamuganhu wako. Tichapfuura nenyika yako, asi hatizopfuuri neminda, kana neminda yemizambiringa, uye hatizomwi mvura kubva mugomba rako. Tichafamba nenzira youmambo, tisingatsaukiri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kusvikira tapfuura miganhu yako. Uye Edhomu akati kwaari, Hausi kuzopfuura kuburikidza neni, kana kuti kwete, muhondo ndichabuda kuzomusangana newe. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vanoti kwaari, Tichapfuura parutivi rwegomo. Kana tikamwa mvura yako, ini nezvipfuwo zvangu, ndichakuripa. Asi chinhu ichi hachina basa, tichapfuura parutivi rwegomo. Asi iye akati, Kwete, hauzopfuura kuburikidza neni. Edhomu akabuda kuzosangana naye nechaunga chikuru uye nesimba guru. Uye Edomu haana kuda kupa Israeri mvumo yekupfuura nomumiganhu make, uye Israeri akatsauka kubva kwaari. Uye vakabva muKadheshi, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri, ungano yose, vakasvika kuGomo reHori.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naAroni mugomo reHori pamiganhu yenyika yeEdhomu, achiti, Aroni ngaawedzerwe kuvanhu vake, nokuti hamusi kuzopinda munyika yandakapa vanakomana vaIsraeri, nokuti makandimutsa pamvura yekutuka. Tora Aroni, naEreazari mwanakomana wake, uye ukwidze kuenda mugomo reHori, pamberi peungano yose. Uye bvisa Aroni nguvo yake, uye pfekesa Ereazari mwanakomana wake, uye Aroni awedzerwa ngaafe ikoko. Uye Mozisi akaita sezvo Ishe akamurayira, uye akamukwidza kuGomo reHori, pamberi peungano yese, Uye akabvisa Aaron nguvo dzake, uye akapfekedza Ereazari mwanakomana wake idzo, uye Aaron akafa pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, uye Mozisi naEreazari vakaburuka kubva mugomo. Uye ungano yose yakaona kuti Aroni akanga asunungurwa, uye imba yose yaIsraeri yakachema Aroni kwamazuva makumi matatu.

21

Uye mambo muKenani weAradhi aigara murenje akanzwa kuti Israeri akanga auya nenzira yeAtareini, uye akarwa naIsraeri, uye akatora vamwe vavo senhapwa. Uye Israeri akanyengetera mhiko kuna Ishe, uye akati, Kana muchiisa vanhu ava muruoko rwangu, ndichaparadza chaizvo ivo nemaguta avo. Ishe akanzwa inzwi raIsraeri, uye akaisa muKenani mumaoko ake, uye akamutsvaurira kuna Mwari pamwe chete nemaguta ake, uye vakadana zita renzvimbo iyoyo kuti Yakatukwa.

Uye vakabva kubva muHor wegomo nenzira yakananga kugungwa dzvuku, vakapoteredza nyika yeEdhomu, uye vanhu vakaora mwoyo munzira. Uye vanhu vakataura vachipikisa Mwari uye Mozisi, vachiti, Nei makaita izvi? Makatibudisa muIjipiti kuti muzotiuraya murenje here? Nokuti hapana chingwa, uye hapana mvura, uye mweya wedu unozvidza chingwa chisina maturo ichi. Uye Ishe akatumira nyoka dzinouraya kuvanhu, uye dzakaruma vanhu, uye vanhu vakawanda vevanakomana vaIsraeri vakafa. Vanhu vakati vasvika kuna Mozisi, vakati, Takatadza, nokuti takataura zvinopesana naJehovha uye newe. Naizvozvo unyengetere kuna Jehovha kuti abvise nyoka kubva kwatiri. Mozisi akanyengetera kuna Ishe pamusoro pevanhu, uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Zviitire nyoka, uye uiise pamusoro pechiratidzo, uye zvichava kuti kana nyoka ikaruma munhu, wese akarumwa achiona iyo achararama. Mosesi akagadzira nyoka yemhangura, uye akaimisa pamusoro pechiratidzo, uye zvakaitika kuti apo nyoka yairuma munhu, uye munhu uyu akatarisa pamusoro penyoka yemhangura, akararama.

Vana vaIsraeri vakabva, uye vakadzika musasa muObhoti. Uye vakasimudza kubva kuObhoti, vakadzika musasa muAcharigai mhiri murenje, uri pamberi peMoabhu, kumabvazuva. Uye kubva ipapo vakabva, uye vakadzika musasa mumupata weZaredi. Uye kubva ikoko vakati vabva, vakadzika musasa mhiri kweArnon murenje, icho chinobuda kubva kumiganhu yevaAmori, nekuti Arnon ndiwo muganhu weMoabhu, uri pakati peMoabhu neMuAmori. Nekuda yeizvi zvinotaurwa

mubhuku, Hondo yaIshe yakapisa Zahab nenzizi dzeArnon. Uye hova dzakagadzwa kuti Er agare, uye dzakabatanidzwa nemiganhu yeMoabhi.

Uye kubva ipapo tsime, ichi chitsime icho Ishe akataura naye kuna Mozisi achiti, Unganidza vanhu, uye ndichavapa mvura yokunwa. Ipapo Israeri akaimba rwiyo urwu pamusoro petsime, tangai kwariri tsime, Vakachera icho vatongi, vakachera icho madzimambo emarudzi muumambo hwavo, pakutonga kwavo. Uye kubva mutsime kuenda kuManthanaein, uye kubva kuManthanaein kuenda kuNaaliel, uye kubva kuNaaliel kuenda kuBamoth, uye kubva kuBamoth kuenda kuIanin, iri mubani raMoab, kubva pamusoro pegomo rakavezwa, rinotarisa kwakananga kurenje.

Uye Mozisi akatuma vakuru kuna Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, nemashoko erugare, achiti, Tichapfuura nenyika yako, tichafamba nenzira, hatizotsauki kuenda kumunda kana kumunda wemizambiringa. Hatichanwi mvura kubva mutsime wako, tichafamba nenzira youmambo, kusvikira tapfuura miganhu yako. Uye Sihoni haana kubvumira Israeri kupfuura nomumiganhu yake, uye Sihoni akaunganidza vanhu vake vese, uye akabuda kundorwa neIsraeri murenje, uye akasvika kuJahaz, uye akaronga hondo neIsraeri. Uye Israeri akamurova nekumuuraya nebakatwa, uye vakatora nyika yake, kubva kuArinoni kusvika kuJabhoki, kusvika kuvanakomana veAmoni, nekuti Jazeri ndiwo muganhu wevanakomana veAmoni. Uye Israeri akatora maguta ose aya, uye Israeri akagara mumaguta

ose evaAmoriti, muHeshboni, uye muose aiva pakuganhurana nayo. Nekuti Heshibhoni raiva guta raSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uye iye akarwa namambo weMoabhi panguva yapfuura, uye vakatora nyika yake yese kubva kuAroeri kusvika kuArinoni. Nekuda kweizvozvi, vanhu vanotaura muzvirahwe vachati, Uyai muHeshbon, kuti guta raSihon rivakwe uye rigadzirwe. Nokuti moto wakabuda kubva muHeshbon, murazvo kubva muguta raSihon, uye wakaparadza kusvika kuMoab, uye wakamedza mbiru dzeArnon. Nhamo kwauri Moabhi, waparara vanhu vaKamoshi. Vanakomana vavo vakapiwa kuti vachengetedzwe, uye vanasikana vavo vakava nhapwa kuna Mambo Sihoni wevaAmori. Uye mbeu yavo ichaparara, Heshibhoni kusvika Dhaibhoni, uye vakadzi vakabatisa moto pamusoro peMoabhu.

Akagara Israel mumaguta ose evaAmori. Uye Mozisi akatuma vanhu kunosora Jazeri, vakaitora pamwe chete nemisha yayo, uye vakadzinga vaAmori vaigara ikoko. Uye vakati vadzoka, vakakwira nzira yaienda kuBhashani, uye Ogi mambo weBhashani akabuda kuzosangana navo, pamwe chete navanhu vake vose kuti vazorwa navo muEdrei. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mosesi, Usatya iye, nekuti ndakamuisa mumaoko ako, pamwe chete nevanhu vake vese nenyika yake yese. Uchamuitira sezvawakaita kuna Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo aigara muHeshbhoni. Uye vakarova iye nevanakomana vake, nevanhu vake vose, kusvikira pasina kusiya mupukunyuki wake, uye vakagara nhaka nyika yake.

22

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva vakadzika musasa kumadokero kweMoabhu paJodhani pakatarisana neJeriko. Uye Bharaki mwanakomana waZipori aona zvose zvakaitwa naIsraeri kuvaAmori Uye Moabhi akatya vanhu zvikuru nokuti vakanga vakawanda, uye Moabhi akanzwa kusagutsikana nokuda kwevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye Moabhi akati kudare revakuru veMidhiani, Iye zvino ungano iyi ichananzva vese vakatikomberedza, sezvinonanzwa mhuru zvinhu zvitema mumunda. Uye Bharaki mwanakomana waSepori aiva mambo weMoabhi panguva iyoyo. Uye akatuma nhume kuna Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori kuPetori, riri pamusoro perwizi rwenyika yevanakomana vevanhu vake, kuti vandomudana, achiti, Tarira, vanhu vakabuda kubva muIjipiti, uye tarira, vakafukidza chiso chenyika, uye vanogara pedyo neni. Uye zvino uya unditukire vanhu ava, nekuti vakasimba kupfuura isu, kana tikakwanisa kuvarova, uye ndichabudisa ivo munyika, nekuti ndinoziva kuti avo vaunoropafadza, vanoropafadzwa, uye avo vaunotuka, vakatukwa. Dare remakurukota reMoabhu rakaenda, nedare remakurukota reMidhiani, nezviprofita mumaoko avo, vakauya kuna Bharamu, vakataura kwaari mashoko aBharaki. Uye akati kwavari, Garai pano usiku, uye ndichakupindurai zvinhu zvingataura Ishe kwandiri, uye vatongi veMoabhu vakagara kuna Bharamu.

Mwari akauya kuna Bharamu akati kwaari, Vanhu ava vabva

kupi kwamuri? Uye Bharamu akati kuna Mwari, Bharaki mwanakomana waZipori, mambo weMoabhu, akatuma ivo kwandiri achiti, Tarira, vanhu vakabuda kubva muIjipiti, uye vakafukidza chiso chenyika, uye ava vanogara pedyo neni. Zvino uya unditukire iye, kuti ndikwanise kumurova uye ndimudzinge kubva munyika. Uye Mwari akati kuna Bharamu, Usaenda navo, uye usatuka vanhu avo, nokuti vakaropafadzwa. Uye Bharamu akasimuka mangwanani, akati kuvatongi vaBharaki, Dzokerai kuna ishe wenyu, Mwari haandibvumiri kuenda nemwi. Uye vatongi veMoabhi vakasimuka, vakauya kuna Bharaki, uye vakati, Bharamu haadi kuenda nesu.

Uye Bharaki akawedzerazve kutumira vatongi vakawanda, uye vaikudzwa kupfuura ava. Vakauya kuna Bharamu, vakati kwaari, Zvanzi naBharaki mwanakomana waSepori: Ndinokumbira kuti usarega kuuya kwandiri. Ndichakukudza zvikuru, uye zvose zvaunotaura ndichazviitira iwe, saka uya unditukire vanhu ava. Uye Bharamu akapindura, akati kuvatumwa vaBharaki, Kana Bharaki achindipa imba yake izere nesirivha negoridhe, handizokwanisi kudarika shoko raIshe Mwari, kuti ndiite chinhu chidiki kana chikuru mupfungwa dzangu. Uye zvino garai pano imi usiku huno, uye ndichaziva zvimwe Ishe achawedzera kutaura kwandiri. Uye Mwari akauya kuna Bharamu usiku, uye akati kwaari, Kana varume ava vakasvika kuzokudana iwe, simuka utevere kwavari, asi shoko randichataura kwauri, ndicho chauchaita.

Uye Bharamu akamuka mangwanani, akaisungisa mbongoro

yake, uye akaenda nevatungamiri veMoabhu. Uye Mwari akatsamwa muhasha nekuti iye akaenda, uye nhume yaMwari yakasimuka kuti ipikise iye, uye iye akanga akatasva pamusoro pembongoro yake, uye varanda vake vaviri vakanga vanaye. Mbongoro yakati yaona mutumwa waMwari akamira munzira achipikisa, aine munondo wakavhomorwa muruoko rwake, mbongoro yakatsauka kubva munzira ndokuenda kumhara, uye akairova netsvimbo yake kuti aidzorere munzira.

Uye mutumwa waMwari akamira mumigero yeminda yemizambiringa, ruzhowa kuno uye ruzhowa kuno, Mbongoro yakati yaona mutumwa waMwari, yakazvitsindira parusvingo, uye yakapwanya rutsoka rwaBharamu parusvingo, uye iye akaenderera mberi kuitova.

Mutumwa waMwari akawedzerazve, akaenda akandomira munzvimbo yakamanikana, yakanga isina nzvimbo yokutsaukira kurudyi kana kuruboshwe. Mbongoro yakati yaona mutumwa waMwari, yakagara pasi paBharamu, uye Bharamu akatsamwa, ndokurova mbongoro netsvimbo. Uye Mwari akazarura muromo wembongoro, uye inoti kuna Bharaamu, Ndakakuitirei, zvamandirova rwechitatu? Bharamu akati kumbongoro, Iwe wakandiseka, uye dai ndaiva nomunondo muruoko mangu, ndingadai ndakakubaya. Uye mbongoro inoti kuna Bharamu, Handisi ini mbongoro yako yawanga uchitasva kubva pauduku hwako kusvikira nhasi here? Ndakambokuita chinhu chakadai here? Iye akati, Kwete. Asi Mwari akafukura maziso aBharamu, uye akaona mutumwa

waIshe akamira achipikisa munzira, uye munondo wakavhomorwa muruoko rwake, uye akakotama akanamata nechiso chake. Uye mutumwa waMwari akati kwaari, Nei wakarova mbongoro yako rwechitatu? Tarira, ini ndakabuda kuzokurwisa, nekuti nzira yako haina kunaka pamberi pangu. Mbongoro yakandiona, ikatsauka kubva kwandiri rwechitatu. Uye kana isina kutsauka, zvino naizvozvo iwe chaizvo ndingadai ndakakuuraya, asi iyoyo ndingadai ndakamuchengeta. Uye Bharamu akati kumutumwa waShe, Ndakatadza, nokuti ndakanga ndisingazivi kuti iwe wakandimirira munzira kuzondisangana, uye zvino kana zvisingakufadzi, ndichadzoka. Uye mutumwa waMwari akati kuna Bharamu, Enda pamwe chete nevanhu, asi shoko randichataura kwauri, ndicho chete chaunofanira kutaura. Uye Bharamu akaenda nevatongi vaBharaki.

Uye Bharaki paakanzwa kuti Bharamu asvika, akabuda kunosangana naye, kuenda kuguta reMoabhu, riri pamuganhu weArinoni, riri kuchikamu chemuganhu. Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Handina here kukutumira kuzokudana? Nei usina kuuya kwandiri? Chokwadi handizokwanisi kukukudza here? Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Tarira, ndauya kwauri zvino. Ndichakwanisa here kutaura chimwe chinhu? Shoko iro kana Mwari akaisa mumuromo mangu, ndizvo zvandichataurwa. Uye Bharamu akaenda naBharaki, uye vakauya mumaguta emisha. Uye Bharaki akabayira makwai nemhuru, uye akatumira kuna Bharamu nekuvatungamiri vaiva naye. Uye zvakaitika mangwanani, uye Bharaki atora Bharamu,

akamukwidza pamusoro pembiru yaBhaari, uye akamuratidza kubva ikoko chikamu chevanhu.

23

Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Ndivakire pano aritari nomwe, uye undigadzirire pano mhuru nomwe nemakondobwe nomwe. Uye Bharaki akaita sezvaakaudzwa naBharamu, uye akabayira mhuru negondobwe paaritari. Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Mira pazvibayiro zvako, uye ndichaenda kana Mwari achizondiratidza pakusangana. Shoko raanozoratidza kwandiri, ndichakuudza. Bharaki akamira pazvibayiro zvake. Uye Bharamu akaenda kundobvunza Mwari, uye akaenda akarurama, uye Mwari akazviratidza kuna Bharamu, uye akati kwaari Bharamu, Zvibayiro zvinomwe ndakagadzira, uye ndakapa mhuru negondobwe pachibayiro. Mwari akaisa shoko mumuromo maBharamu, uye akati, atendeuka kuna Bharaki, Uchataura seizvi. Uye akadzokera kwaari, uye iye akanga akamira pamusoro pezvibayiro zvinopiswa zvake, uye vatongi vese veMoabhu vakanga vanaye, uye mweya waMwari wakauya pamusoro pake. Uye akatora chirevo chake akati, Kubva kuMesopotamia akanditumira Bharaki mambo weMoabhu, kubva kumakomo ekumabvazuva, achiti, Uya unditukire Jakobho, uye uya unditukire Israeri. Ndingatuka sei uyo asingatukwi naIshe? Kana ndingatuka sei uyo asingatukwi naMwari? Nokuti kubva pamusoro pemakomo ndichamuona, uye kubva pazvikomo ndichacherechedza iye, tarira, vanhu

voga vachagara, uye pakati pendudzi havazoverengwi. Ndiani akakwanisa mbeu yaJakobho, uye ndiani achaverenga mhuri dzaIsraeri? Mweya wangu ngaufe pakati pemweya yavakarurama, uye mbeu yangu ngaite sembeu yeava.

Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Chii chawaita kwandiri? Ndakakudana kuti utuke vavengi vangu, asi tarira, wakaropafadza nokuropafadza. Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Handizokuchengeti here kutaura zvose zvacho Mwari zvaanoisa mumuromo mangu? Uye Bharaki akati kwaari, Uya pano zvakare neni kunzvimbo imwe kubva kwausingamuoni ikoko, asi uchaona chikamu chake chete, vose hauzovaoni, uye unditukire iye kubva ikoko.

Uye akamutora akaenda kumunda weshongwe pamusoro pegomo rakavezwa, uye akavaka ipapo zviaritari zvinomwe, uye akabayira mhuru negondobwe pamusoro pechiaritari. Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Mira pazvibayiro zvako, asi ini ndichaenda kundobvunza Mwari. Uye Mwari akasangana naBharamu, uye akaisa shoko mumuromo make, uye akati, Dzokera kuna Bharaki, uye uchataura izvi. Uye akadzokera kwaari, uye iye akanga akamira pamusoro pechibairo chake chinopiswa chose, uye vatongi vese veMoabhu vakanga vanaye, uye Bharaki akati kwaari, Chii chakataura Ishe? Uye akatora mufananidzo wake, akati, Simuka Bharaki, uye teerera, teereresa chapupu, mwanakomana waZipori. Mwari haasi munhu kuti areve nhema, kana mwanakomana wemunhu kuti atyisidzirwe; iye akataura, haazviiti here? Achataura, uye

haazogara here? Tarira, ndakatora basa rokukomborera, ndichakomborera, uye handizodzoreri shure. Hakuchazovi nekubata muna Jakobho, uye hakuchazoonekwi kurwadziwa muna Israeri; Ishe Mwari wake anaye, zvinhu zvinobwinya zvavatungamiri maari. Mwari akamubudisa kubva muIjipiti, semubwinya wembongoro kwaari. Nokuti hakuna kuvuka muna Jakobho, uye hakuna kuvuka muna Israeri; nenguva yakafanira kuchaudzwa Jakobho, uye Israeri, kuti Mwari achaita chii. Tarira, vanhu sevana reshumba vachazosimuka, uye seshumba vachazofara; havazorara kusvikira vadya nyama yemhuka, uye vanwe ropa revanokuvadzwa.

Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Usatuka iye kwandiri, uye usaropafadza iye. Uye achipindura Bharamu, akati kuna Bharaki, Handina here kukutaurira ndichiti, Shoko iro kana achitaura Mwari, ndiro randichaita? Uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Uya nditore iwe kuenda kunzvimbo imwe, kana zvikafadza Mwari, uye unditukire iye kubva ikoko. Uye Bharaki akatora Bharamu pamusoro pemusoro weFegori, iyo inotandavara kurenje. Uye Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Ndivakire pano zviaritari zvinomwe, uye ndigadzirire pano mhuru zvinomwe nemakondobwe manomwe. Uye Bharaki akaita sezvaakaudzwa naBharamu, uye akabayira mhuru negondobwe paaritari.

24

Bharamu paakaona kuti zvakanaka pamberi paIshe kuropafadza Israeri, haana kuenda sezvaaijairwa kuenda kunosangana nezviratidzo, uye akatendeusa chiso chake akananga kurenje. Uye Bharamu akasimudza maziso ake, akaona Israeri akadzika musasa maererano nemarudzi, uye Mweya waMwari wakauya pamusoro pake. Uye akasimudza mufananidzo wake, akati, anodaro Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori, anodaro murume anoona zvechokwadi, Anoti achinzwa mashoko wesimba, uyo akaona chiratidzo chaMwari muhope, meso ake akafukurwa. Dzakanaka sei dzimba dzako Jakobho, matende ako Israeri, Semipata inofukidza, uye seminda yakanaka pamusoro perwizi, uye sematende akadzikwa naIshe, uye semisidhari pedyo nemvura. Murume achabuda kubva muumbeu hwake, uye achatonga ndudzi zhinji, uye umambo hwaGog huchakwidziridzwa, uye umambo hwake huchakura. Mwari akamubudisa muIjipiti, aine simba senyanga yemhuka ine runyanga rumwe chete, achadya marudzi avavengi vake, uye achanyungudutsa mafuta avo, uye nemiseve yake achapfura muvengi. Akarara pasi akazorora seshumbakadzi, uye seshumba diki, ndiani achamumutsa? Avo vanokuropafadza vakaropafadzwa, uye avo vanokutuka vakatukwa.

Uye Bharaki akatsamwira Bharamu, uye akarovera maoko ake pamwe chete, uye Bharaki akati kuna Bharamu, Ndakakudana kuti utuke muvengi wangu, asi tarira, wakaropafadza rwechitatu ichi. Zvino saka tiza uende kunzvimbo yako, ndakati ndichakukudza, asi zvino Ishe akakutorera kubwinya. Uye

Bharamu akati kuna Bharaki, Handina here kutaura kunyange kunhume dzako dzawakandotumira, ndichiti, Kana Bharaki akandipa imba yake izere nesirivha negoridhe, handikwanisi kudarika shoko raIshe kuti ndiite zvakanaka kana zvakaipa ndichifunga ndoga; zvose zvinotaurwa naMwari, ndizvo zvandichataurwa. Uye zvino tarira, ndinoenda kunzvimbo yangu. Uya, ndichakupa zano kwauri pamusoro pezvichaita vanhu ava kuvanhu vako pamazuva okupedzisira.

Uye akati atora mufananidzo wake, akataura,

Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori anoti, murume anotarisa zvirokwazvo anoti, anonzwa mashoko aMwari, anoziva ruzivo runobva kuna Wokumusoro-soro, uye akaona chiratidzo chaMwari muhope, maziso ake akafukurwa. Ndichamuratidza kwaari, asi kwete zvino, ndicharopafadza, asi haaswedera. Nyeredzi ichabuda kubva kuna Jakobho, munhu achasimuka kubva kuna Israeri, uye achaputsa vatungamiri veMoabhu, uye achapamba vese vanakomana vaSeti. Uye Edhomu ichava nhaka, uye nhaka ichava yaEsau muvengi wake, uye Israeri akaita nesimba. Uye achamuka kubva kuna Jakobho, uye achaparadza uyo ari kuchengetedzwa kubva muguta. Uye aona Amareki, uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati, Kutanga kwerudzi ndiAmareki, uye mbeu yavo ichaparara. Uye aona muKenite, uye atora mufananidzo wake, akataura, yakasimba nzvimbo yako yekugara, uye kana ukaisa dendere rako mudombo, Uye kana Bheori akava nedendere remano akaipa, vaAsiria vachakutapa. Uye aona Og, uye atora mufananidzo wake, akati,

Haiwa! Haiwa! Ndiani achararama kana Mwari akaisa izvi? Uye achabuda kubva muruoko rwevaKittim, uye vachashungurudza Asiria, uye vachashungurudza vaHebheru, uye ivo pachavo vachiri pamwe chete vachaparara. Uye akasimuka Bharamu akaenda, akadzokera kunzvimbo yake, uye Bharaki akaenda kumba kwake.

25

Uye Israeri akagara muShittim, uye vanhu vakasvibiswa kuita upombwe nevakunda veMoabhu. Uye vakavadana kuzvibayiro zvemifananidzo yavo, uye vanhu vakadya zvibayiro zvavo, uye vakanamata mifananidzo yavo, Uye Israeri wakapedzwa kuna Bhaari Peori, uye Ishe akatsamwiswa nehasha kuna Israeri. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tora vatungamiri vese vevanhu, uye uvaite muenzaniso pamberi paIshe pachena nezuva, uye hasha dzekutsamwa dzaIshe dzichadzoka kubva kuna Israeri. Uye Mozisi akati kumarudzi eIsraeri, Urayai mumwe nomumwe wemhuri yake iye akapedzwa kuna Bhaari Peori. Uye tarira, murume wevanakomana vaIsraeri akauya akaunza hama yake kumukadzi weMidhiani pamberi paMozisi, uye pamberi peungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri, ivo vachichema pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu. Uye Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari, mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, paakona izvozvo, akasimuka kubva pakati peungano, akatora pfumo muruoko rwake, Akapinda mushure kwemurume muIsraeri mukati mechoto, akabaya vaviri, murume muIsraeri nemukadzi

kuburikidza nechizvaro chake, uye denda rakamira pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye vakafa vari mudenda vaiva zviuru makumi maviri nemana.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Phinehas mwanakomana waEleazar mwanakomana waAaron muporofita akamisa kutsamwa kwangu kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, pakushingairira kwake neshungu dzangu pakati pavo, uye handina kuparadza vanakomana vaIsraeri mushungu dzangu. Saka ndakati, Tarira, ini ndinopa kwaari sungano yorugare. Uye ichava kwaari nekumbeu yake naye sungano youprista hwusingaperi, nokuda kwokuti akashingairira Mwari wake, uye akayananisira vanakomana vaIsraeri. Asi zita remurume muIsraeri akabayiwa, uyo akabayiwa pamwe chete nemukadzi weMidhiani, raiva Zambri, mwanakomana waSalmon, mutongi weimba yemhuri dzevaSimeoni. Uye zita remukadzi muMidhiani akarohwa raiva Chasbi, mwanasikana waShur, mutongi werudzi rweOmmoth, weimba yemhuri yevaMidhiani.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri uchiti, Ivai vavengi kuvaMidhiani uye muvarovere Nekuti ivo vanoita ruvengo nemi mukunyengera, sezvavakakuita nenyaya dze Peori, uye nenyaya ya Chasbi mwanasikana wemutongi we Midiani, hanzvadzi yavo, uyo akarohwa pazuva rekurohwa nekuda kwe Peori.

26

Uye zvakaitika mushure mekurohwa, Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi naEreazari mupristi, achiti, Tora kutanga kweungano yese yevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva pamakore makumi maviri zvichienda kumusoro, maererano nedzimba madzibaba avo, vese vanobuda kundorwa muIsraeri.

Uye Mosesi naEreazari mupristi vakataura muAraboti yeMoabhu pamusoro peJodhani pedyo neJeriko, vachiti Kubva pamakore makumi maviri ekuberekwa zvichienda kumusoro, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi, nevanakomana vaIsraeri vakabuda muIjipiti. Reuben dangwe raIsraeri, vanakomana vaReuben vaiva Enoki, nevanhu vaEnoki, kuna Phalu, vanhu vaPhalu. KunaAsron, vanhu veAsronei; kunaCharmi, vanhu veCharmi. Ava ndiwo marudzi aReuben, uye kuverenga kwavo kwakaita zvuru makumi mana nezvitatu namazana manomwe namakumi matatu.

Uye vanakomana vaPallu vaiva Eliab. Uye vanakomana vaEliab, Nemuel, naDathan, naAbiram, ava vakadanwa veungano, ava ndivo vakamukira Mozisi naAroni muungano yaKora, mumukira waIshe. Uye nyika yakavhura muromo wayo, ikavamedza ivo naKora, parufu rweungano yake, apo moto wakaparadza makumi mashanu namazana maviri, uye vakava chiratidzo Asi vana vaKorah havana kufa.

Uye vanakomana vaSimeon, vanhu vevanakomana vaSimeon, kuna Namueri, vanhu vaNamueri, kuna Jamini, vanhu vaJamini, kuna Jakini, vanhu vaJakini, Kuna Zara vanhu veZarai, kuna

Sauri, vanhu veSauli. Ava ndiwo marudzi aSimeoni kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi maviri nezviviri namazana maviri.

Vanakomana vaJudha vaiva Er naOnan, uye Er naOnan vakafa munyika yeKanaani. Vanakomana vaJudha vakava nemhuri dzavo: kuna Shiloh, mhuri yavaShelon; kuna Perez, mhuri yavaPerezite; kuna Zerah, mhuri yavaZerahite. Vanakomana vaPhares vakava: kuna Hezron, rudzi rwaAsronite; kuna Iamun, rudzi rwaIamunite. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaJudha maererano nekuongororwa kwavo, zvuru makumi manomwe nezvitanhatu namazana mashanu.

Uye vanakomana vaIssachar maererano nedzimba dzavo, kuna Tola, mhuri yavaTola; kuna Phua, mhuri yavaPhua, Kuna Iasoub, vanhu veIasoubi; kuna Samram, vanhu veSamrami. Ava vanhu vaIssachar kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, mana nemakumi matanhatu ezviuru namazana mana.

Vanakomana vaZebhuruni maererano nemadzinza avo: kuna Seredhi, rudzi rwavaSeredhi; kuna Aroni, rudzi rwavaAroni; kuna Areri, rudzi rwavaAreri. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaZebhuruni kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, makumi matanhatu ezviuru namazana mashanu.

Vanakomana vaGadhi maererano nemadzinza avo, kuna Saphoni, vanhu vaSaphoniti, kuna Hagi, vanhu vaHagiti, kuna Shuni, vanhu vaShuniti, kuAzene, vanhu veAzene, kuAddi,

vanhu veAddi, KunaArod, vanhu vaAroadi; kunaAriel, vanhu vaArieli. Ava ndiwo vanhu vavanakomana vaGadhi kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi mana nemana namazana mashanu.

Vanakomana vaAsheri maererano nemadzinza avo: kuna Jamini, rudzi rwaJamini; kuna Jesou, rudzi rwaJesou; kuna Baria, rudzi rwaBaria. Kuna Kober, vanhu vaKoberi; kuna Melchiel, vanhu vaMelchieli. Uye zita remwanasikana waAsheri rainzi Sarai. Ava ndiwo marudzi aAsher kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru zvitatu nezvina makumi mana nemazana mana.

Vanakomana vaJosefa maererano nedzimba dzavo, Manase naEfuremu.

Vanakomana vaManasseh. Kuna Machir, vanhu vaMachiri, uye Machir akabereka Gilead; kuna Gilead, vanhu vaGileadi. Uye ava vanakomana vaGiriadhi: Ahiezeri, rudzi rwaAhiezeri; kuna Cheregi, rudzi rwaCheregi. Kuna Esriel, vanhu veEsrieli; kuna Shekemu, vanhu veSychemi. Kuna Symaer, vanhu vaSymaeri, uye kuna Opher, vanhu vaOpheri. Uye kuna Saripadi, mwanakomana waOferi, haana kuva nevanakomana, asi vanasikana chete, uye aya ndiwo mazita evanasikana vaSaripadi: Mara, Noa, Hogira, Mirika, naTiriza. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaManase kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi mashanu nezviviri namazana manomwe.

Uye ava ndivo vanakomana vaEfuremu: kuna Shutera, rudzi

rwavaShutera; kuna Taanaki, rudzi rwavaTaanaki. Ava vanakomana vaSuthala, kunaEden, vanhu veEden. Ava ndiwo marudzi aEfuremu kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi matatu nezviviri namazana mashanu, ava ndiwo marudzi evanakomana vaJosefa maererano nemarudzi avo.

Vanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo: kuna Bhare, mhuri yavaBhari; kuna Ashibheri, mhuri yavaAshibheri; kuna Jahirani, mhuri yavaJahirani.

Kuна Sophan, vanhu vaSophanes. Vanakomana vaBale vakava Adhari naNoemani; kuna Adhari, rudzi rwevaAdhari, uye kuna Noemani, rudzi rweNoemani. Ava vanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, zviuru makumi matatu nemashanu namazana mashanu.

Uye vanakomana vaDan maererano nemhuri dzavo, kuna Shame, rudzi rwavaShamei, aya ndiwo marudzi aDan maererano nemhuri dzavo. Vanhu vose vaShuhamites maererano nekuverengwa kwavo, vakanga vari zviuru makumi matanhatu nemazana mana nemana.

Vanakomana vaNafutari maererano nedzimba dzavo, kuna Asieri, rudzi rwevaAsieri, kuna Gauni, rudzi rwevaGauni. Kuna Jeser, vanhu vaJeseri; kuna Sellem, vanhu vaSellemi. Ava ndiwo vanhu vaNafutari kubva pakuverengwa kwavo, makumi mana zviuru nemazana matatu.

Uku kuverengwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, mazana matanhatu ezviuru nechiuru nemazana manomwe nemakumi matatu.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Nyika ichagovaniswa kuna ava, kuti vagare nhaka maererano nokuwanda kwemazita. Kune vakawanda uchawedzera nhaka, uye kune vashoma uchaderedza nhaka yavo. Mumwe nemumwe, sezvo vakaverengerwa, achapiwa nhaka yake. Kuburikidza nemigove nyika ichagovaniswa kumazita, maererano nemarudzi emadzibaba avo vachagara nhaka. Kubva pamujenya uchaganhura nhaka yavo pakati pevazhinji nevashoma.

Uye vanakomana vaRevhi maererano nemadzinza avo, kuna Gedhisoni, rudzi rwavaGedhisoni, kuna Kaati, rudzi rwavaKaati, kuna Merari, rudzi rwavaMerari. Ava ndiwo madzinza evanakomana vaRevi: rudzi rwaRobeni, rudzi rwaHebhuroni, rudzi rwaKora, nerudzi rwaMushi, uye Koati akabereka Amuramu. Zita remukadzi wake rainzi Jokebhedhi, mwanasikana waRevhi, uyo akabereka ava kuna Revhi muIjipiti, uye akabereka kuna Amuramu Aroni naMozisi, naMiriamu hanzvadzi yavo. Aaron akava nevanakomana vanoti Nadabhi, Abhiudhi, Ereazari, naItamari. Uye Nadhabhi naAbhihu vakafa mukuuya kwavo moto wokumwe pamberi paIshe murenje reSinai. Vakava zviuru makumi maviri nezvitatu pakuverengwa kwavo, vese varume kubva pamwedzi mumwe chete kuenda mberi, nokuti havana kuverengwa pamwe chete nevanakomana vaIsraeri, nekuti havana kupiwa

mugove pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

Uye iyi ndiyo nhamba yaMoses naEleazar mupristi, ivo vakashanyira vanakomana vaIsraeri muAraboth yeMoab, pamusoro peJordan pakatarisana neJeriko. Uye pakati pavo hapana kwaiva munhu weavo vakaverengwa naMozisi naAroni, avo vakaverengwa vanakomana vaIsraeri murenje reSinai. Nokuti Ishe akati kwavari, vachafa norufu murenje, uye hapana akasara kubva kwavari kana mumwe, kunze kwaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune, naJoshua mwanakomana waNave.

27

Vanasikana vaSalpaad mwanakomana waOpher, mwanakomana waGalaad, mwanakomana waMachir, wevanhu vaManasseh, wevanakomana vaJoseph, vakauya, uye aya ndiwo mazita avo: Maala, Noua, Egla, Melcha, naThesa. uye vakamira pamberi paMozisi, uye pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi pavabati, uye pamberi peungano yose pamusuo wetende reuchapupu, vachiti, Baba vedu vakafa mugwenga, uye iye akanga asiri pakati peungano yevakaungana pamberi paIshe muungano yaKora, nokuti nemhaka yechivi chake akafa, uye vanakomana havana kuva kwaari. Regai zita rababa vedu risadzimwa kubva pakati pevanhu vake, nokuti haana mwanakomana kwaari. Tipei isu nhaka pakati pehama dzababa vedu. Uye Mozisi akauya nemhaka yavo pamberi paIshe.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, Taura kuti, zvakanaka vanasikana vaSalpaad vakataura, chipo uchavapa ivo kugara nhaka pakati pehama dzababa vavo, uye uchaisa mugove wababa vavo kwavari. Uye uchataura kuvanakomana veIsraeri, Uchitaura kuti, Kana murume akafa, uye asina mwanakomana, muchapa nhaka yake kumwanasikana wake, Kana asina mwanasikana, muchaipa nhaka kumukoma wake. Kana asina hama, muchaisa nhaka kuhama yababa vake. Kana asi vasiri hama dzababa vake, muchapa nhaka kune wemhuri yepedyo naye kubva kurudzi rwake, kuti agare nhaka yake, uye izvi zvichava mutemo wekutonga kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mosesi.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Kwira ugende kugomo riri mhiri kweJodhani, iro gomo reNabau, uone nyika yeKenani, yandiri kupa vanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vave nayo. Uye uchaiona, uye uchawedzerwa kuvanhu vako iwe, sezvo akawedzerwa Aroni hama yako mugomo reHori. Nekuti makapandukira shoko rangu murenje reSini, pakupikisa kwakaitwa neungano kuti ndiitwe mutsvene, hamuna kundiita mutsvene pamvura pamberi pavo. Uyu ndiwo mvura wekupikisana muKadheshi murenje reSini. Uye Mosesi akataura kuna Ishe, Ishe Mwari wemweya uye wenyama yose ngaagadze munhu pamusoro peungano iyi, Ani achabuda pamberi pechiso chavo, uye ani achapinda pamberi pechiso chavo, uye ani achabudisa ivo, uye ani achapinza ivo, uye ungano yaIshe haingavi semakwai asina mufudzi. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi achiti, Tora kwauri Joshua mwanakomana waNun, munhu ane mweya maari, uye

uchaisa maoko ako pamusoro pake, Uye uchamisa iye pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye uchauraira kwaari pamberi peungano yose, uye uchauraira pamusoro pake pamberi pavo. Uye iwe uchaupa kubwinya kwako pamusoro pake, kuitira kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri vateerere. Uye pamberi kwaEreazari mupristi achamira, uye vachamubvunza mutongo wokuratidza pamberi paIshe, pamuromo wake vachabuda, uye pamuromo wake vachapinda iye nevanakomana vaIsraeri pamwe chete, neungano yese.

Mozisi akaita sezvo Ishe akamurayira, uye akutora Joshua, akamumisa pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi peungano yose, Uye akaisa maoko ake pamusoro pake, uye akamugadzirisa sezvakaraira Ishe kuna Mozisi.

28

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, uchiti, Zvipo zvangu, zvipo zvangu, zvibayiro zvangu zvinoita kunhuhwirira kwakanaka, munofanira kuchengeta kuzvinipa kwandiri pamitambo yangu. Uye uchataura kwavari, Izvi ndizvo zvipiriso zvamunofanira kuuya nazvo kuna Ishe: makwayana egore rimwe chete asina chaanopomerwa, maviri pazuva, sechibairo chinopiswa, nguva dzose. Gwayana rimwe chete uchariita mangwanani, uye gwayana rechipiri uchariita manheru.

Uye uchagadzira chegumi che-ephah upfu hwakatsetseka kuita chibayiro chakasanganiswa mumafuta muchikamu chechina che-hin. Chipiriso chakapiswa chose chinoramba chiripo, icho chakaitwa mugomo reSinai kuita kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira kunozipa kuna Ishe. Uye chipiriso chomunwiwa wake chechina cheini kugwayana rimwe chete, munzvimbo tsvene uchadurura chipiriso chomunwiwa chechidhakwa chakasimba kuna Ishe, Uye gwayana rechipiri uchaita mangwanani, maererano nechibayiro charo uye maererano nechipiriso chinonwiwa charo, muchaita kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe. Pazuva reSabata munofanira kuuya nemakwayana maviri ane gore rimwe chete asina chaanasina, uye zvikamu zviviri zvegumi zvoupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta sechibayiro uye chipiriso chinonwiwa, Chipiriso chinopiswa chose cheSabata munguva dzeSabata pamusoro pechipiswa chose chinopiswa nguva dzose, uye chipiriso chinonwiwa chayo.

Uye pamwedzi mitsva muchapa chipiriso chinopiswa kuna Ishe, mhuru mbiri dzemombe, gondobwe rimwe, nemakwayana manomwe egore rimwe chete asina chipomerwa. Zvitatu zvegumi zveupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kumhuru imwe chete, uye zviviri zvegumi zveupfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kugondohwe imwe chete, Chegumi chegumi upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta kugwayana rimwe chete, chibayiro chinonhuhwirira zvinonhuhwirira, chipiriso kuna Ishe. Chipiriso chavo chinodiwa chakaenzana nehafu yeini kuti chive chemhuru

imwe chete, uye chikamu chechitatu cheini kuti chive chegondohwe imwe chete. Uye chikamu chechina cheini chewaini kuti chive chegwayana rimwe chete, ichi ndicho chipiriso chinopiswa mwedzi nomwedzi kusvikira mumwedzi ose egore.

Uye mbudzana imwe yembudzi yechivi kuna Ishe, pamwe chete nechipiriso chinopiswa chose chasingaperi chichapiriswa, pamwe chete nechipiriso chayo chinonwiwa.

Uye mumwedzi wekutanga, pazuva regumi nemana remwedzi, pasika yaIshe. Uye pazuva regumi neshanu remwedzi uyu pane mutambo, mazuva manomwe munofanira kudya chingwa chisina mbiriso. Uye zuva rekutanga rakanzi dzvene richava kwamuri; hamuzoriiti basa rese rinobatwa. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa, chipo kuna Ishe: mhuru mbiri dzinobva kuenzombe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe manomwe; zvichava zvisina chazvingapomerwa kwamuri. Uye chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe imwe. Chegumi chegumi uchaita kugwayana rimwe chete, kumagwayana manomwe. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kuyananisira pamusoro penyu. Kunze kwechipiriso chinopiswa chose chemangwanani chenguva dzose, icho chiri chipiriso chinopiswa chenguva dzose. Izvi zvichienderana neizvi muchaiita zuva nezuva mumazuva manomwe, chipo chipiriso chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe, pamusoro pechipiriso chinopiswa chose

chenguva dzose muchaita chipiriso chinonwiwa chacho. Uye zuva rechinomwe rakanzi dzvene richava kwamuri, hamufaniri kuita basa ripi zvarinenge rinoshumira muri iro.

Uye pazuva revaduku, pose pamunounza chibayiro chitsva kuna Ishe wemavhiki, yakanzi tsvene ichava kwamuri, basa rese rinoshumira hamuzoriiti. Uye muchauya nezvipiriso zvinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira kuna Ishe, mhuru mbiri dzemombe, gondobwe rimwe, nemakwayana egore nomwe asina chipomerwa. Chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe imwe chete. Chegumi chegumi kune gwayana rimwe nerimwe, kumagwayana manomwe, Uye mbudzana imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kuita yananiso pamusoro penyu, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chekusingaperi. Uye chibayiro chavo muchaita kwandiri, zvisina chipomerwa zvichava kwamuri, uye zvipiriso zvinodururwa zvavo.

29

Uye mumwedzi wechinomwe, pazuva rokutanga romwedzi, ungano tsvene ichava kwamuri, basa rose rinobatwa hamufaniri kuriita, zuva rechiratidzo richava kwamuri. Uye muchaita zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwezvinonhuhwira kuna Ishe: mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe manomwe asina

chipomerwa. Chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe imwe chete. Chegumi chegumi kune gwayana rimwe nerimwe, kumagwayana manomwe, Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kuyananisira pamusoro penyu. Kunze kwezvibayiro zvinopiswa zvemwedzi mutsva, nezvibayiro zvavo, nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo, nechibayiro chinopiswa chisingaperi, nezvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo maererano nekududzira kwavo, kuita kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwira kuna Ishe.

Uye pazuva regumi remwedzi uyu richava dzvene kwamuri, uye muchashungurudza mweya yenyu, uye hamufaniri kuita basa ripi zvaro. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa mukunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwira kuna Ishe, zvipiriso kuna Ishe, mhuru imwe kubva kumombe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe chete manomwe, asina chipomerwa achava kwamuri. Chibayiro chavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondohwe imwe chete. Chegumi chegumi kune gwayana rimwe nerimwe, mumagwayana manomwe, Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kuyananisira pamusoro penyu, kunze kwechibairo chechivi cheyananiso, uye chipiriso chinopiswa chisingaperi, chibayiro chacho, uye chipiriso chinonwiwa chacho maererano nekududzira, kuita kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira kwakakodzera, chipiriso kuna Ishe.

Uye pazuva regumi neshanu remwedzi wechinomwe uyu, rakanzi dzvene richava kwamuri, basa rese rinobatwa hamufaniri kuriita, uye mupemberere mutambo kuna Ishe mazuva manomwe. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa, chipiriso chekunhuhwirira kwakanaka kuna Ishe, pazuva rekutanga: mhuru dzemombe gumi nenhatu, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana, asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo upfu hwakatsetseka hwakasanganiswa mumafuta, zvitatu zvegumi kumhuru imwe chete, kuzvigumi nezvitatu zvemhuru, uye zviviri zvegumi kugondobwe rimwe chete, pamusoro pemagondohwe maviri. Chegumi chegumi kune gwayana rimwe nerimwe, pamusoro pemakwayana mana negumi, Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Uye pazuva rechipiri mhuru gumi nembiri, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chipomerwa. Chibayiro chavo nechipiriso chavo chemhuru, nemakondobwe, nemakwayana zvinoenderana nenhamba yavo, zvinoenderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana kubva mumbudzi imwe pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chinogara chiripo, zvibayiro zvavo uye zvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Pazuva rechitatu, mombe duku gumi nerimwe, makondobwe maviri, makwayana emakore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chaanopomerwa. Chibayiro chavo nechipiriso chavo chemhuru,

nemakondobwe, nemakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Pazuva rechina: mhuru gumi, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe gumi nemana asina chaanopomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru, nokumakondobwe, nokumakwayana, zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Pazuva rechishanu, mhuru pfumbamwe, makondobwe maviri, makwayana ane gore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chaanopomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru nekumakondobwe nekumakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva kumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chinogara chiripo, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Pazuva rechitanhatu: mhuru sere, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru, nokumakondobwe, nokumakwayana, zvichienderana

nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Pazuva rechipfumbamwe: mombe diki nomwe, makondobwe maviri, makwayana egore rimwe chete gumi nemana asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru nekumakondobwe nekumakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nedudziro yavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo. Uye pazuva rechisere pachava neungano yekupedzisa kwamuri, hamufaniri kuita basa ripi zvaro rinoshandiswa mune zuva iroro. Uye muchaunza zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuti zvive kunhuhwirira kwekunhuhwirira, zvipiriso kuna Ishe: mhuru imwe, gondobwe rimwe, makwayana egore rimwe chete manomwe asina chipomerwa. Zvibayiro zvavo nezvipiriso zvokunwa zvavo kumhuru nekugondohwe nekumakwayana zvichienderana nenhamba yavo, zvichienderana nekuronga kwavo. Uye mbudzana imwe kubva mumbudzi pamusoro pechivi, kunze kwechibayiro chinopiswa chose chasingaperi, zvibairo zvavo nezvipiriso zvinwiwa zvavo.

Izvi muchaita kuna Ishe pamitambo yenyu, kunze kweminyengetero yenyu, nezvipo zvekuzvidira yenyu, nezvipiriso zvinopiswa yenyu, nezvibayiro yenyu, nezvipiriso

zvinonwiwa yenyu, neruponeso rwenyu.

30

Uye Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri maererano nezvose zvaakarairwa naIshe. Uye Mosesi akataura kuvatungamiri vemarudzi vevanakomana vaIsraeri, achiti, Ichi ndicho shoko rakaraira Ishe. Munhu wose anopika mhiko kuna Ishe, kana kupika mhiko, kana kuzvisunga nechisunga pamusoro pemweya wake, haazoshatisi shoko rake; zvose zvinobuda mumuromo make achaita. Kana asi mukadzi akapika mhiko kuna Ishe, kana kusunga chisungo muimba yababa vake muhuduku hwake. Uye kana baba vake vakanzwa minyengetero yake nezvisungo zvake zvaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake, uye baba vake vakaramba vanyerere, ipapo minyengetero yake yese nezvisungo zvese zvaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake zvichamira kwaari. Kana asi achiramba achiramba baba vake pazuva raanozvinzwa minyengetero yake yose nezvibatanidzo zvake zvaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake, hazvizomira, uye Ishe achamuchenesa nekuti baba vake vakaramba.

Kana asi kuva kumurume, uye minyengetero yake pamusoro payo maererano nekusiyana kwemiromo yake, iyo yaakasunga pamusoro pemweya wake, Uye achaanzwa murume wake, uye acharamba anyerere kwaari pazuva raachaanzwa, uye saizvozvo zvichamira minyengetero yake yose, nezvisungo zvake zvaakasunga maererano nemweya wake, zvichamira.

Kana murume wake achiramba zvakasimba pazuva raanzwa, minyengetero yake yose nezvisungo zvake zvose zvaakazvipira pamweya wake hazvizoshanda, nekuti murume wake akazviramba, uye Ishe achamuyananisira.

Uye munyengetero wechirikadzi uye waakaraswa, zvose kana akapika maererano nemweya wake, zvichasara kwaari. Kana asi mumba memurume wake mhiko yake, kana mutongo pamusoro pemweya wake nemhiko, Uye kana murume wake akanzwa, uye akaramba anyerere kwaari, uye asingamurambidzi, ipapo minyengetero yake yese nemhiko dzake dzese dzaakaita pamusoro pemweya wake, zvichamira pamusoro pake. Kana asi murume wake akabvisa chose pazuva raanenge anzwa, zvese zvingabuda kubva pamiromo yake maererano neminyengetero yake, uye maererano nezvisungo zvemweya wake, hazvigare kwaari, murume wake akabvisa, uye Ishe achanatsa iye. Minyengetero yese nemhiko yese yesungo yokukuvadza mweya, murume wake achamisa kwaari, uye murume wake achabvisa. Kana asi achinyarara akaramba akanyarara zuva kubva pazuva, achasimbisa kwaari minyengetero yake yese, uye zvisungo zviri pamusoro pake achasimbisa kwaari, nekuti akanyarara zuva racho raakanzwa. Kana asi murume wake akabvisa mushure mezuva raakanzwa, achatora chivi chake. Iyi ndiyo mitemo Ishe yaakaraira Mozisi, pakati pemurume nomudzimai wake, uye pakati pababa nomwanasikana muhuduku ari mumba mababa.

31

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tsiva kutsiva kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva kuvaMadhiani, uye pakupedzisira uchawedzerwa kuvanhu vako. Uye Mozisi akataura kuvanhu achiti, Shongedzai varume pakati penyu, uye vamirei muhondo pamberi paIshe kuti varwise Midhiani, kuti vape kutsiva kwabva kuna Ishe kuMidhiani. Chiuru kubva kurudzi rimwe nerimwe, kubva kumarudzi ose evanakomana vaIsraeri, tumai kuti vaende kundorwa. Uye vakaverenga kubva kuzviuru zvaIsraeri, chiuru kubva kurudzi, zviuru gumi nezviviri vakapakata zvombo kuenda kuhondo. Uye Mozisi akatuma ivo, chiuru kubva kurudzi, chiuru kubva kurudzi pamwe chete nesimba ravo, uye Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi, uye midziyo mitsvene, uye hwamanda dzezviratidzo mumaoko avo.

Uye vakamira muhondo pamusoro peMidhiani, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi, uye vakauraya vese vechirume. Uye vakauraya madzimambo eMidhiani pamwe chete nevakakuvadzwa vavo, uye Evhi, uye Rekemu, uye Shuri, uye Huri, uye Robhoki, madzimambo vashanu veMidhiani, uye Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori vakavauraya nemunondo pamwe chete nevakakuvadzwa vavo. Uye vakapamba vakadzi veMidhiani, nenhumbi dzavo, nemombe dzavo, nezvese zvinhu zvavo, uye vakapamba simba ravo. Uye maguta avo ese aiva munzvimbo dzavo dzekugara, nemafamu avo, vakaapisa

nomoto. Uye vakatora zvakapambwa zvavo zvose, nezvose zvakapambwa zvavo kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka. Uye vakauya kuna Mosesi nokuna Ereazari mupristi, uye kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, nhapwa, nezvakapambwa, nezvakabirwa kumusasa kuAraboti yeMoabhu, iri pamusoro peJodhani maererano neJeriko. Uye Mozisi naEreazari mupristi nevatongi vese veungano vakabuda kundomuchingamidza kunze kwemusasa. Uye Mozisi akatsamwira vatariri vehondo, vatungamiriri vechiuru nevatungamiriri vezana, vaiuya vachibva kuhondo. Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Nei makaponesa vanhukadzi vese? Idzi nokuti dzakanga dziri kuvanakomana vaIsraeri maererano neshoko raBharaamu rekutsaura uye kufuratira shoko raShe, nekuda kwaFegori, uye denda rakauya muungano yaShe. Uye zvino urayai vese vechirume mune zvakapambwa zvese, uye mukadzi wese akaziva mubhedha wemurume, muurayei. Uye vakadzi vose vakapambwa vasina kumboziva mubhedha wemurume, vachengetei vari vapenyu. Uye imi munodzika musasa kunze kwemusasa kwemazuva manomwe, mumwe nemumwe akauraya uye anobata akaurayiwa achanatswa pazuva rechitatu, uye pazuva rechinomwe imi uye nhapwa dzenyu. Uye zvifukidzo zvose nemudziyo wose wedehwe, nebasa rose rinogadzirwa neganda rembudzi, nemudziyo wose wematanda, munofanira kuzvinatsa.

Uye Ereazari mupristi akataura kuvarume vehondo vaiuya kubva kuhondo, Ichi ndicho chikumbiro chemutemo chakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mozisi. Kunze kwegoridhe nesirivha

nendarira nesimbi nemutobvu netini, Chinhu chese chinopfuura mumoto chichanatswenwa, asi kana nemvura yekuchenesa chichanatswa, uye zvese zvisingapfuuri nemumoto zvichapfuura nemumvura. Uye sukurai nguo nomusi wechinomwe, uye muchachengetedzwa, uye mushure meizvozvi muchapinda mumusasa.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Tora huwandu hwezvakapambwa zvekutapwa kubva kumunhu kusvika kumhuka, iwe naEleazari mupristi nevatungamiri vemhuri dzeungano. Uye munofanira kuganhura zvakapambwa pakati pevarwi vakaenda kuhondo, uye pakati peungano yese. Uye muchatsaura mugove kuna Ishe kubva kuvarume varwi vakaenda muhondo, mweya mumwe chete kubva pamazana mashanu, kubva kuvarume, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo, uye kubva kunzombe, uye kubva kumakwai, uye kubva kumbongoro. Uye kubva kuhafu yavo muchatore. Uye uchaipa Ereazari mupristi zvibereko zvekutanga zvaIshe. Uye kubva kuhafu yevanakomana vaIsraeri uchatore mumwe kubva pamakumi mashanu kubva kuvanhu, uye kubva kumombe, uye kubva kumakwai, uye kubva kumbongoro, uye kubva kuzvipfuwo zvese, uye uchapa izvo kuvaRevhi vanochengeta zvakarindwa mutende waShe.

Mozisi naEreazari mupristi vakaita sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mozisi. Uye kuwanda kwezvakapambwa izvo varume varwi vakapamba, kubva kuzviri makwai, kwaiva mazana matanhatu ezviuru nemakumi manomwe nezvishanu ezviuru. Uye mombe,

makumi manomwe nezviviri zvezviuru, Uye mbongoro, makumi matanhatu neimwe churu, Uye mweya yevanhu kubva kuvakadzi vasina kuziva mubhedha wemurume, mweya yese, zviuru makumi matatu nezviviri. Uye hafu, iyo mugove wevakaenda kuhondo, kubva pamuwero wemakwai, yaiva mazana matatu nemakumi matatu ezviuru nezviuru zvinomwe namazana mashanu. Uye zvakaitika kuti mugove waIshe kubva kumakwai waiva mazana matanhatu namakumi manomwe neshanu. Uye mombe, makumi matatu nezvitanhatu zviuru, uye mugove waShe, makumi manomwe nevaviri, Uye mbongoro, zviuru makumi matatu nemazana mashanu, uye mutero waShe, makumi matanhatu neimwe. Uye mweya yevanhu, gumi nematanhatu zviuru, uye magumo avo kuna Ishe, makumi matatu nemaviri mweya.

Uye Mozisi akapa magumo kuna Ishe, chipiriso chaMwari, kuna Ereazari mupristi, sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi. kubva kuhafu yevanakomana vaIsraeri, iyo yakaparadzaniswa naMozisi kubva kuvarume varwi. Uye hafu yeungano kubva kumakwai yakanga iri mazana matatu nemakumi matatu ezviuru nezvinomwe zviuru nemazana mashanu. Uye mombe, makumi matatu nezvitanhatu zviuru, Mbongoro, zviuru makumi matatu namazana mashanu, Uye mweya yevanhu, gumi nenhanhatu zviuru. Mosesi akatora chimwe kubva pamakumi mashanu kubva pahafu yevanakomana vaIsraeri, kubva kuvanhu uye kubva kuzvipfuwo, uye akazvipa kuvaRevhi vaichengeta varindi vetende yaIshe, nenzira yakarayira Ishe kuna Mosesi.

Uye vese vakagadzwa muzvikamu zvezviuru zvehondo, vatungamiri vezviuru nevatungamiri vemazana, vakauya kuna Mosesi, Uye vakati kuna Mozisi, Varanda venyu vakatora uwandu hwevarume vevarwi vaibva kwatiri, uye hapana kushanduka kubva kwavari kana mumwe. Uye takapa chipo kuna Ishe, murume wega wega zvaakawana zvinhu zvegoridhe: chiketani, chiketani chetsoka, mhete, chiketani cheruoko, neuketani hwemutsipa, kuti tiyananisire pamberi paIshe. Uye Mozisi naEreazari mupristi vakatora goridhe kubva kwavari, midziyo yese yakagadzirwa. Uye goridhe rose raiva chipiriso chavakabvisa kuna Ishe, raiva mashekeri zviuru gumi nematanhatu namazana manomwe namakumi mashanu, kubva kuvatungamiriri vezviuru nokuvatungamiriri vemazana. Uye varume varwi vakapamba mumwe nemumwe pachake. Uye Mozisi naEreazari mupristi vakatora goridhe kubva kuvatungamiriri vezvuru nokuvatungamiriri vemazana, vakazvipinza mutende reuchapupu, sechirangaridzo chevanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi paIshe.

32

Vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi vaiva nemombe dzakawanda kwazvo, uye vakaona nyika yeJazeri nenyika yeGireadhi, uye nzvimbo yacho yaiva nzvimbo yakafanira mombe. Vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi vakaswedere vakataura kuna Mosesi, nokuna Ereazari mupristi, uye nokuna vatongi veungano, vachiti, Ataroth,

neDaibon, naJazer, naNimrah, naHeshbon, naElealeh, naSebama, naNebo, naBaian, Nyika yakapiwa naIshe pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri inyika yemombe, uye varanda venyu vane mombe. Vakati, Kana takawana nyasha pamberi penyu, nyika iyi ngaipiwe kuvaranda venyu kuti ive yavo, uye musatiyambutsa Jodhani.

Uye Mozisi akati kuvanakomana vaGadhi nekuvanakomana vaRubheni, Hama dzenyu dzinoenda kuhondo, asi imi muchagara pano here? Uye nei muchitsausa pfungwa dzevanakomana vaIsraeri kuti vasayambuka vaende munyika iyo Ishe aari kuvapa? Kwete here saizvozvo vakaita madzibaba enyu, pandakavatuma kubva kuKadeshi Bharinea kuti vanonzwisisa nyika? Uye vakakwira mupata wemasumbu emazambiringa, vakaongorora nyika, uye vakatsausa mwoyo wevanakomana vaIsraeri, kuti varege kupinda munyika yakanga yapiwa naIshe kwavari. Uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha musi iwoyo, uye akapika, achiti, Kana vachaona here vanhu ava vakakwira kubva muIjipiti vaine makore makumi maviri zvichikwira, vanoziva zvakanaka nezvakaipa, nyika yandakapikira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho, nokuti havana kunditevera.

Kunze kwaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune akatsaurwa, naJoshua mwanakomana waNun, nekuti vakatevera Ishe. Uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha pamusoro pevaIsraeri, uye akavaparadzira murenje kwemakore makumi mana, kusvikira rudzi rwose rwaparadzwa, ivo vaiita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe.

Tarirai, makasimuka panzvimbo pemadzibaba enyu, kuparadzwa kwevanhu vatadzi, kuti muwedzere zvakare hasha dzekutsamwa kwaIshe pamusoro peIsraeri. Nokuti muchadzoka kubva kwaari kuwedzera zvakare kusiya iye murenje, uye muchaita zvisiri pamutemo kuungano yose iyi.

Uye vakauya kwaari, uye vakati, Tichavaka matanga emakwai pano ezvipfuwo zvedu, nemaguta enhumbi dzedu. Uye isu takazvishongedza zvombo sechengetedzo pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, kusvikira tingavatungamirira kunzvimbo yavo pachavo, uye nhumbi dzedu dzichagara mumaguta akavharwa nekuda kwevanogara munyika. Hatizodzokeri kudzimba dzedu kusvikira vanakomana vaIsraeri vagoverwa, mumwe nemumwe nhaka yake. Uye hatichazogarizve nhaka pamwe chete navo mhiri kwaJordan uye kupfuura ipapo, nekuti takagamuchira migove yedu mhiri kwaJordan kumabvazuva.

Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Kana mukaita maererano neshoko iri, kana mukazvishongedza pamberi paIshe kuenda kuhondo, Uye murwi wose wenyu achapfuura Jordan pamberi paIshe, kusvikira muvengi wake aparadzwa pamberi pake. uye nyika ikakurirwa pamberi paIshe, uye mushure meizvi muchadzoka, uye muchava vasina mhosva pamberi paIshe, uye kubva kunaIsraeri, uye nyika iyi ichava yenyu ive nhaka pamberi paIshe. Kana asi musingaiti saizvozvo, muchava makatadza pamberi paIshe, uye muchaziva chivi chenyu, apo zvakaipa zvikakubatai. Uye muchavaka kwamuri imi pachavo maguta

enhumbi dzenyu, nemafuro ezvipfuwo zvenyu, uye zvinobuda mumuromo wenyu muchaita.

Uye vakataura vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi kuna Mosesi, vachiti, Varanda venyu vachaita sezvo Ishe wedu anoraira. Chitakura chedu, vakadzi vedu, nezvipfuwo zvedu zvose zvichava mumaguta eGireadhi. Asi varanda venyu vose vachapfuura vakapakata uye vakarongedzwa pamberi paIshe kuenda kuhondo, sezvinotaura ishe.

Uye Mozisi akagadzira kwavari Ereazari mupristi, naJoshua mwanakomana waNun, nevatungamiri vemhuri dzamarudzi aIsraeri. Uye Mozisi akati kwavari, Kana vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi vakayambuka Jodhani pamwe chete nemi, vese vakapakata zvombo kuti varwe pamberi paIshe, uye mukakunda nyika iri pamberi penyu, muchapa kwavari nyika yeGiriyadhi kuti ive yavo. Kana vasingayambuki vakapakata pamwe nemwi kupinda muhondo pamberi paIshe, muchayambutsa nhumbi dzavo, vakadzi vavo, nezvipfuwo zvavo pakutanga kwenyu kupinda munyika yeKenani, uye vachagara nhaka pamwe chete nemwi munyika yeKenani. Vanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi vakapindura vachiti, Zvose zvinotaurwa naIshe kuvaranda vake, ndizvo zvaticha ita isu. Tichayambuka takashonga zvombo pamberi paIshe kuenda munyika yeKenani, uye muchapa nhaka kwatiri mhiri kweJodhani.

Uye Mozisi akapa kuvanakomana vaGadhi, nekuvanakomana

vaRubheni, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaManase vanakomana vaJosefa, umambo hwaSihoni mambo wevaAmori,neumambo hwaOgi mambo weBhashani, nyika nemaguta pamwe chete nemigumo yayo, maguta enyika yacho yakatenderedza. Uye vanakomana vaGadhi vakavaka Dhibhoni, neAtaroti, neAroeri. uye Sophar, uye Jazer, uye vakasimudza. uye Namram, uye Baitharan, maguta akasimbiswa, uye matanga emakwai. Uye vanakomana vaRubheni vakavaka Heshibhoni, neEreari, neKiriataimi, uye Beelmeon, dzakakomberedzwa, uye Sebama, uye vakatumidza maguta avo avakavaka zvichienderana nemazita avo. Uye mwanakomana waMakiri mwanakomana waManase akaenda kuGiriyadhi, uye akaitora, uye akaparadza muAmori aigara mairi. Uye Mozisi akapa Gireyadhi kuna Makiri mwanakomana waManase, uye akagara ikoko. Uye Jairi waManaseh akaenda, akatora misha yavo, uye akaitumidza kuti misha yaJairi. Uye Nabau akaenda, uye akatora Koati nemisha yayo, uye akaitumidza kuti Naboti zvichienderana nezita rake.

33

Uye aya ndiwo matanho evanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo vakabuda munyika yeIjipiti nesimba ravo muruoko rwaMozisi naAroni. Uye Mozisi akanyora zvekubva kwavo nezviyero zvavo nekuda kweshoko raShe, uye izvi ndiyo zviyero zverwendo rwavo. Vakabva kubva muRameses mumwedzi wekutanga, pazuva regumi neshanu remwedzi wekutanga, pazuva rakatevera repaseka, vakabuda vanakomana vaIsraeri noruoko

rwakasimudzwa pamberi pavaEgipita vose. Uye vaIjipiti vaiviga vakafa vavo vese avo Ishe akauraya, vese matangwe munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe akaita tsivo pamwari yavo. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva muRamesesi, vakadzika musasa muSukoti. Uye vakati vabva kuSukoti, vakadzika musasa muBhutani, inova chikamu chemusango. Uye vakabva muButhan, vakadzika musasa pamuromo weEiroth, uri wakatarisana neBeelsephon, uye vakadzika musasa vakatarisana neMagdolou. Vakabva pamberi peEiroth, vakayambuka napakati pegungwa vachienda kurenje, uye vakafamba nzira yemazuva matatu kuburikidza nerenje, ndokudzika musasa muPikriais. Vakabva kumvura inovava, vakaenda kuElim. MuElim maiva nezvitubu gumi nezviviri zvemvura, uye zvihundo makumi manomwe zvemichindwe. Vakadzika musasa ipapo pedyo nemvura. Uye vakabva muErimu, uye vakadzika musasa paGungwa Dzvuku. Vakabva kuGungwa Dzvuku, uye vakadzika musasa murenje reSini.

Uye vakabva murenje reSini, vakadzika musasa muRephaka. Uye vakabva muRephaka, uye vakadzika musasa muAilous. Uye vakabva muAilous, vakadzika musasa muRaphidin, uye kwakanga kusina mvura ikoko kuti vanhu vanwe. Uye vakabva kuRaphidin, uye vakadzika musasa murenje reSinai. Uye vakabva murenje reSinai, uye vakadzika musasa pamakuva eZvishuvo. Uye vakabva kubva pamakuva ezvishuvo, uye vakadzika musasa muAseroth. Uye vakabva muAseroth, vakadzika musasa muRathamah.

Uye vakabva kuRathamah, uye vakadzika musasa muRemmon Phares. Uye vakabva kuRemmon Phares, vakadzika musasa kuLebona. Uye vakabva muLebona, vakadzika musasa muRessan. Uye vakabva muRessan, vakadzika musasa muMakellath. Uye vakabva kuMakellath, uye vakadzika musasa kuSaphar. Uye vakabva muShapher, vakadzika musasa muCharadath. Uye vakabva muCharadath, vakadzika musasa muMakeloth. Uye vakabva muMakeroti, vakadzika musasa muKataati. Vakabva muKataath vakadzika musasa muTarath. Vakabva muTarati vakadzika musasa muMateka. Vakabva kuMathekka vakadzika musasa muSelmona. Uye vakabva muSelmona, vakadzika musasa muMasouruth. Uye vakabva muMasuruti, vakadzika musasa muBanaia. Uye vakabva muBanaia, uye vakadzika musasa mugomo reGadgadi.

Uye vakabva mugomo reGadgad, uye vakadzika musasa muEtebatha. Vakabva muEtebatha vakadzika musasa muEbronah. Uye vakabva muEbronah, vakadzika musasa muEzion Geber. Vakabva kuEzion Gaber, vakadzika musasa murenje reSin, vakabva murenje reSin, vakadzika musasa murenje reParan, uyu ndiwo Kadesh. Uye vakabva muKadheshi, uye vakadzika musasa muGomo reHori pedyo nenyika yeEdhomu.

Aroni mupristi akakwira nekuda kwemurairo waIshe, uye akafa ikoko mugore remakumi mana rekubuda kwevanakomana vaIsraeri kubva munyika yeEgipita, mumwedzi weshanu pazuva rokutanga remwedzi. Uye Aroni aiva nemakore zana

namakumi maviri namatatu paakafa mugomo reHori. Uye mambo muKenani Aradhi akati anzwa, iye aigara munyika yeKenani, vanakomana vaIsraeri pavakanga vachipinda, Uye vakabva paHor yegomo, vakadzika musasa kuSelmona. Uye vakabva muSelmona, vakadzika musasa muPhinon. Vakabva muPhinon vakadzika musasa muOboth.

Uye vakabva muObhoti, vakadzika musasa muAi, mhiri kwomuganhu weMoabhu. Vakabva muAi vakadzika musasa muDhibhoni Gadhi. Uye vakabva muDaibon Gadhi, uye vakadzika musasa muGermon Dhebhataimi. Uye vakabva kuGelmon Deblathaim, uye vakadzika musasa pamakomo eAbarim, pakatarisana neNebo. Uye vakabva kumakomo eAbarim, vakadzika musasa kumadokero kweMoab, paRwizi rwaJoridani pakatarisana neJeriko. Uye vakadzika musasa paJorodhani pakati peAesimoth kusvika kuBelsa iri kumadokero kweMoabhu.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi kumavirira kweMoabhu paJorodhani pedyo neJeriko, achiti Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, Imi munoyambuka Jodhani kupinda munyika yeKenani. Uye muchaparadza vese vanogara munyika pamberi penyu, uye muchabvisa nzvimbo dzavo dzekutarira, uye zvifananidzo zvavo zvese zvakaumbwa muchaparadza, uye mbiru dzavo dzese muchabvisa. Uye muchaparadza vese vanogara munyika, uye muchagara mairi, nokuti ndakakupai nyika yavo senhaka. Uye muchagara nhaka ivhu ravo nemugove zvinoenderana nemarudzi enyu; kune

vakawanda muchawedzera nhaka yavo, uye kune vashoma muchaderedza nhaka yavo. Kwose kunobuda zita rake, ndiko kuchava kwake, zvinoenderana nemarudzi emadzibaba enyu muchagara nhaka. Kana musingazoparadzi vagari venyika pamberi penyu, vamuchasiya pakati pavo vachava seminzwa mumaziso enyu nemiseve mumativi enyu, uye vachava vavengi venyu munyika yamuchagara. Uye zvichava sezvavanenge vafunga kuita ivo, ndichaitawo imi.

34

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Raira vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, Imi munopinda munyika yeKenani, iyi ichava nhaka yenyu, nyika yeKenani pamwe chete nemiganhu yayo. Uye ichava kwamuri rutivi rwacho rwuchaenda kuMaodzanyemba kubva kurenje reSin kusvikira pakatarisana neEdomu, uye ichava kwamuri miganhu yenyu yekuMaodzanyemba kubva kuchikamu cheGungwa reMunyu kubva kumabvazuva. Uye miganhu ichakupoteredzai kubva kuMaodzanyemba kuenda kukwira kweAkrabin, uye ichapfuura nepaEnnak, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kuMaodzanyemba Kadesh yeBarnea, uye ichabuda ichienda kumusha weArad, uye ichapfuura nepaAsemona. Uye ichapoteredza miganhu kubva kuAsemona, rukova rweEgipita, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava gungwa. Uye miganhu yegungwa ichava kwamuri, gungwa guru richaisa muganhu. Izvi zvichava kwamuri miganhu yegungwa.

Uye izvi zvichava miganhu yenyu kuenda kuchamhembe, kubva kugungwa guru muchayera kwamuri pachacho gomo iro. Uye kubva kumuganhu wegomo iro, muchayera gomo kusvikira kwavari, vachipinda muHamati, uye kubuda kwacho kuchava miganhu yeSaradaki. Miganhu ichabuda paDephrona, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava paArsenain; izvi zvichava miganhu yenyu kubva kuchamhembe. Uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuSephephamar kuenda kuBela kumabvazuva pamusoro pezvitubu, uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuBela pamusoro pemusana wegungwa reChinnereth kumabvazuva. Uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuSephamar kuenda kuBhera kumabvazuva pazvitubu, uye miganhu ichaburuka kubva kuBhera pamusoro pemusana wegungwa reKinereti kumabvazuva. Uye miganhu ichaburukira kuJordan, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava Gungwa reMunyu. Iyi ichava kwamuri nyika pamwe chete nemiganhu yayo yakatenderedza.

Uye Mozisi akaraira vanakomana vaIsraeri achiti, Iyi ndiyo nyika yamuchagamuchira nhaka nemijenya, sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuti aipe kumarudzi mapfumbamwe nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase. Nokuti rudzi rwavanakomana vaRubheni, nerudzi rwavanakomana vaGadhi, maererano nemadzimba emadzibaba avo, nehafu yerudzi rwaManase, vakawana migove yavo. Marudzi maviri nehafu yakatora migove yavo mhiri kweJoridani pedyo neJeriko, zasi kumabvazuva.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Aya ndiwo mazita evarume vachakugoverai nyika, Ereazari mupristi naJoshua

mwanakomana waNaue. Uye muchagamuchira mutongi mumwe kubva kurudzi kuti akugarirei nhaka yenyika.

Uye aya ndiwo mazita evarume verudzi rwaJudha, Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune. Yerudzi raSimeoni, SaraMieri mwanakomana waSemiudhi. Yerudzi raBhenjamini, Eridhadhi mwanakomana waKhasironi. Yerudzi raDan, mutongi Bakchir mwanakomana waEgli. Yevanakomana vaJoseph, rudzi rwevanakomana vaManasseh, mutongi Aniel mwanakomana waSouphi. Yerudzi revanakomana vaEfuraimu, mutongi Kamueri mwanakomana waSabhatani. Yerudzi rwaZebhuruni, mutongi Erisafani mwanakomana waParnaki. Yerudzi revanakomana vaIssakari, mutongi Faritieri mwanakomana waOza. Yerudzi revanakomana vaAsher, mutongi Achior mwanakomana waSalami. Yerudzi rwaNaphtali, mutongi Phadael mwanakomana waIamioud.

Ava ndivo vakarairwa naShe kuti vakamure nhaka kuvanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yeKenani.

35

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi pamusoro kwemavirira eMoabhu paJorodhani pakatarisana neJeriko, achiti, Rayira vanakomana veIsraeri, uye vachapa kuvaRevhi kubva pamigove yenhaka yavo maguta ekugara, uye mafuro emaguta akapoteredza avo vachapa kuvaRevhi. Uye vachava nemaguta

okugara, uye nzvimbo dzakakomberedzwa dzichava dzemombe dzavo, uye dzemhuka dzavo dzose dzine makumbo mana. Uye nzvimbo dzakabatana dzemaguta, amuchapa kuvaRevhi, kubva parusvingo rweguta uye kunze makubhiti zviuru zviviri kutenderedza. Uye uchayera kunze kweguta divi racho kumabudazuva zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye divi racho kuMaodzanyemba zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye divi racho kugungwa zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye divi racho kuMaodzanyemba zviuru zviviri makubhiti, uye guta richava pakati peizvi kwamuri, uye miganhu yemaguta. Uye maguta muchapa kuvaRevhi, maguta matanhatu enzvimbo dzekutizira amuchapa kuti mhondi itizire ikoko, uye pamwe chete neaya, maguta makumi mana nemaviri. Maguta ose muchavapa vaRevhi, makumi mana nemasere maguta, aya, pamwe chete nemafuro awo. Uye maguta amuchapa kubva muupfumi hwevanakomana vaIsraeri, kubva kune zvine zvizhinji, zvizhinji, uye kubva kune zvine zvishoma, zvishoma, mumwe nemumwe maererano nenhaka yake yavachagara nhaka, vachapa kubva mumaguta kuvaRevhi.

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mosesi, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye uchati kwavari, Imi munoyambuka Jodhani kupinda munyika yeKenani. Uye muchatsaura kwamuri maguta, nzvimbo dzokutizira dzichava kwamuri kuti mhondi atizire ikoko, wose akarova mweya zvisingaiti maune. Uye maguta achava nzvimbo dzokutizira kwamuri kubva kumutsivi weropa, uye muurayi haafaniri kufa kusvikira amira pamberi peungano pakutongwa. Uye maguta amuchapa, maguta matanhatu,

achava nzvimbo dzokutizira kwamuri. Uchapa maguta matatu mhiri kweJodhani, uye uchapa maguta matatu munyika yeKenani.

Utiziro huchava kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uye kumutorwa, uye kumugarisi ari mukati menyu, maguta aya achava nzvimbo yeutiziro, kuti munhu wose anenge auraya mweya asingaiti nobwoni atizire ikoko.

Kana asi munhu akarova mumwe nemudziyo wesimbi, uye munhu uyo akafa, iye imhondi; mhondi yacho inofanira kuurayiwa. Kana munhu aine ibwe muruoko rinogona kuuraya, akarova mumwe munhu uye munhu uyu akafa, iye mhondi, mhondi ngaaurayiwe. Kana munhu akarova mumwe nemudziyo wemumatanda unogona kuuraya, uye munhu uyu akafa, iye imhondi; mhondi inofanira kuurayiwa.

Mutsivi weropa uyu achauraya mhondi, paachazosangana naye, achaimuuraya. Kana asi nekuda kweruvengo akasundira iye, uye akakanda pamusoro pake chero mudziyo kubva muvandiro, uye akafa, Kana nekuda kwehasha akarova iye noruoko, uye anofa, norufu ngaaurayiwe akarova, mhondi ari, norufu ngaaurayiwe anouraya, mutsivi weropa achauraya mhondi pakusangana naye.

Kana asi kamwe kamwe, kwete nekuda kweruvengo, akasundira iye, kana akakanda pamusoro pake chero mudziyo, kwete kubva pakavandira, kana nechero ibwe, rino o achafa

naro, asingazivi, uye riwire pamusoro pake, uye afe, iye asi muvengi wake aiva, uye kwete achitsvaga kukuvadza iye Uye ungano ichatonga pakati peuyo akarova uye pakati peuyo anotsiva ropa, maererano nemitongo iyi. Uye ungano ichanunura mhondi kubva kumutsivi weropa, uye ungano ichadzosazve iye muguta rekutizira kwake, kwaakanga atizira, uye achagara ikoko kusvikira afa mupristi mukuru, uyo vakamuzodza nemafuta matsvene.

Kana asi mhondi ikabudira kunze kwemiganhu yeguta riya raakanga atizirira ikoko Uye kana mutsivi weropa akamuwana ari kunze kwemiganhu yeguta rake rokutizira, uye mutsivi weropa akauraya mhondi, haana mhosva. Nokuti muguta reutiziro ngaagare kusvikira mupristi mukuru afa, uye mushure mokufa kwomupristi mukuru, mhondi ichadzoka kuenda munyika yake yaaiva nayo.

Uye izvi zvichava mutemo wekutonga kwamuri kusvikira kuzvizvarwa zvenyu zvose munzvimbo dzenyu dzose dzekugara. Wose akarova mweya, nekuda kwezvapupu uchauraya mhondi, uye chapupu chimwe chete hachizopupurira pamusoro pemweya kuti ufe. Uye hamuzogamuchiri rudzikunuro pamusoro pemweya kubva kumuuraya ane mhosva anofanira kuurayiwa, nokuti achapiwa rufu. Hamuzogamuchiri rudzikinuro rwekutizira muguta remaguta ekutizirira, rwekudzoka kugara panyika, kusvikira afa mupristi mukuru. Uye hamuzouraya nyika yamunogaramo, nokuti ropa iri rinouraisa nyika, uye nyika haizoyananisirwi

kubva paropa rakateurwa pairi, asi chete neropa romunhu anenge adururа. Uye hamufaniri kusvibisa nyika yamunogara mairi, iyo yandinogara mairi pakati penyu, nokuti ndini Ishe anogara pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

36

Uye vakauya vatongi verudzi rwevanakomana vaGireadhi mwanakomana waMakiri mwanakomana waManase kubva murudzi rwevanakomana vaJosefa, uye vakataura pamberi paMoses, uye pamberi paEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi pevatongi vedzimba dzemadzibaba evanakomana vaIsraeri, Vakati, Ishe wedu akarairwa naJehovha kuti ape nyika yenhaka kuvanhu vaIsraeri nemijenya, uye Ishe wedu akarairwa naJehovha kuti ape nhaka yaSaripadi hama yedu kuvanasikana vake. Uye vachava vakadzi kune imwe yemarudzi yevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye mugove wavo uchabviswa kubva muzvakatorwa zvemadzibaba edu, uye uchawedzerwa kumusha werudzi rwavanoita vakadzi, uye kubva mumugove wemusha wedu uchabviswa. Kana zvikaitika kusunungurwa kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, nhaka yavo ichawedzerwa panhaka yerudzi rwavachava vakadzi varwo, uye nhaka yavo ichabviswa panhaka yerudzi yemhuri dzedu.

Uye Mozisi akaraira vanakomana vaIsraeri nemurairo waShe, achiti, Saizvozvo rudzi rwevanakomana vaJosefa vanoti. Iri ndiro shoko rakarayirwa naIshe kuvanasikana vaSalpaad,

achiti, pavanofadza, ngavave vakadzi, asi kubva kuvanhu vababa vavo ngavave vakadzi. Uye nhaka haichatendeuki kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kubva kurudzi ichienda kune rumwe rudzi, nekuti mumwe nemumwe achanamatira panhaka yerudzi yemhuri yake, vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye mwanasikana wose anogamuchira nhaka kubva kumarudzi evanakomana vaIsraeri, anofanira kuva mukadzi wemumwe wevanhu verudzi rwababa vake, kuitira kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri mumwe nemumwe vagamuchire nhaka yemadzibaba yavo. Uye mugove hauzoendeswe kubva murudzi kune rumwe rudzi, asi mumwe nemumwe achanamatira panhaka yake vanakomana vaIsraeri.

Nzira iyo Ishe akaraira Mozisi nayo, ndizvo zvakadaro vanasikana vaSarapaadhi. Uye Tiriza naHogira naMirika naNoa naMaraa, vanasikana vaSerofahadhi, vakava kune hama dzavo. Kubva kuvanhu vaManaseh vanakomana vaJosefa vakava vakadzi, uye nhaka yavo yakava pamusoro porudzi rwevanhu vababa vavo. Iyi ndiyo mirairo nemitemo nezvakatongwa, zvakararirwa naIshe kuburikidza naruoko rwaMozisi kumadokero kweMoabhu paJodhani pedyo neJeriko.

Evhangeri yaJohani

1

Pakutanga paiva neShoko, uye Shoko raiva naMwari, uye Mwari aiva Shoko. Uyu aiva mune kutanga kuna Mwari. Zvinhu zvose zvakasikwa kuburikidza naye, uye pasina iye hapana kana chimwe chete chakaumbwa. Mukati maari maiva noupenyu, uye upenyu hwacho hwaiva chiedza chevanhu. Uye chiedza chinopenya murima, uye rima harina kuchikunda.

Kwakava nomunhu akatumwa naMwari, zita rake rainzi Johane, Uyu akauya kuti ape uchapupu, kuti apupure nezve chiedza, kuti vanhu vose vatende kubudikidza naye. Iye akanga asiri chiedza, asi kuti apupurire nezvechiedza. Kwaiva nechiedza chechokwadi chinovhenekera munhu wose achiuya munyika. Akanga ari munyika, uye nyika yakasikwa kuburikidza naye, asi nyika haina kumuziva. Akauya kuzvinhu zvake pachake, asi vake voga havana kumugamuchira. Asi vakawanda sei vakatora iye, akavapa masimba kuti vave vana vaMwari, ivo vanotenda muzita rake. Ivo vasina kuberekwa kubva muropa, kana kubva

mukuda wenyama, kana kubva mukuda wemurume, asi vakaberekwa naMwari. Uye Shoko rakava nyama uye rakagara pakati pedu, uye takaona kubwinya kwake, kubwinya somunoberekwa oga kubva kuna Baba, izere nenyasha uye chokwadi. Johani anopupurira pamusoro pake uye anodanidzira achiti, Uyu ndiye wandakataura nezvake kuti: Iye anouya shure kwangu akava pamberi pangu, nekuti aiva pamberi pangu. Uye kubva mukuzara kwake isu tose takagamuchira, uye nyasha pachinzvimbo chenyasha. Nokuti mutemo wakapiwa kuburikidza naMozisi, asi nyasha nechokwadi zvakauya kuburikidza naJesu Kristu. Mwari hapana munhu akamboona, Mwanakomana mumwe chete ari muchipfuva chaBaba, ndiye akamududzira.

Uye iyi ndiyo uchapupu hwaJohani, apo vaJudha vakatuma vapristi navaRevhi kubva muJerusarema kuti vamubvunze vachiti, Iwe ndiani? Uye akabvuma, uye haana kuramba, uye akabvuma kuti handisi ini Kristu. Vakamubvunza vachiti, Zvino chii? Uri Eria here iwe? Akati, Handisi. Uri muporofita here iwe? Akapindura akati, Kwete. Saka vakati kwaari, Uri ani, kuti tipe mhinduro kune vakatituma? Unoti chii pamusoro pako? Akati, Ini ndiri inzwi rinodanidzira murenje, ruramidzai nzira yaShe, sezvakarehwa naIsaya muporofita.

Uye avo vakatumwa vakanga vari kubva kuvaFarisi. Vakamubvunza vakati kwaari, Unobhabhatidzeiko zvino, kana iwe usiri Kristu kana Eria kana muprofita? Johane akapindura kwavari achiti, Ini ndinobhabhatidza mumvura, asi pakati

penyu pamire uyo wamusina kuziva. Iye ndiye anouya mushure mangu, uyo ava pamberi pangu, uyo ini handisi wakakodzera kuti ndisunungure rukanda rweshangu rake. Izvi zvakaitika muBhetani mhiri kweJodhani, paiva Johani achibhabhatidza.

Zuva rakatevera, Johane anoona Jesu achiuya kwaari uye anoti, Tarirai, Gwayana raMwari rinobvisa chivi chenyika. Uyu ndiye wandakataura nezvake, kuti: Mushure mangu munouya murume akava pamberi pangu, nokuti aiva pamberi pangu. Uye ini handina kumuziva, asi kuti aziviswe kuvaIsraeri, nekuda kweizvi ndakauya ini ndichinyura mumvura. Uye Johani akapupura achiti, Ndakaona Mweya uchiburuka senjiva kubva kudenga, uye wakagara pamusoro pake. Uye ini handina kuziva iye, asi iye akandituma kuti ndibhabhatidze mumvura, ndiye akati kwandiri, Uyo wauchaona Mweya uchiburuka uye uchigara pamusoro pake, ndiye anobhabhatidza muMweya Mutsvene. Ini ndakaona uye ndakapupura kuti uyu ndiye Mwanakomana waMwari.

Zuva rinotevera, Johani akamira zvakare pamwe chete nevaviri vevadzidzi vake, Uye akatarisa kuna Jesu achifamba, akati, Tarira Gwayana raMwari. Vadzidzi vaviri vakanzwa achitaura, uye vakatevera Jesu. Akatendeuka asi Jesu, uye aona ivo vachitevera, anoti kwavari Muri kutsvaga chii? Asi ivo vakati kwaari, Rabhi (kureva kuti Mudzidzisi), munogara kupi? Akati kwavari, Uyai muone. Vakauya naizvozvo vakaona kwaaigara, uye vakagara naye zuva iroro; awa yaiva seyegumi. Andireya aiva hama waSaimoni Petro, mumwe wevaviri avo vakanzwa

kubva kuna Johani uye vakamutevera. Uyu anotanga kuwana hama yake pachake Simoni, uye anoti kwaari, Tawana Mesiya, iro rinoreva kuti Kristu. Uye akamuunza kuna Jesu. Jesu akati atarisa kwaari, Iwe uri Simoni mwanakomana waJona, iwe uchanzi Kefasi, icho chinodudzirwa kuti Petro.

Pazuva rakatevera, Jesu aida kuenda kuGarirea, uye akawana Firipi akati kwaari, Nditevere. Firipi aiva achibva kuBetisaida, muguta waAndrew naPetro. Firipi anowana Natanaeri uye anoti kwaari, Uyo akanyorwa naMozisi mumutemo nevaporofita, tamuwana, iye Jesu mwanakomana waJosefa anobva kuNazareta. Uye Natanaeri akati kwaari, Kubva kuNazareta kungabuda chinhu chakanaka here? Firipi akati kwaari, Uya uone. Jesu akaona Natanaeri achiuya kwaari uye akati pamusoro pake, Ona, zvirokwazvo muIsraeri, mune iye kunyengera hakuna. Natanaeri akati kwaari, Munondiziva sei? Jesu akapindura akati, Firipi asati akudana, ndakakuona uri pasi pomuonde. Natanaeri akapindura akati kwaari, Rabhi, iwe uri Mwanakomana waMwari, iwe uri Mambo waIsraeri. Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Nokuti ndakati kwauri, Ndakakuona uri pasi pomuonde, unotenda? Uchaona zvinhu zvikuru kupfuura izvi. Uye anotaura kwaari, Chokwadi, chokwadi, ndinoti kwamuri, kubva iye zvino muchaona denga rakazarurwa, nevatumwa vaMwari vachikwira uye vachiburuka pamusoro poMwanakomana womunhu.

2

Uye pazuva rechitatu pakaitika muchato muKana yeGarirea, uye amai vaJesu vaiva ikoko, Jesu nevadzidzi vake vakadanwawo kumuchato. Uye waini yakati yashaya, amai vaJesu vakati kwaari, Havana waini. Jesu anoti kwaari, Chii kwandiri nekwauri, mukadzi? Nguva yangu isati yasvika. Mai vake vanoti kuvashumiri, Chero zvaanokuudzai, chiitai. Kwaiva nehari dzemabwe nhanhatu dzakamira ikoko maererano nekucheneswa kwevaJudha, dzaigona kubata zviyero zviviri kana zvitatu imwe neimwe. Jesu akati kwavari, Zadzai zvirongo zvemvura nemvura. Uye vakazadza kusvikira pamusoro. Uye akati kwavari, Torai zvino mugoenda nazvo kumukuru wemabiko. Vakaenda nazvo. Sezvo mukuru wemabiko akaravira mvura yakanga yava waini uye akanga asingazivi kuti yakabva kupi, asi varanda vakanga vachera mvura vaiziva, mukuru wemabiko akadana chikomba. Uye akati kwaari, Munhu wese anotanga kuisa waini yakanaka, uye kana vadhakwa, ipapo anoisa iyo diki, asi iwe wakachengeta waini yakanaka kusvikira zvino. Iyi ndiyo yakaita kutanga kwezviratidzo Jesu muKana yeGarirea, uye akaratidza kubwinya kwake, uye vadzidzi vake vakatenda maari.

Mushure meizvozvi, akaburuka achienda kuKapernaumu, iye neamai vake nehama dzake nevadzidzi vake, uye ikoko vakagara mazuva mashoma.

Uye Paseka yevaJudha yakanga yava pedyo, uye Jesu akaenda kuJerusarema. Uye akawana mukati metemberi vaya vaitengesa mombe, makwai nenjiva, nevashanduri vemari vakagara. Uye

akaita tyava kubva mumabote, akadzinga vese kubva mutemberi, makwai nemombe, uye akadurura mari yevatsinhana mari uye akapidigura matafura. Uye kune avo vanotengesa njiva, akati, Bvisai izvi pano, musaita imba yaBaba vangu imba yekutengesera. Vadzidzi vake vakarangarira kuti kwakanyorwa kuti, Shungu dzeimba yenyu dzichandidya. Saka vaJudha vakapindura vakati kwaari, Chiratidzo chipi chaunoratidza kwatiri kuti unoita zvinhu izvi? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Putsai temberi iyi, uye mumazuva matatu ndichaimumutsa. VaJudha vakati, Makore makumi mana nematanhatu akavakwa temberi iyi, uye iwe uchaimutsa mumazuva matatu here? Iyeye asi aitaura pamusoro petemberi yemuviri wake. Saka paakamuka kubva kuvakafa, vadzidzi vake vakayeuka kuti akanga ataura izvi, uye vakatenda rugwaro neshoko rakanga rataura Jesu.

Sezvo aiva muJerusarema pamutambo wePaseka, vazhinji vakatenda muzita rake, vachiona zviratidzo zvaaiita. Asi Jesu haana kuzviisa pakavimba navo nekuti aiziva vose. Uye nokuti akanga asina chido chokuti mumwe munhu apupurire pamusoro pemunhu, nokuti iye pachake aiziva zvakanga zviri mumunhu.

3

Kwaiva nemunhu kubva kuvaFarisi, zita rake rainzi Nikodimasi, mutongi wevaJudha. Uyu akauya kwaari usiku akati kwaari,

Rabhi, tinoziva kuti wakabva kuna Mwari uri mudzidzisi, nokuti hapana munhu anokwanisa kuita zviratidzo izvi zvaunoita, kana Mwari asina kuva newe. Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri, kana munhu asina kuberekwa patsva kubva kudenga, haagoni kuona umambo hwaMwari. Nikodimasi anoti kwaari, Munhu anogona sei kuberekwa ari mudhara? Haagoni here kupinda mudumbu ramai vake rwechipiri kuti aberekwe? Jesu akapindura akati, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinokuudza kuti kana munhu asina kuberekwa nemvura neMweya, haagoni kupinda muumambo hwaMwari. Chakaberekwa kubva munyama inyama, uye chakaberekwa kubva muMweya mweya. Usashamisika kuti ndakati kwauri, zvinofanira imi kuberekwa kubva kumusoro. Mweya unovhuvhuta kwaunodiridza, uye inzwi rawo unorinzwa, asi hauzivi kwaunobva kana kwaunoenda; saizvozvo zvakaita munhu wose akaberekwa noMweya. Nikodhemus akapindura akati kwaari, Izvi zvingaitika sei? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Iwe uri mudzidzisi weIsraeri uye hauzivi zvinhu izvi? Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwauri: icho tinoziva ndicho chatinotaura, uye icho takaona ndicho chatinoita uchapupu pamusoro pacho, asi hamugamuchiri uchapupu hwedu. Kana ndakataura kwamuri zvinhu zvepanyika uye hamutendi, muchatenda sei kana ndikataura kwamuri zvinhu zvokudenga? Uye hapana munhu akakwira kudenga kunze kweiye akaburuka achibva kudenga, Mwanakomana weMunhu ari kudenga. Uye sezvo Mozisi akasimudza nyoka murenje, saizvozvo zvinofanira kuti Mwanakomana wemunhu asimudzwe, kuti wose anotenda

maari asaparara, asi ave neupenyu husingaperi. Nokuti Mwari akada nyika kudai, zvokuti akapa Mwanakomana wake oga akaberekwa, kuti ani naani anotenda maari asaparara, asi ave noupenyu husingaperi. Nokuti Mwari haana kutuma Mwanakomana wake munyika kuti atonge nyika, asi kuti nyika iponeswe kubudikidza naye. Uyo anotenda maari haatongwi, asi uyo asingatendi atotongwa kare, nekuti haana kutenda muzita roMwanakomana mumwe oga waMwari. Uyu ndiye mutongo, nokuti chiedza chakasvika munyika, uye vanhu vakada rima kupfuura chiedza, nokuti mabasa avo aiva akaipa. Nokuti mumwe nomumwe anoita zvakaipa anovenga chiedza uye haauyi kuchiedza, kuti mabasa ake arege kufumurwa. Asi uyo anoita chokwadi anouya kuchiedza, kuti mabasa ake aratidzwe, nokuti akaitwa muna Mwari.

Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Jesu nevadzidzi vake vakauya munyika yeJudhea, uye ikoko akagara navo uye akanga achibhabhatidza. Johani akanga achibhabhatidza muAinoni pedyo neSarimi, nekuti maiva nemvura zhinji ikoko, uye vanhu vakauya vakabhabhatidza. Nokuti Johani akanga asati akandwa mujeri. Zvakaitika saka kukakavadzana pakati pevadzidzi vaJohane nemuJudha pamusoro pekucheneswa. Vakauya kuna Johane vakati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, uya aiva newe mhiri kweJoridani, waakamupupurira, tarira anobhabhatidza uye vanhu vese vanouya kwaari. Johane akapindura akati, Munhu haakwanisi kugamuchira chinhu, kunze kwekunge akachipiwa kubva kudenga. Imi pachenyu munondipupurira kuti ndakati, Handisi ini Kristu, asi ndakatumwa pamberi pake. Iye ane mwenga

ndichikomba, asi shamwari yechikomba, iye akamira uye achinzwa, anofara nemufaro nekuda kweinzwi rechikomba. Naizvozvo mufaro wangu wazadzwa. Iye anofanira kukura, asi ini ndinofanira kudzikiswa. Iye anobva kumusoro achiuya ari pamusoro pavose. Iye anobva panyika ndewepanyika uye anotaura zvinhu zvepanyika; iye anobva kudenga achiuya ari pamusoro pavose. Uye zvaakona uye zvaakanzwa, ndizvo zvaanopupurira, uye uchapupu hwake hapana anohugamuchira. Iye akagamuchira uchapupu hwake akasimbisa kuti Mwari ndewechokwadi. Nokuti iye uyo akatumwa naMwari anotaura mazwi aMwari, nekuti Mwari haapi Mweya nechiyero. Baba anoda Mwanakomana uye akapa zvose muruoko rwake. Uyo anotenda muMwanakomana ane upenyu husingaperi, asi uyo asingateereri Mwanakomana haachaoni upenyu, asi hasha dzaMwari dzinogara pamusoro pake.

4

Sezvo Ishe akaziva kuti vaFarisi vakanga vanzwa kuti Jesu aiita vadzidzi vakawanda uye aibhabhatidza kupfuura Johani Kunyange zvazvo Jesu iye pachake aisiri kubhabhatidza, asi vadzidzi vake. Akasiya Judhea uye akaenda muGarirea. Kwaiva nezvakakosha kuti iye apfuure kuburikidza neSamaria. Anouya saka muguta weSamaria rinonzi Sychar, pedyo nenzvimbo yakapiwa Josefa mwanakomana waJakobho, Kwaiva nechibubu chaJakobho ipapo. Saka Jesu, aneta kubva parwendo, akagara

pachine chibubu; nguva yaiva senge yechitanhatu. Mukadzi anobva kuSamaria anouya kuzokweva mvura. Jesu anoti kwaari, Ndipe mvura yokuunwa. Nokuti vadzidzi vake vakanga vaenda muguta kuti vandotenga chikafu. Mukadzi muSamariya anoti kwaari, Sei iwe uri muJudha uchinditsvaka mvura yokunwa, ini ndiri mukadzi muSamariya? Nokuti vaJudha havabatani nevaSamariya. Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Dai waiziva chipo chaMwari, uye kuti ndiani ari kukutaurira kuti, Ndipe mvura yokunwa, iwe ungadai wakakumbira kwaari, uye iye angadai akakupa mvura mhenyu. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ishe, hauna bhaketi, uye tsime rakadzika. Saka unowana kupi mvura mhenyu? Ko iwe uri mukuru kupfuura baba vedu Jakobho here, uyo akatipa tsime iri, uye iye pachake akanwa mairi, nevanakomana vake, nezvipfuwo zvake? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Wose anonwa mvura iyi achava nenyota zvakare, Asi ani naani anenge anwa kubva mumvura iyo ini ndichamupa kwaari, haangatongonzwi nyota kusvika pakusingaperi, asi mvura iyo ndichamupa kwaari, ichava mukati make chitubu chemvura inobuda ichienda kuupenyu husingaperi. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ishe, ndipei mvura iyi, kuti ndirege kunzwa nyota uye ndirege kuuya pano kuzochera. Jesu anoti kwaari, Enda undoshevedzera murume wako ugouya pano. Mukadzi akapindura akati, Handina murume. Jesu akati kwaari, Wakataura zvakanaka kuti handina murume, Nokuti wakanga une varume vashanu, uye zvino uyo wauna haasi murume wako, izvi zvechokwadi zvawakareva. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ishe, ndinoona kuti uri muprofita. Madzibaba edu vakanamatira mugomo rino, asi imi munoti muJerusarema ndimo mune

nzvimbo iyo munofanira kunamatira. Jesu anoti kwaari, Mukadzi, nditende, nokuti inouya awa apo hamuchazonamati kuna Baba mugomo iri kana muJerusarema. Imi munonamata zvamusina kuziva, isu tinonamata zvatinoiziva, nokuti ruponeso runobva kuvaJudha. Asi inouya nguva, uye zvino iri, apo vanamati vechokwadi vachanamata kuna Baba mumweya uye muchokwadi, nokuti Baba vanotsvaka vakadaro vaya vanonamata iye. Mwari imweya, uye vaya vanomunamata vanofanira kumunamata mumweya nomuzvokwadi. Mukadzi anoti kwaari, Ndinoziva kuti Mesiya anouya, anonzi Kristu; paanouya iye, achatiudza zvose. Jesu anoti kwaari, Ndini ndiri kutaura newe. Panguva iyoyo vadzidzi vake vakauya, vakashamisika nekuti akanga achitaura nomukadzi, asi hapana munhu akati, Uri kutsvakai? kana kuti Unotaurirei naye? Mukadzi akasiya chirongo chake chemvura, akaenda muguta, uye akati kuvanhu, Uyai muone murume uyo akataura kwandiri zvese zvandakaita. Haasi uyu ndiyo Kristu here? Vakabuda muguta saka uye vakanga vachiuya kwaari.

Mune nguva iyi vadzidzi vakanga vachimubvunza vachiti, Rabhi, idya. Asi iye akati kwavari, Ini ndinochikafu chokudya chamusingazivi imi. Naizvozvo vadzidzi vakataura kune mumwe nemumwe vachiti, Ko pane mumwe akamuvigira chokudya here? Jesu anoti kwavari, Chikafu changu ndechekuti ndiite kuda kweakakandituma uye ndipedze basa rake. Hamusi imi here munoti kuti muchiri mwedzi mina uye kukohwa kunouya? Tarirai, ndinoti kwamuri, simudzai meso enyu muone minda, nokuti yakachena yakarongeka kukohwa zvino. Uye

anokohwa anogamuchira mubhadharo uye anounganidza chibereko muupenyu husingaperi, kuti anodyara naanokohwa vafadzwe pamwe chete. Muri nokuti iyi shoko nderechokwadi, nokuti mumwe ndiye anodyara uye mumwe ndiye anokohwa. Ini ndakakutumai kukohwa izvo zvamusina kushanda, vamwe vakashanda, uye imi makapinda mubasa ravo. Asi kubva muguta iro, vazhinji vevaSerumaria vakatenda maari nekuda kweshoko remukadzi, uyo aipupura achiti, Akandiudza zvese zvandakaita. Sezvo naizvozvo vaSamaritani vakauya kwaari, vakamukumbira kuti agare pakati pavo, uye akagara ikoko mazuva maviri. Uye vakawanda vakawedzera vakatenda nekuda kweshoko rake. Kumukadzi uyu vakanga vachiti kwete futi nekuda kwekutaura kwako tinotenda, nekuti isu takanzwa, uye tinoziva kuti uyu ndiye zvirokwazvo Muponesi wenyika, iye Kristu.

Mushure wemazuva maviri akabuda ikoko akaenda kuGarirea. Nokuti iye Jesu akapupura kuti muporofita haana rukudzo munyika yake pachake. Paakasvikawo muGarirea, vaGarirea vakamugamuchira, vaona zvose zvaakaita muJerusarema pamutambo, nokuti naivowo vakanga vaenda kumutambo.

Saka Jesu akauya zvakare kuKana yeGarirea, kwaakashandura mvura ikava waini. Kwakanga kune mumwe muranda wamambo ane mwanakomana wake aiva achirwara muKapenaume, Uyu akanzwa kuti Jesu asvika achibva kuJudhea achienda kuGarirea, akaenda kwaari uye akamukumbira kuti aburuke azoporesa mwanakomana wake, nokuti akanga ava

kuzofa. Jesu akati kwaari, Kana musingaoni zviratidzo nezvishamiso, hamuzotendi. Mushandi wamambo anoti kwaari, Ishe, burukai mwana wangu asati afa. Jesu anoti kwaari, Enda, mwanakomana wako anorarama. Murume akatenda shoko racho Jesu raakataura kwaari, uye akaenda. Zvino paakanga achidzika, varanda vake vakasangana naye uye vakashuma vachiti muranda wako anorarama. Saka akabvunza kwavari awa raakava naro zvirinani. Uye vakataura kwaari kuti zuro nenguva yechinomwe fivha rakasiya iye. Baba vakaziva saka kuti muawa iroro Jesu paakati kwaari kuti mwanakomana wako anorarama, uye akatenda iye neimba yake yose. Ichi chiratidzo chechipiri chakaita Jesu zvakare paakauya achibva kuJudea achienda kuGarirea.

5

Mushure meizvi kwaiva nemutambo wevaJudha, uye Jesu akakwira achienda kuJerusarema. Asi muna Jerusarema pane dziva remakwai rinonzi muchiHebheru Bhetesedha, rine mabiravira mashanu. Muri iyi makanga akavata vazhinji vakawanda vevairwara, mapofu, zvirema, vakaoma, vakamirira kufamba kwemvura. Mutumwa nokuti panguva yakatarwa aidzika mudziva, uye mvura yaivhiringika, saka wokutanga kupinda mushure mokuvhiringika kwemvura aiponeswa chirwere chose chaakanga akabatwa nacho. Kwaiva nomumwe munhu ipapo aiva nemakore makumi matatu nemasere ari muutera hwake. Jesu akaona uyu akarara pasi, uye achiziva kuti

akanga atova nenguva refu, akati kwaari, Unoda kupora here? Murume uya akanga asingakwanisi akapindura kwaari akati, Ishe, handina munhu kuti kana mvura yavhiringika, andikande mudziva, asi pandinouya ini, mumwe anoburuka pamberi pangu. Jesu anoti kwaari, Simuka, simudza mati yako ufambe. Pakarepo murume uyu akava nehutano, akasimudza mubhedha wake uye akafamba. Asi raiva zuva reSabata. Naizvozvo vaJudha vakati kune akanga arapwa, Nhasi isabata, hazvibvumidzwi kuti utakure mubhedha. Akapindura kwavari, Iye akandiita hutano, ndiye akati kwandiri, Simudza mubhedha wako ufambe. Vakamubvunza naizvozvo vachiti, Ndiani munhu uya akati kwauri, Simudza mubhedha wako ufambe? Asi iye akanga aponeswa akanga asingazive kuti ndiani, nokuti Jesu akanga abva pakati pevanhu vakanga varipo munzvimbo ipapo. Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Jesu akamuwana mutemberi akati kwaari, Tarira, wava kupora; usachitazve chivi, kuti chimwe chinhu chakaipa chisawira pauri. Murume akaenda akandoshevedzera kuvaJudha kuti Jesu ndiye akamupodza.

Uye nekuda kweizvi, vaJudha vakadzingirira Jesu uye vaitsvaka kumuuraya, nekuti akaita zvinhu izvi musi weSabata. Asi Jesu akapindura kwavari, Baba vangu vanoshanda kusvikira zvino, uye neniwo ndinoshanda. Nekuda kweizvozvi saka zvakanyanya vaJudha vakatsvaka kumuuraya, nekuti akanga asiri kuputsa Sabata chete, asi akanga achiti Mwari ndiBaba vake ega, achiita kuti aenzane naMwari.

Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo,

ndinoti kwamuri, Mwanakomana haakwanisi kuita chinhu pachake, kunze kwokunge aone Baba vachiita. Nokuti zvose zvinoitwa naBaba, Mwanakomana anozviiita saizvozvowo. Nokuti baba vanoda Mwanakomana uye vanomuratidza zvose zvavanoita, uye vachamuratidza mabasa makuru kupfuura aya, kuti imi mushamisike. Nokuti sezvo Baba vachimutsa vakafa uye vachivapa upenyu, saizvozvo Mwanakomana anopa upenyu kuna avo vaanoda. Kana nekuti Baba havatongi munhu, asi kutonga kwese vakapa kuMwanakomana. kuti vose vanokudza Mwanakomana sezvo vanokudza Baba. Iye asingakudzi Mwanakomana haakudzi Baba vakamutuma. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti iye anonzwa shoko rangu uye anotenda kune akandituma ane upenyu husingaperi, uye haauyi mukutongwa, asi apfuura kubva murufu muupenyu. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti inouya awa, uye zvino iri, apo vakafa vachanzwa inzwi yoMwanakomana waMwari, uye vaya vakanzwa vachararama. Sezvo Baba vaine upenyu maari pachavo, saizvozvo vakapa Mwanakomana zvakare kuti ave noupenyu maari pachake. Uye akamupa masimba uye kuti atonge, nekuti ari Mwanakomana weMunhu. Musashamisika izvi, nekuti inouya nguva iyo vese vari mumakuva vachanzwa inzwi rake. Uye vachabuda ivo vakaita zvinhu zvakanaka kuita kumuka kwehupenyu, asi ivo vakaita zvinhu zvisina maturo kuita kumuka kwekutongwa.

Handisi kukwanisa ini kuita chinhu kubva mandiri. Sezvo ndinonzwa, ndinotonga, uye kutonga kwangu kwakarurama, nekuti handisi kutsvaga kuda kwangu, asi kuda kwaBaba

vakandituma. Kana ini ndichipupura pamusoro pangu, uchapupu hwangu hahusi hwechokwadi. Mumwe ndiye anopupura pamusoro pangu, uye ndinoziva kuti uchapupu hwake pamusoro pangu ndehwechokwadi. Imi makatuma nhume kuna Johane, uye akapupurira chokwadi. Ini handisi kutora uchapupu kubva kumunhu, asi ndinotaura zvinhu izvi kuti imi muponeswe. Iyeye aiva mwenje unopfuta uye anopenya, asi imi makada kufara kwechinguva muchiedza chake. Ini asi ndinaye uchapupu hukuru kupfuura hwaJohn, nokuti mabasa andakapiwa naBaba kuti ndiaite, iwo mabasa andiri kuita anopupura pamusoro pangu kuti Baba vakandituma. Uye Baba vakandituma, iye pachake akapupura pamusoro pangu. Hamuna kumbonzwa inzwi rake uye hamuna kumboona chimiro chake, Uye shoko rake hamuna kugara mukati menyu, nekuti uyo waakatuma iye, uyu imi hamumutendi. Ongoroai magwaro, nekuti imi munofunga kuti muna avo mune upenyu husingaperi, uye avo ndivo anopupura pamusoro pangu, Asi hamudi kuuya kwandiri kuti muve noupenyu. Kubwinya kubva kuvanhu handisi kutora. Asi ndakakuzivai imi kuti rudo rwaMwari hamuna mukati menyu. Ini ndakauya muzita raBaba vangu, asi hamugamuchiri ini; kana mumwe akauya muzita rake chairo, iyeye muchamugamuchira. Mungagona sei kutenda, imi muchitora kubwinya kunobva kune mumwe nemumwe, asi kubwinya kunobva kuna Mwari oga hamukutsvaki? Musafunga kuti ini ndichakupomerai kuna baba; aripo anokupomerai Mozisi, uyo wamakavimba maari. Kana nokuti makaitenda Mozisi, maizotenda ini, nokuti iye akanyora pamusoro pangu. Asi kana

musingadi kutenda zvinyorwa zvake, muchatenda sei mashoko angu?

6

Mushure mezvinhu izvi, Jesu akaenda mhiri kwegungwa reGarirea reTibheriasi, Uye chaunga chikuru chakanga chichimutevera, nekuti vaiona zviratidzo zvake zvaakaita pamusoro pevarwere. Jesu akakwira gomo uye ikoko akagara pamwe chete nevadzidzisi vake. Yaiva yava pedyo Paseka, mutambo wavaJudha. Saka Jesu akasimudza maziso ake uye aona kuti mhomho huru yaiuya kwaari, akataura kuna Firipi akati, Tingatenga zvingwa kubvepiko kuti vanhu ava vadye? Izvi akataura achimuedza, nokuti iye aiziva zvaakanga oda kuita. Firipi akapindura kwaari akati, Zvingwa zvinoita madhinariyasi mazana maviri hazvikwani kwavari kuti mumwe nemumwe wavo atore chidiki. Mumwe wevadzidzi vake anotaura kwaari, Andireya, hama yaSimoni Petro, Kune mwana mumwe pano uyo ane zvingwa zvishanu zvebhari nehove mbiri, asi izvi chii kune vanhu vakawanda vakadaro? Jesu akati, Itai vanhu vagare pasi, uye maiva neuswa huzhinji munzvimbo iyo. Saka varume vakagara pasi, uwandu hwavo hwaiva senge zviuru zvishanu. Jesu akatora zvingwa uye avonga, akagovera kuvadzidzi, uye vadzidzi vakagovera kune vakagara pasi, zvakafananawo nehove, zvakawanda sezvavaida. Vakati vazadzwa, akati kuvadzidzisi vake, Unganidzai zvimedu zvakasara, kuti pasava nechinhu chinorasika. Saka vakaunganidza uye vakazadza

matengu gumi nembiri nezvimedu kubva pazvingwa zvishanu zvebhari izvo zvakasara kune vakanga vadya. Vanhu saka, vaona chiratidzo chakaita Jesu, vakataura kuti uyu ndiye chokwadi muprofita anouya munyika. Jesu saka achiziva kuti vaida kuuya kumubata kuti vamuita mambo, akaenda zvakare mugomo ari ega.

Sezvo manheru akanga asvika, vadzidzi vake vakaburuka vakananga kugungwa, Vakapinda muchikepe vachienda mhiri kwegungwa kuKapenaume. Rima raiva ratova uye Jesu akanga asati auya kwavari, Gungwa rakamutsiwa nemhepo huru yaifuridza. Vakanga vafambisa mashanu makumi maviri neshanu kana makumi matatu, vanoona Jesu achifamba pamusoro pegungwa uye ava pedyo nechikepe, uye vakatya. Asi iye anoti kwavari, Ndini ini, musatya. Vaida saka kuda kumutora muchikepe, uye pakarepo chikepe chakasvika panyika yavaida kuenda.

Zuva rakatevera mhomho yakanga yakamira mhiri kwegungwa yakaona kuti igwa duku rimwe rakanga risipo ikoko kunze kwerimwe chete iro rakapinda vadzidzi vake, uye kuti Jesu haana kupinda pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake mugwa duku, asi vadzidzi vake voga vakaenda, Asi magwa akabva kuTibheriasi akasvika pedyo nenzvimbo yavakadya chingwa Ishe ainge avonga. Saka mhomho payakaona kuti Jesu akanga asipo ikoko uye vadzidzi vake, vakapinda muzvikepe vakauya kuKapenaume vachitsvaga Jesu. Uye vakati vamuwana mhiri kwegungwa, vakati kwaari, Mudzidzisi, masvika rini pano? Jesu

akapindura akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, munonditsvaka, kwete nokuti makaona zviratidzo, asi nokuti makadya zvingwa uye makaguta. Shambirai kwete chikafu chinoparara, asi chikafu chinogara kusvika kuupenyu husingaperi, icho Mwanakomana wemunhu achakupai, nekuti uyu Baba vakamusimbisa Mwari. Saka vakati kwaari, Tingaiteiko kuti tiite mabasa aMwari? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Ichi ndicho basa raMwari, kuti mutende mune iye waakatuma.

Saka ndakati kwaari, Chiratidzo chii chamunoita kuti tione uye tikutendei? Muri kuita basa rei? Madzibaba edu vakadya manna murenje, sezvo zvakanyorwa kuti, Akavapa chingwa chakabva kudenga kuti vadye. Saka Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, Mozisi haana kukupai chingwa chinobva kudenga, asi Baba vangu vanokupai chingwa chechokwadi chinobva kudenga. Nokuti chingwa chaMwari ndechiri chinoburuka kubva kudenga uye chinopa hupenyu kunyika. Ndakati saka kwaari, Ishe, tipei chingwa ichi nguva dzose. Jesu akati kwavari, Ini ndiri chingwa choupenyu; uyo anouya kwandiri haazombonzwi nzara, uye uyo anotenda mandiri haazombonzwi nyota.

Asi ndakati kwamuri kuti makaona ini asi hamutendi. Zvose zvinondipwa naBaba zvichauya kwandiri, uye iye anouya kwandiri handizomudzi kunze. Nokuti ndakaburuka kubva kudenga, kwete kuti ndiite kuda kwangu, asi kuda kweakandituma. Izvi ndiye kuda kwaBaba vakandituma, kuti

zvese zvavakandipa handizviparadzi, asi ndichazvimutsazve pazuva rekupedzisira. Izvi ndizvo kuda kwewakandituma, kuti mumwe nemumwe anoona Mwanakomana uye anotenda maari ave neupenyu husingaperi, uye ini ndichamumutsa pazuva rekupedzisira. VaJudha vakanyunyuta pamusoro pake nekuti akati, Ini ndiri chingwa chakaburuka kubva kudenga. Uye vakati, Ko uyu haazi Jesu mwanakomana waJosefa, uyo isu tinoziva baba vake namai vake here? Zvino anoreva sei kuti, Ndakaburuka kubva kudenga? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Musanyunyuta pamwe chete. Hapana munhu anokwanisa kuuya kwandiri, kana asiri Baba vakandituma vakamukweva, uye ini ndichamumutsa pazuva rekupedzisira. Zvakanyorwa muvaprofita kuti: Vachava vese vakadzidziswa naMwari. Mumwe nemumwe anonzwa kubva kuna Baba uye akadzidza anouya kwandiri, Kwete kuti Baba munhu akaona, kana asiri iye ari kubva kuna Mwari; iye ndiye akaona Baba. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, uyo anotenda mukati mangu ane upenyu husingaperi. Ini ndiri chingwa chehupenyu. Madzibaba enyu akadya manna murenje vakafa. Uyu ndiye chingwa chinoburuka kubva kudenga, kuti ani naani anochidya asafa. Ini ndiri chingwa chipenyu chakabva kudenga chakaburuka. Kana munhu akadya kubva pachingwa ichi, achararama kusvika kusingaperi. Uye chingwa chandichapa, inyama yangu, yandichapa nokuda kwoupenyu hwenyika. VaJudha vakanga vachipokana pakati pavo vachiti, Munhu uyu angagona sei kutipa nyama yake kuti tidye? Jesu akati kwavari, Chokwadi, chokwadi, ndinoti kwamuri, kana musingadyi nyama yoMwanakomana woMunhu uye musingamwi ropa rake,

hamuna upenyu mukati menyu. Iye anodya nyama yangu uye anonwa ropa rangu ane upenyu husingaperi, uye ini ndichamumutsa pazuva rekupedzisira. Nokuti nyama yangu ndicho chikafu chechokwadi, uye ropa rangu ndicho chinwiwa chechokwadi. Uyo anodya nyama yangu uye anonwa ropa rangu anogara mandiri, uye ini ndinogara maari. Sezvo Baba mupenyu vakandituma, uye ini ndinogara nekuda kwaBaba, saizvozvo uyo anondidya naiyeye achagara nekuda kwangu. Uyu ndiye chingwa chakaburuka chichibva kudenga, kwete sezvo madzibaba enyu vakadya mana vakafa; uyo anodya chingwa ichi achararama nokusingaperi. Izvi akataura ari muungano achidzidzisa muKapenaume.

Vazhinji saka vakanzwa kubva kune vadzidzi vake vakati, Yakaoma shoko iri; ndiani anogona kurinzwa? Achiziva asi Jesu mukati make kuti vanogunununa pamusoro peizvi vadzidzi vake, akati kwavari, Izvi zvinokugumbusai? Kana saka mukaona Mwanakomana weMunhu achikwira kwaakanga ari pakutanga? Mweya ndiwo unoraramisa, nyama haibatsiri chinhu, mashoko andinotaura kwamuri, mweya ndiwo uye upenyu ndihwo. Asi pane vamwe kubva kwamuri vasingatendi. Nokuti Jesu aiziva kubva pakutanga kuti ndivanaani vasingatendi uye kuti ndiani achamupandukira. Uye akataura achiti, Nekuda kweizvi ndakakuudzai kuti hapana munhu anokwanisa kuuya kwandiri, kana asina kupiwa izvozvo naBaba vangu. Kubva pane izvi, vazhinji vevadzidzi vake vakaenda shure uye havachisafamba naye. Saka Jesu akati kune gumi nevaviri, Hamudi kuenda nemiwo here? Simoni Petro akapindura kwaari achiti, Ishe,

tichaenda kuna ani? Imi mune mashoko eupenyu husingaperi. Uye isu takatenda uye takaziva kuti imi ndimi Kristu Mwanakomana waMwari mupenyu. Jesu akapindura kwavari akati, Handisi ini ndakasarudza imi vane gumi nevaviri here? Asi mumwe wenyu idhiabhorosi. Aitaura nezvaJudha waSimon Iskariyoti, nokuti uyu aiva kuda kumuisa, iye ari mumwe wevane gumi nevaviri.

7

Uye Jesu akanga achifamba muGarirea mushure meizvozvi, nokuti akanga asingadi kufamba muJudhea, nekuti vaJudha vakanga vachimutsvaga kuti vamuuraye. Mutambo wevaJudha wematumba waiva wava pedyo. Saka hama dzake dzakati kwaari, Bva pano uende kuJudea, kuti vadzidzi vako vaonewo mabasa ako aunoita, Hapana munhu anoita chinhu muchivande achitsvaga kuzivikanwa pachena. Kana uchiita izvi, zvizivise kunyika. Nekuti kunyange hama dzake hadzina kutenda maari. Jesu saka anovaudza kuti, Nguva yangu haisati yasvika, asi nguva yenyu inogara yakagadzirira. Nyika haigoni kukuvengai imi, asi inondivenga ini, nekuti ndinopupurira pamusoro payo kuti mabasa ayo akaipa. Imi endai kumutambo uyu, ini handisati ndaenda kumutambo uyu, nekuti nguva yangu haisati yasvika. Asi akati ataura izvi kwavari, akaramba ari muGarirea. Asi hama dzake dzakati dzakwira, ipapo iyewo akakwira achienda kumutambo, kwete pachena, asi muchivande. VaJuda saka vaitsvaka iye pamutambo uye vaiti, Ari kupi iyeye? Uye

kugunununa kukuru pamusoro pake kwaiva mumhomho. Vamwe vaiita kuti akanaka, vamwe vaiita, Kwete, asi anotsausa mhomho. Hapana munhu, zvisinei, akanga achitaura pachena pamusoro pake nekuda kwekutya vaJudha.

Zvino asi mutambo uri pakati, Jesu akakwira akaenda kutemberi uye akadzidzisa. VaJudha vakashamiswa vachiti, Munhu uyu anoziva here zvinyorwa asina kudzidza? Jesu akapindura kwavari achiti, Dzidziso yangu haisi yangu, asi ndeye uyo akandituma. Kana munhu achida kuita kuda kwake, achaziva nezvedzidziso, kana ichibva kuna Mwari here kana kuti ndinotaura ndiri ndoga. Uyo anotaura achibva maari pachake anotsvaga kubwinya kwake pachake, asi uyo anotsvaga kubwinya kweakatumira iye, uyu ndiye wechokwadi, uye kusaruramisira mukati make hakupo. Mozisi haana kukupai mutemo here? Asi hapana munhu wenyu anoita mutemo. Munotisvakireiko kuti mundiuraye? Ruzhinji rakapindura rikati, Une dhimoni. Ndiani anotsvaga kukuuraya? Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Ndakaita basa rimwe, uye mose munoshamisika nekuda kweizvozvo. Mozisi akakupai kudzingiswa, kwete kuti kunobva kuna Mozisi, asi kunobva kumadzibaba, uye munodzingisa munhu nomusi weSabata. Kana kudzingiswa kweganda kunogamuchirwa nemunhu muzuva reSabata kuti mutemo waMozisi usaputswa, muri kutsamwira ini nekuti ndakaita kuti munhu wese ave nehutano muzuva reSabata? Musatonga maererano nekunze, asi tongai mutongo wakarurama. Saka vamwe veJerusarema vakanga vachiti, Ko uyu haazi iye wavanoda kumuuraya here? Uye

tarirai, anotaura pachena, uye havamuti chinhu. Ko vatongi vakanyatsoziva here kuti uyu ndiye chaizvo Kristu? Asi uyu tinoziva kwaanobva, asi Kristu paanouya, hapana anoziva kwaanobva. Saka Jesu akadanidzira ari mutemberi achidzidzisa achiti, Munondiziva ini, uye munoziva kwandabva, uye handina kuzouya ndoga, asi wechokwadi ndiye akandituma, uyo imi hamumuzivi, Ini ndinomuziva, nokuti ndakabva kwaari uye iye akandituma. Vakanga vachitsvaka kumubata, asi hapana munhu akaisa ruoko paari, nokuti awa yake yakanga isati yasvika. Vazhinji asi kubva muchaunga vakatenda maari uye vakati, Kristu paanouya, haazomboiti zviratidzo zvakawanda kupfuura izvi zvakaita uyu here? VaFarisi vakanzwa mhomho yechaunga pamusoro pake izvi, uye vaFarisi pamwe chete navapristi vakuru vakatuma vabatsiri kuti vamubate. Jesu akati saka, Ndichiri nenguva duku nemi uye ndinoenda kuna iye akandituma. Muchatsvaka ini asi hamuzondiwani, uye kwandiri ini, imi hamugoni kuuya. Saka vaJudha vakati pakati pavo, Uyu achaenda kupi zvatisingazomuwan? Angave achaenda kuparadziro yavaGiriki kunodzidza vaGiriki here? Mashoko aya aakataura ndeepi, achiti, Muchanditsvaka asi hamuzondiwani, uye kwandiri ini, imi hamugoni kuuya?

Asi pazuva rekupedzisira guru remutambo, Jesu akamira akadanidzira achiti, Kana munhu ane nyota, ngaauye kwandiri anwe. Iye anotenda kwandiri, sezvakarehwa noRugwaro, nzizi dzemvura mhenyu dzichayerera dzichibva mudumbu make. Izvi zvaakareva pamusoro peMweya waizogamuchirwa nevanotenda maari, nokuti Mweya Mutsvene wakanga usati

wavapo, nekuti Jesu akanga asati akudzwa. Vazhinji saka kubva kumuchaunga, vakanzwa shoko iri, vakati, Uyu ndiye chaizvo muporofita. Vamwe vakanga vachiti, Uyu ndiye Kristu. Vamwe vakanga vachiti, Kwete, nokuti Kristu anouya here kubva muGarirea? Ko rugwaro harina kuti Kristu anobva mune mbeu yaDhavhidhi uye kubva kuBheterehema musha waiva naDhavhidhi here? Kupatsanurwa kwakaitika saka mukati mevazhinji nekuda kwake. Vamwe vaida kumubata, asi hapana akaisa maoko paari. Vakauya saka vabatsiri kuna vapristi vakuru nevaFarisi, uye ivo vakati kwavari, Nei musina kuuya naye? Vabatsiri vakapindura vachiti, Hakuna kumbobvira munhu akataura sezvinoita murume uyu. VaFarisi vakavapindura vachiti, Ko imi hamuna here kutsauswa? Kwete mumwe wevatungamiri akatenda maari here kana mumwe wevaFarisi? Asi mhomho iyi isingazivi mutemo vakatukwa. Nikodimasi anoti kwavari, iye akanga auya usiku kwaari, ari mumwe wavo, Ko mutemo wedu hausi kutonga munhu, kana usina kutanga kunzwa kubva kwaari uye kuziva zvaanoita here? Vakapindura vakati kwaari, Ko iwe hausi kubva kuGarirea here? Ngorora uone kuti hapana muprofita akamuka achibva kuGarirea. Uye mumwe nemumwe akaenda kumba kwake.

8

Jesus asi akaenda mugomo remiorivhi Mambakwedza, akauya zvakare kutemberi, uye vanhu vose vakauya kwaari, uye agara

pasi akavadzidzisa. Vakuru vemitemo navaFarisi vakauya nemukadzi akanga abatwa paupombwe, uye vakamumisa pakati. Vanoti kwaari, Mudzidzisi, mukadzi uyu akabatwa achiita upombwe pachena, Uye muri mumutemo wedu, Mozisi akaraira kuti vakadzi vakadaro vatakwe nemabwe. Iwe saka chii unoti? Izvi vakataura vachiedza iye, kuti vave nemhosva pamusoro pake. Asi Jesu akakotamira pasi ainyora pasi nomunwe. Asi sezvo vakaramba vachibvunza iye, akasimuka akati kwavari, Asina chivi pakati penyu ngaave wokutanga kukanda ibwe paari. Uye zvakare, akakotama pasi, akanyora pasi. Ivo asi vakanzwa vakabuda mumwe nemumwe, vatanga nevatariri, uye Jesu akasiyiwa nemukadzi aiva pakati. Akasimudza musoro asi Jesu akati kwaari, Mukadzi, vari kupi? Hapana munhu akakutonga mhosva here? Iye akati, Hapana munhu, Ishe. Jesu akati, Neniwo handikutongi mhosva. Enda, uye kubva zvino usatadzazve.

Zvakare saka Jesu akataura kwavari achiti, Ndini chiedza chenyika; uyo anonditevera haangafambi murima, asi achava nechiedza choupenyu. VaFarisi vakati kwaari, Iwe unopupurira pachako, uchapupu hwako hahusi hwechokwadi. Jesu akapindura akati kwavari, Kunyange ini ndichizvipupurira pamusoro pangu, uchapupu hwangu ndehwechokwadi, nokuti ndinoziva kwandakabva uye kwandinoenda. Asi imi hamuzivi kwandinobva kana kwandinoenda. Imi munotonga zvichienderana nenyama, asi ini handisi kutonga munhu. Uye kana ndikatonga, kutonga kwangu ndekwechokwadi, nekuti handisi ndoga, asi ini naBaba vakandituma. Uye mumutemo

wenyu makanyorwa kuti uchapupu hwevanhu vaviri ndohwechokwadi. Ini ndiri iye anopupurira pamusoro pangu, uye baba vakandituma vanopupurirawo pamusoro pangu. Saka vakati kwaari, Baba vako vari kupi? Jesu akapindura akati, Hamuzivi ini uye hamuzivi Baba vangu. Dai maiziva ini, maiziva Baba vangu futi. Mashoko aya akataureswa naJesu mudura, paaidzidzisa mutemberi, uye hapana munhu akamubata, nekuti awa yake yakanga isati yasvika.

Jesu akati kwavari zvakare, Ini ndinoenda uye muchatsvakatsvaka ini, uye muchafa muri muchivi yenyu. Kwandinoenda ini, imi hamugoni kuuya. Saka vaJudha vakanga vachiti, Ko haasi kuzozviuraya here, nekuti anoti, Kwandinoenda imi hamugoni kuuya? Uye akati kwavari, Imi munobva pasi, ini ndinobva kumusoro; imi muri venyika ino, ini handisi wenyika ino. Ndakati saka kwamuri kuti muchafa muri muzvivi zvenyu, nokuti kana musingatenди kuti ndini iye, muchafa muri muzvivi zvenyu. Vakanga vachiti kwaari, Iwe uri ani? Jesu akati kwavari, Kutanga, ndizvo zvandakakuudzai. Ndine zvizhinji zvandingataura uye zvandingakutongai, asi iye akandituma ndiye wechokwadi, uye ini zvandinenge ndakanzwa kubva kwaari, ndizvo zvandinoudza nyika. Havana kuziva kuti akanga achitaura nezvaBaba kwavari. Jesu akati kwavari, Pamunenge masimudza Mwanakomana weMunhu, ipapo muchaziva kuti ndini iye, uye handiti chinhu kubva kwandiri, asi ndinotaura zvinhu izvi sezvo Baba vangu vakandidzidzisa. Uye iye akandituma ari pamwe chete neni, Baba havana kundisiya ndiri ndoga, nekuti ini ndinoita zvinhu

zvinomufadza nguva dzose. Izvi achitaura, vazhinji vakatenda maari.

Jesu akanga achitaura saka kune vaJudha vakanga vatenda kwaari, achiti, Kana imi mukaramba muri mushoko rangu, muchokwadi muri vadzidzi vangu, Uye muchaziva chokwadi, uye chokwadi chichakusunungurai. Vakapindura kwaari, Tiri mbeu yaAbrahamu uye hatina kumboshandirwa nomunhu pane nguva ipi zvayo. Sei iwe uchiti muchava vakasununguka? Jesu akapindura kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri kuti wose anoita chivi muranda wechivi. Asi muranda haagari mumba nekusingaperi, mwanakomana anogara nekusingaperi. Kana saka Mwanakomana akakusununguririai, muchava vakasunungurwa zvechokwadi. Ndinoziva kuti muri mbeu yaAbrahamu, asi munotsvaka kundiuraya, nekuti shoko rangu haripindiri mukati menyu. Ini zvangu ndakaona kubva kuna baba vangu ndinotaura, uye imi saka zvenyu makaona kubva kuna baba venyu munoita. Vakapindura vakati kwaari, Baba vedu ndiAbrahamu. Jesu akati kwavari, Dai maiva vana vaAbrahamu, maizova muchiita mabasa aAbrahamu. Zvino asi munotsvaka kundiuraya, ini munhu akataura chokwadi kwamuri, chandakanzwa kubva kuna Mwari; izvi Abrahamu haana kuzviita. Imi munoita mabasa ababa venyu. Ndakati naizvozvo kwaari, Isu hatina kuberekwa muupombwe; tine Baba vamwe chete, iye Mwari. Jesu akati kwavari, Dai Mwari aiva Baba venyu, maidisa ini, nokuti ndakabva kuna Mwari uye ndasvika. Handina kuuya ndoga, asi iye ndiyo yakandituma. Nei kutaura yangu hamuzivi? Nokuti hamugoni kunzwa shoko

rangu. Imi munobva kuna baba venyu dhiabhori, uye munoda kuita zvishuvo zvababa venyu. Iye aiva mhondi kubva pakutanga uye haana kumira muchokwadi, nekuti chokwadi hachisi maari. Paanotaura nhema, anotaura kubva kune zvake, nekuti murevi wenhema uye baba vake. Ini asi nekuti ndinotaura chokwadi, hamundibvumi. Ndiani pakati penyu anondipa mhosva pamusoro pechivi? Asi kana ndinotaura chokwadi, nei imi musingandi tendi? Uyo anobva kuna Mwari anonzwa mashoko aMwari; nemhaka iyi imi hamunzwi, nekuti hamubvi kuna Mwari. VaJudha vakapindura saka vakati kwaari, Hatisi here kutaura zvakanaka kuti uri muSamariya uye une dhimoni? Jesu akapindura akati, Ini handina dhimoni, asi ndinokudza Baba vangu, uye imi munondizvidza. Ini handisi kutsvaka kubwinya kwangu; aripo anotsvaka uye anotonga. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, kana munhu akachengeta shoko rangu, haangatongoboni rufu kusvika pakusingaperi. VaJudha vakati saka kwaari, Iye zvino taziva kuti une dhimoni. Abrahamu akafa nevaprofita, asi iwe unoti, Kana munhu akachengeta shoko rangu, haazomboraviri rufu nokusingaperi. Kwete here iwe uri mukuru kupfuura baba vedu Abrahamu, uyo akafa? Uye vaporofita vakafa. Iwe unozvita ani? Jesu akapindura akati, Kana ini ndichikudza ndimene, kubwinya kwangu hakuna chinhu. Ndiye Baba vangu vanondikudza ini, uyo imi munoti Mwari wenyu ndiye. Uye imi hamuna kumuziva, asi ini ndinomuziva. Uye kana ndikati handimuzivi, ndichava murevi wenhema akafanana nemi, asi ndinomuziva uye ndinochengeta shoko rake. Abraham baba venyu akafara kuti aone zuva rangu, uye akaona akafara. Saka

vaJudha vakati kwaari, Hausi kuva namakore makumi mashanu uye wakaona Abrahamu? Jesu akati kwavari, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, Abraham asati avapo, ini ndiripo. Saka vakatora mabwe kuti vakande pamusoro pake. Asi Jesu akavanzwa, uye akabuda mutemberi apfuura napakati pavo, uye akapfuura saizvozvo.

9

Uye achipfuura, akaona munhu akanga ari bofu kubvira pakuberekwa. Vadzidzi vake vakamubvunza vachiti, Mudzidzisi, ndiani akatadza, munhu uyu kana vabereki vake, kuti aberekwe ari bofu? Jesu akapindura akati, Kwete uyu akatadza, uye kwete vabereki vake, asi kuti mabasa aMwari aratidzwe maari. Ndinofanira kushanda mabasa ewakandituma ndichiri masikati, nokuti usiku hunouya apo hapana munhu anokwanisa kushanda. Pandiri ndiri munyika, ndiri chiedza chenyika. Pashure pokutaura izvi, akapfira pasi uye akaita ivhu kubva mumate, uye akazora ivhu pamusoro pemaziso omupofu. Uye akati kwaari, Enda unoshamba mudziva wechiSiloam, iro rinodudzirwa kuti Akatumwa. Saka akaenda akashamba, uye akadzoka achiona.

Saka vavakidzani nevaya vaiva vachimuona kare kuti aiva bofu, vakati, Haasi here uyu aiva akagara achipemha? Vamwe vakati, Uyu ndiye, asi vamwe vakati, Akafanana naye. Iye akati, Ndini ini. Saka vakati kwaari, Maziso ako akazarurwa sei? Akapindura

iye uye akati, Murume anonzi Jesu akaita dhaka uye akazora maziso angu, uye akati kwandiri, Enda kudziva reSiloam undoshamba. Ndakaenda uye ndakashamba, ndikabva ndaona. Ndakati saka kwaari, Papi ari iyeye? Anoti, Handizivi.

Vanotungamirira iye kuvaFarisi, iye aimbova bofu. Kwaiva sabata apo Jesu akaita dhaka uye akazarura maziso ake. Zvakare saka vaFarisi vakamubvunza kuti akawanazve sei kuona. Iye akati kwavari, Akaisa ivhu pamaziso angu, uye ndakashamba, uye ndinoona. Vamwe vevaFarisi vakanga vachitaura saka vachiti, Murume uyu haabvi kuna Mwari, nekuti haachengeti sabata. Vamwe vakanga vachitaura vachiti, Murume mutadzi angaita sei zviratidzo zvakadaro? Uye maiva nekupesana pakati pavo. Vanoti kumapofu zvakare, Iwe unoti chii pamusoro pake, nokuti akazarura meso ako? Iye akati, Muprofita ari. VaJudha havana kutenda pamusoro pake kuti aiva mapofu uye akawanazve kuona, kusvikira pavakadana vabereki vake weakawanazve kuona. Uye vakavabvunza vachiti, Uyu ndiye mwanakomana wenyu here, uyo imi munoti akaberekwa ari bofu? Zvino anoona sei iye zvino? Vabereki vake vakapindura vakati kwavari, Tinoziva kuti uyu ndiye mwanakomana wedu uye kuti akaberekwa ari bofu, Asi sei zvino anoona hatizivi, kana ndiani akazarura maziso ake hatizivi. Iye ane zera, mubvunzei iye, iye achataura pamusoro pezvake. Izvi vakataura vabereki vake nokuti vaitya vaJudha, nokuti vaJudha vakanga vatobvumirana kuti kana munhu akabvuma kuti iye ndiKristu, adzingwe paungano. Nekuda iyi vabereki vake vakati kuti ane zera, mubvunzei iye. Vakadana

saka kubva pechipiri murume uyo aiva bofu, uye vakati kwaari, Ipa kubwinya kuna Mwari; isu tinoziva kuti murume uyu mutadzi. Akapindura saka iye uye akati, Kana ari mutadzi handizivi; chimwe chinhu ndinoziva, kuti ndakanga ndiri bofu, asi ikozvino ndinoona. Ndakati asi kwaari zvakare, Akakuitei? Akazarura sei maziso ako? Akapindura kwavari, Ndakataura kwamuri kare, uye hamuna kunzwa. Munodei zvakare kunzwa? Hamuzve imi munoda kuva vadzidzi vake here? Vakatuka iye vakati, Iwe uri mudzidzi waiye, asi isu tiri vadzidzi vaMozisi. Isu tinoziva kuti Mwari akataura kuna Mozisi, asi uyu hatizivi kuti anobva kupi. Murume akapindura akati kwavari, Mukati meizvi chinoshamisa chiri, nokuti imi hamuzivi kwaanobva, uye akazarura meso angu. Tinoziva asi kuti Mwari haanzwi vatadzi, asi kana munhu achitya Mwari uye achiita kuda kwake, iye anomuzwa. Kubva pakutanga kwenyika hakuna kumbonzwikwa kuti mumwe munhu akambozarura maziso omupofu akaberekwa ari bofu. Dai asina kuva achibva kuna Mwari, aisakwanisa kuita chinhu. Vakapindura vakati kwaari, Iwe wakaberekwa wose muri zvivi, uye iwe unodzidzisa isu? Vakamubudisa kunze. Jesu akanzwa kuti vakanga vamudzinga kunze, uye akati amuwana akati kwaari, Iwe unotenda muMwanakomana waMwari? Akapindura akati, Ndiani, Ishe, kuti nditende maari? Jesu akati kwaari, Wakamuona, uye iye ari kutaura newe ndiye iyeye. Iye zvino akati, Ndinotenda, Ishe, uye akamunamata. Jesu akati, Ndakauya munyika ino kuti nditonge, kuti vaya vasingaoni vaone, uye vaya vanoona vave mapofu. Uye vakanzwa kubva kune veFarisi izvi avo vari pamwe chete naye, uye vakati kwaari, Ko isu hatizi mapofu here? Jesu akati

kwavari, Dai maiva mapofu, hamungadai mune chivi; asi zvino munoti tinoona, saka chivi chenyu chinoramba chiripo.

10

Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, uyo asingapindi nemusuwo muruvazhe rwemakwai, asi achikwira achibva kumwe, iyeye imbavha uye gonyeti, Asi uyo anopinda nepagedhi ndiye mufudzi wemakwai. Kumurindi uyu wegedhi anovhura, uye makwai anonzwa izwi rake, uye anodana makwai ake ega nemazita uye anoabudisa kunze. Uye kana abudisa makwai ake, anoenda pamberi pavo, uye makwai anomutevera, nokuti anoziva inzwi rake. Asi havazotevera mutorwa, asi vachatiza kubva kwaari, nokuti havazivi inzwi revatorwa. Tsumo iyi Jesu akavaudza, asi ivo havana kunzwisisa zvaaitaura kwavari. Jesu akati kwavari zvakare, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri, ini ndiri musuwo wemakwai. Vose vakauya pamberi pangu imbavha nemakororo, asi makwai haana kuvateerera. Ini ndiri mukova; kuburikidza neni kana munhu akapinda, achaponeswa, uye achapinda nokubuda, uye achawana mafuro. Mbavha haiuyi kunze kwokunge iba, iuraye uye iparadze; ini ndakauya kuti vave noupenyu uye kuti vave nazvo zvakawanda. Ini ndiri mufudzi akanaka. Mufudzi akanaka anoisa mweya wake nokuda kwemakwai. Mushandi waakaripwa, asiri mufudzi, asina makwai ake pachake, anoona mhumhi ichiuya uye anosiya makwai achitiza, uye mhumhi anobata iwo uye anoparadzira makwai. Asi mushandi anotiza,

nekuti mushandi chete uye haana hanya nemakwai. Ini ndiri mufudzi akanaka, uye ndinoziva vangu uye ndinozivikanwa nevangu. Sezvandakazivikanwa naBaba uye ini ndinoziva Baba, uye mweya wangu ndinouisa nokuda kwemakwai. Uye ndinemamwe makwai, asiri eruzhowa urwu, uye iwayo ndinofanira kuuya, uye achanzwa inzwi rangu, uye achava boka rimwe chete, mufudzi mumwe chete. Nekuda kwaizvozvi Baba vanondida, nekuti ini ndinoisa mweya wangu, kuti zvakare nditore iwo. Hapana munhu anotora upenyu hwangu kubva kwandiri, asi ini ndinohupa pachandi pangu. Ndine simba rekuhupa, uye ndine simba rekuhutorazve. Murairo uyu ndakaugamuchira kubva kuna Baba vangu. Kupatsanurwa kwakaitika zvakare pakati pevaJudha nekuda kwemashoko aya. Asi vazhinji vavo vakanga vachiti, Ane dhimoni uye anopenga; munomuteerereiko? Vamwe vakati, Mazwi aya haasi emunhu ane dhimoni. Dhimoni harigoni kuvhura maziso emapofu here?

Zvakaitika mutambo wokukumikidza muJerusarema, uye kwaiva nguva yechando. Uye Jesu aifamba mutemberi mubiravira raSoromoni. VaJudha saka vakamukomba uye vakati kwaari, Kusvikira rinhi uchititorera mweya wedu? Kana iwe uri Kristu, tiudze pachena. Jesu akapindura kwavari akati, Ndakakuudzai, asi hamuna kutenda. Mabasa andinoita muzita raBaba vangu ndiwo anondipupurira. Asi imi hamutendi, nokuti hamusi vemakwai angu, sezvandakakuudzai. Makwai angu anonzwa inzwi rangu, uye ini ndinoziva ivo, uye vanonditevera. Uye ini ndinovapa hupenyu hwekusingaperi, uye havazomboparari kusvikira rinhi, uye hapana achabvuta ivo

kubva muruoko rwangu. Baba vangu, uyo vakandipa, vakuru kupfuura vese, uye hapana anokwanisa kubvuta kubva muruoko rwababa vangu. Ini nababa tiri mumwe. VaJudha vakabata mabwe zvakare kuti vamutake. Jesu akapindura kwavari achiti, Ndakaratidza kwamuri mabasa mazhinji akanaka anobva kuna Baba vangu; ndezvipi pakati pawo pamuri kunditaka namabwe? VaJudha vakapindura kwaari vachiti, Hatikutaki iwe nemhaka yebasa rakanaka, asi nemhaka yekumhura, uye nekuti iwe uri munhu asi unozvita Mwari. Jesu akapindura kwavari, Hazvina kunyorwa here mumutemo wenyu kuti, Ndakati muri vamwari? Kana iye akati vaya vari madzimambo, ivo vakagamuchira shoko raMwari, uye runyoro harugoni kuputswa, Uyo Baba vakaitisa mutsvene uye vakatumira munyika, imi munoti kuti unoita mhosva, nekuti ndakati, Mwanakomana waMwari ndiri? Kana handisi kuita mabasa aBaba vangu, regai kutenda kwandiri. Asi kana ndichiita, kunyange musingadi kunditenda, tendai mabasa, kuti muzive uye mutende kuti Baba vari mandiri uye ini ndiri muna ivo. Vakanga vachitsvaka zvakare kumubata, asi akabuda mumaoko avo.

Uye akaenda zvakare mhiri kweRwizi rweJodhani, kunzvimbo yaiva Johani achibhabhatidza pakutanga, uye akagara ikoko. Vazhinji vakauya kwaari vachiti, Johane haana kuita chiratidzo chero chipi, asi zvose zvaakareva Johane pamusoro pake, zvaiva zvechokwadi. Uye vazhinji vakaтenda maari ikoko.

11

Kwaiva nemunhu airwara ainzi Lazarus aibva kuBhethani, mumusha waMaria naMata hanzvadzi yake. Aiva Maria uyo akazodza Ishe nemafuta uye akapukuta tsoka dzake nebvudzi rake, uyo mukoma wake Razaro aiva achirwara. Saka hanzvadzi dzakatumira kwaari dzichiti, Ishe, tarirai, uyo wamunouda anorwara. Akati anzwa izvi, Jesu akati, Urwere urwu hahusi hwerufu, asi hwekukudza Mwari, kuti Mwanakomana waMwari akudzwe kubudikidza nahwo. Jesu aifarira Martha nehanzvadzi yake naRazaro. Sezvo naizvozvo akanzwa kuti anorwara, ipapo chaizvo akaramba ari munzvimbo yaaiva mairi mazuva maviri. Ipapo mushure meizvozvi, anoti kuvadzidzi, Ngatiendei muJudhea zvakare. Vadzidzi vanoti kwaari, Rabhi, iye zvino vaJudha vaiva vachikutsvaka kuti vakutake namabwe, uye zvakare uri kuenda ikoko? Jesu akapindura akati, Hakuna here mwaka gumi nembiri wezuva? Kana munhu akafamba masikati, haagumburwi, nekuti anoona chiedza chenyika ino. Asi kana munhu akafamba usiku, anogumburwa, nekuti chiedza hachisi maari. Izvi akataura, uye mushure meizvi anoti kwavari, Razaro shamwari yedu akarara, asi ndinoenda kuti ndimumutse. Vadzidzi vake vakati, Ishe, kana arara, achaponeswa. Jesu akanga ataura pamusoro perufu rwake, asi ivo vakafunga kuti aitaura pamusoro pekuvata kwehope. Ipapo saka Jesu akati kwavari pachena, Razaro akafa, Uye ndinofara nekuda kwenyu, kuti mutende, nekuti ndakanga ndisipo, asi ngatiende kwaari. Saka Tomasi anonzi Dhidhimasi akati kuvadzidzi vaaifunda

navo, Ngatiendei nesu kuti tife naye.

Jesu akati asvika, akamuwana ava nemazuva mana ari muguva. Bhethani yaiva pedyo neJerusarema, inenge mastadhe gumi nemashanu. Uye vazhinji kubva kuvaJudha vakanga vauya kuna Mata naMaria kuti vavanyaradze pamusoro pemununakomana wavo. Saka Martha, paakanzwa kuti Jesu anouya, akasangana naye, asi Maria akanga agere mumba. Saka Martha akati kuna Jesu, Ishe, dai maiva pano, munununa wangu asingadai akafa. Asi uye zvino ndinoziva kuti zvose zvamungakumbira kuna Mwari, Mwari achakupai. Jesu anoti kwaari, Mukoma wako achamuka. Martha anoti kwaari, Ndinoziva kuti achamuka pakumuka pazuva rekupedzisira. Jesu akati kwaari, Ini ndini kumuka kuvakafa noupenyu. Iye anotenda muri ini, kunyange akafa, achararama, uye wose ari mupenyu uye anotenda muri ini haangafi muri nguva isingaperi. Unotenda izvi? Anoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, ini ndakatenda kuti imi muri Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari, iye anouya munyika. Uye paakapedza kutaura izvi, akaenda akadana Maria hanzvadzi yake pachivande achiti, Mudzidzisi aripo uye anokudana. Iye paakanzwa, akamuka nekukurumidza uye akauya kwaari. Jesu akanga asati auya mumusha, asi akanga achiri munzvimbo yaakasiriswa naMata. Saka vaJudha vaiva naye mumba uye vaimununura, vaona Maria kuti akasimuka nekukurumidza uye akabuda, vakamutevera, vachiti kuti anoenda kuguva kuti andochema ikoko. Saka Maria paakauya paiva Jesu, paakamuona akawira patsoka dzake achiti kwaari, Ishe, dai maiva pano, hama yangu yaisafa. Jesu saka

paakamubona achichema uye vaJudha vakanga vauya kwaari vachichema, akatsamwira mumweya uye akakanganisa pachake. Uye akati, Papi makaisa iye? Vanoti kwaari, Ishe, uyai muone. Jesu akachema. VaJudha vakati saka, Onai kuti aimuda sei. Vamwe vavo vakati, Ko uyu akazarura meso omapofu, akanga asingagoni kuita kuti munhu uyu asafa here? Jesu saka, zvakare achishungurudzika mukati make, anouya kuguva. Raiva bako, uye ibwe rakanga rakarembera pamusoro paro. Jesu anoti, Simudzai ibwe. Martha, hanzvadzi yaakaenda akafa, anoti kwaari, Ishe, zvino anonhuhwa nokuti ava mazuva mana. Jesu anoti kwaari, Handina kukuudza here kuti kana ukatenda, uchaona kubwinya kwaMwari? Vakasimudza saka ibwe raiva akafa akarara. Asi Jesu akasimudza maziso kumusoro uye akati, Baba, ndinokutendai nokuti makanzwa wangu. Ini ndaiziva kuti unogara uchindinzwa, asi ndakataura nekuda kwevanhu vakanga vakamira vakapoteredza, kuti vatende kuti iwe wakandituma. Uye akati ataura izvi nenzwi guru, akadanidzira achiti, Razaro, uya kunze. Uye akabuda iye akafa akasungwa tsoka nemaoko nemachira, uye chiso chake nejira chakaputirwa. Jesu anoti kwavari, Musunungure uye mumuregere aende.

Vazhinji saka kubva kuvaJudha, avo vakauya kuna Maria uye vakaona zvaakaita Jesu, vakatenda maari. Asi vamwe vavo vakaenda kuvaFarisi vakandovaudza zvakaitwa naJesu. Saka vapristi vakuru navaFarisi vakaunganidza dare uye vakati, Tichaitei, nokuti munhu uyu anoita zviratidzo zvizhinji? Kana tikamuregedza kudaro, vose vachatenda maari, uye vaRoma

vachauya vachatora nzvimbo yedu nerudzi rwedu. Asi mumwe wavo Kayafasi, aiva mupristi mukuru wegore iro, akati kwavari, Imi hamuzivi chinhu, Hamufungi kuti zvinobatsira kwatiri kuti munhu mumwe chete afe nokuda kwevanhu, uye rudzi rwose rurege kuparara. Izvi asi kubva kwaari pachake haana kuzviudza, asi mupristi mukuru ari wegore iro akaprofita kuti Jesu aiva kuda kufa nokuda kwerudzi. Uye kwete nokuda kwerudzi chete, asi kuti vana vaMwari vakaparadzirwa vaunganidze vave mumwe. Kubva pazuva iroro saka vakarangana kuti vamuuraye. Jesus saka haachisina pachena akafamba pakati pevaJudha, asi akaenda kubva ikoko kunyika pedyo nerenje, kumusha unonzi Efuremu, uye ikoko akagara nevadzidzi vake. Kwakanga kuri pedyo Paseka yavaJudha, uye vazhinji vakakwira kuJerusarema vachibva kunyika vasati vasvika Paseka kuti vazvinatse. Saka vakanga vachitsvaga Jesu uye vakanga vachitaura vamwe nevamwe mumwe nemumwe vakamira mutemberi, Munofungei imi, kuti haazouyi here kumutambo? Vakanga vapa asi vapristi vakuru nevaFarisi murairo kuti kana mumwe munhu achiziva kwaari, angataura, kuti vamubate.

12

Saka Jesu, mazuva matanhatu Pasika isati yasvika, akaenda kuBhetani, kwaiva Razaro akanga afa, uyo aakamutsira kubva kuvakafa. Vakaita kudya kwemanheru kwaari ikoko, uye Martha aishanda, asi Lazarus aiva mumwe wevaivete pamwe

naye. Saka Maria, akanga atora paundi yemafuta enadi yakachena inokosha, akazodza tsoka dzaJesu uye akapukuta nebvudzi rake tsoka dzake, uye imba yakazadzwa nekunhuhwirira kwemafuta. Saka mumwe wevadzidzi vake akataura, Judha mwanakomana waSimoni Iskarioti, uya aizomuisa mumaoko avo, Nei mafuta aya haana kutengeswa nemazana matatu emadhenari uye akapiwa varombo? Akati izvi kwete nekuti varombo vaimubatikana, asi nekuti akanga ari mbavha, uye akanga akabata bhokisi remari uye aitakura zvinhu zvaiiswa mukati. Jesu akati, Regai iye, akachengeta izvi nezuva rokuvigwa kwangu. Varombo nokuti munavo nguva dzose pamwe chete nemi, asi ini hamuneni nguva dzose. Chaunga chikuru chevaJudha chakaziva kuti aiva ikoko, uye vakauya kwete nekuda kwaJesu chete, asi kuti vaonewo Razaro uyo aakamutsazve kubva kuvakafa. Vapristi vakuru vakaronga kuti vaurayewo Razaro. nokuti vazhinji vevaJudha vakaenda kuburikidza naye uye vakatenda muna Jesu.

Zuva rakatevera, mhomho huru yakanga yauya kumutambo, vakati vanzwa kuti Jesu anouya muJerusarema, Vakatora matavi emichindwe vakabuda kunosangana naye, uye vakadanidzira, Hosana, akaropafadzwa ari kuuya muzita raIshe, Mambo weIsraeri. Akawana asi Jesu mbongoro duku, akagara pairi, sezvazviri zvakanyorwa, Usatya, mwanasikana weZiyoni; tarira, mambo wako anouya akagara pamusoro pemwana wembongoro.

Izvi asi havana kuziva vadzidzi vake pakutanga, asi

paakakudzwa Jesu, ipapo vakayeuka kuti izvi zvakanga zvakanyorwa pamusoro pake, uye izvi vakaita kwaari. Boka raiva naye rakapupura paakadana Razaro kubva muguva uye akamumutsa kubva kuvakafa. Nekuda kweizvizvi, vanhu vazhinji vakasangana naye, nekuti vakanga vanzwa kuti akanga aita chiratidzo ichi. Saka vaFarisi vakati pakati pavo, Munoona here kuti hamubatsiri chinhu? Tarirai, nyika yose yaenda shure kwake.

Kwaiva nevamwe vaGiriki kubva kune avo vaiva vachikwira kuti vangamunamata pamutambo. Ava saka vakasvika kuna Firipi, iye aibva kuBhetisaidha yeGarirea, uye vakamubvunza vachiti, Ishe, tinoda kuona Jesu. Firipi anouya ndokutaura kuna Andirea, uye zvakare Andirea naFiripi vanotaura kuna Jesu, Asi Jesu akapindura kwavari achiti, Yasvika nguva yekuti Mwanakomana weMunhu akudzwe. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, kana tsanga imwe chete yezviyo isina kuwa muvhu ikafa, inoramba iri yega; asi kana ikafa, inobereka muchero wakawanda. Uyo anoda mweya wake acharasikirwa nawo, uye uyo anovenga mweya wake munyika ino, achauchengeta kusvikira kuupenyu husingaperi. Kana munhu achindishumira, ngaanditevere, uye pandiri ini, muranda wangu achavangepo, uye kana munhu achindishumira, Baba vachamukudza. Iye zvino mweya wangu wakanetseka, uye ndichatii? Baba, ndiponesei paawa ino. Asi nekuda kweizvi ndakauya kuawa ino. Baba, kubwinya zita rako. Inzwi rakasvika kubva kudenga, richiti, Ndakarikubwinya uye ndicharidzokororazve kukubwinya. Mhomho yakanga yakamira

uye yakanzwa yakati kutinhira kwakanga kwaitika, asi vamwe vakati, nhume yakanga yataura naye. Jesu akapindura akati, Inzwi iri harina kuuya nekuda kwangu, asi nekuda kwenyu. Zvino kutongwa kwenyika ino kwava kuvapo, zvino mutongi wenyika ino achakandwa kunze. Uye ini kana ndikasimudza kubva panyika, vose ndichadhonza kwandiri. Izvi asi akataura achireva nderupi rufu aiva oda kufa. Mhomho yakamupindura ikati, Isu takanzwa mumutemo kuti Kristu anogara nokusingaperi, zvino sei iwe uchiti Mwanakomana weMunhu anofanira kusimudzirwa? Ndiani uyu Mwanakomana weMunhu? Jesu akati kwavari, Chiedza chichiri nemi kwenguva diki. Fambai muchine chiedza, kuti rima rirege kukubatai, uye anofamba murima haazivi kwaanoenda. Kusvikira muchine chiedza, tendai muchiedza, kuti muve vanakomana vechiedza. Izvi akataura Jesu, uye akaenda akavanda kwavari.

Kunyange zvazvo akaita zviratidzo zvakawanda pamberi pavo, havana kutenda maari. kuti shoko raIsaya muprofita rizadziswe raakataura, achiti, Ishe, ndiani akatenda kunzwa kwedu? Uye ruoko rwaIshe rwakaratidzirwa ani? Nekuda kweizvi havana kugona kutenda, nekuti zvakare akataura Isaya, Akapofomadziridza maziso avo uye akaomesa moyo wavo, kuti varege kuona namaziso uye kunzwisisa nomoyo uye kudzoka, uye ndichaporesa ivo.

Izvi akataura Isaya paakona kubwinya kwake, uye akataura pamusoro pake. Zvisinei zvakadaro, uye kubva kuvatungamiri, vazhinji vakatenda maari, asi nekuda kwevaFarisi havana

kubvuma, kuti vasava vakadzingwa kubva muungano. Vakada kubwinya kwevanhu kupfuura kubwinya kwaMwari.

Jesu akadanidzira akati, Ani naani anotenda mandiri haatendi mandiri chete, asi anotenda muna iye akandituma. Uye anoona ini anoona iye akandituma. Ini chiedza ndakauya munyika, kuti ani naani anotenda mandiri asarambe ari murima. Uye kana mumwe munhu akanzwa mashoko angu uye asingaatendi, ini handimutongi, nekuti handina kuuya kuzotonga nyika, asi kuzoisunungura. Uyo anondiramba ini uye asingagamuchiri mashoko angu, ane mutongi wake, shoko randakataura, ndiro richamutonga pazuva rekupedzisira, Nokuti ini pandimene handina kutaura, asi Baba vakandituma ndivo vakandipa murairo wokuti nditi chii uye ndichataure chii. Uye ndinoziva kuti murairo wake ndiwo upenyu hwekusingaperi. Izvo zvandinotaura ini, sezvo Baba vakanditudira, ndizvo zvandinotaura.

13

Pamberi pemutambo wePaseka, Jesu achiziva kuti nguva yake yakanga yasvika yekuti abve munyika ino aende kuna Baba, akanga ada vake vaiva munyika, akavada kusvikira kumagumo. Uye kudya kwemanheru kwava kuitika, dhiyabhorosi akanga atova kuisa mumwoyo maJudha waSimon Iskariyoti kuti amupandukire. Jesu achiziva kuti Baba vakapa zvese mumaoko make, uye kuti akabva kuna Mwari uye kuti ari kudzokera kuna

Mwari, Anomuka kubva pakudya kwemanheru ndokuisa zvipfeko, uye atora tauro ndokuzvizvisunga. Ipapo anodira mvura muchidziyo, uye akatanga kusuka tsoka dzevadzidzisi uye kudzipukuta netauro raakanga akasunga. Saka anouya kuna Simon Peter, uye iye anomuudza kuti, Ishe, imi munogeza tsoka dzangu here? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Zvandiri kuita ini, iwe hauzivi iye zvino, asi uchaziva mushure meizvozvi. Petro anoti kwaari, Kwete, hamungatongosuki tsoka dzangu kusvikira pakusingaperi. Jesu akapindura kwaari, Kana ndisingakusuki, hauna mugove neni. Simoni Petro anoti kwaari, Ishe, kwete tsoka dzangu chete, asi nemaoko nemusoro. Jesu anoti kwaari, Uyo akagezwa haana chinodiwa kana kugeza tsoka, asi akachena wose, uye imi makachena, asi kwete vose. Akaziva uyo aimuparadza, nekuda kweizvi akati, Hamusi vose vakachena.

Apo saka akashamba tsoka dzavo uye akatora nguvo dzake, agara pasi zvakare, akati kwavari, Munoziva here chandakaita kwamuri? Imi munondidana kuti Mudzidzisi naIshe, uye munoreva zvakanaka, nokuti ndiri izvozvo. Kana saka ini ndakageza tsoka dzenyu, Ishe naMudzidzisi, nemiwo munofanira kugezana tsoka. Nokuti ndakakupai muenzaniso, kuti sezvo ini ndakaita kwamuri, nemiwo muite. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, hapana muranda mukuru kupfuura tenzi wake, uye hapana muapostora mukuru kupfuura uyo akamutuma. Kana muchiziva izvi, munoropafadzwa kana muchiita izvo. Handisi pamusoro penyu mose ndinotaura, ini ndinoziva vandakasarudza, asi kuti

rugwaro ruzadziswe, anodya chingwa neni akasimudzira chitsitsinho chake pamusoro pangu. Kubva zvino ndinokuudzai zvisati zvaitika, kuti kana zvichiitika mutende kuti ndini. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, ani naani anogamuchira munhu wandinotuma, anogamuchira ini; uye ani naani anogamuchira ini, anogamuchira iye akandituma.

Izvi akataura Jesu, akatambudzika mumweya, uye akapupura akati, Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri kuti mumwe wenyu achanditengesa. Vadzidzi vaiva achitarisana, vachishaya kuziva pamusoro pezvaaiva achitaura. Kwaiva nomumwe mudzidzi wake akarembera pachipfuva chaJesu, uyo Jesu aida. Simoni Petro akarerekera kwaari kuti abvunze kuti ndiani angave ari iye waaitaura nezvake. Akawira pachipfuva chaJesu, iye akati kwaari, Ishe, ndiani? Jesu anopindura achiti, Ndiye uya wandichanyika chimedu ndigomupa. Akanyika chimedu ndokuchipa Judah mwanakomana waSimon Iscariot. Uye mushure mechimedu, ipapo Satani akapinda maari. Saka Jesu akati kwaari, Zvaunoita, ita nekukurumidza. Izvi asi hapana wevakanga vagere akaziva kuti akamutaurira chinhu cheiko. Vamwe vakafunga, sezvo Judha aiva nebhokisi remari, kuti Jesu anoti kwaari, Tenga zvatinoshayira kumutambo, kana kuti upe varombo chimwe chinhu. Akati atora chimedu ichocho, akabuda pakarepo, uye kwaiva usiku.

Apo saka akabuda, Jesu anoti, Iye zvino Mwanakomana wemunhu akakudzwa, uye Mwari akakudzwa maari. Kana Mwari akakudzwa maari, Mwari achakudza iye maari pachake,

uye pakarepo achakudza iye. Vana vadiki, ndichiri kwenguva pfupi nemi. Muchanditsvaka, uye sezvo ndakataura kuvaJudha kuti kwandinoenda ini, imi hamugoni kuuya, saizvozvo ndinotaurawo kwamuri iye zvino. Ndinokupai murairo mutsva kuti mudanane, sezvo ndakakudai, kuti nemiwo mudanane. Mune izvi vachaziva vese kuti muri vadzidzi vangu, kana muchikava nerudo mumwe nemumwe. Simoni Petro anoti kwaari, Ishe, uri kuenda kupi? Jesu akapindura kwaari, Kwandinoenda ini, haugone kunditevera zvino, asi gare gare uchanditevera. Petro anoti kwaari, Ishe, nei handikwanisi kukutevera iye zvino? Mweya wangu ndichauisa nokuda kwako. Jesu akamupindura akati, Mweya wako uchaisa pamusoro pangu here? Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinokuudza kuti jongwe harichachemi kusvikira wandiramba katatu.

14

Moyo wenyu usavhiringike, munotenda muna Mwari, uye munotenda muna ini. Muimba mababa vangu mune nzvimbo zhinji. Dai zvisina kudaro, ndingadai ndakakuudzai. Ndinoenda kunokugadzirirai nzvimbo. Uye kana ndikaenda ndigogadzirira nzvimbo yenyu, ndichadzoka zvakare ndigokutorai kuuya neni, kuti pandinenge ndiri ini, imiwo muve. Uye kwandiri kuenda munoziva, uye nzira munoziva. Tomasi anoti kwaari, Ishe, hatizivi kwamuri kuenda, uye tingagona sei kuziva nzira? Jesu anoti kwaari, Ini ndiri nzira, nechokwadi, neupenyu. Hapana anouya kuna Baba kunze kwekunoburikidza neni. Kana mainge

maziva ini, mainge maziva baba vangu futi. Uye kubva iye zvino munoziva iye uye makamuona. Firipi anoti kwaari, Ishe, tiratidze Baba uye zvakwana kwatiri. Jesu anoti kwaari, Ndakava nemwi kwenguva yakareba yakadai, asi hauna kundiziva here, Firipi? Uyo akaona ini akaona Baba, zvino sei iwe uchiti, Tiratidzei Baba? Hausi iwe unotenda kuti ini ndiri muna Baba uye Baba vari mandiri? Mashoko andintaura kwamuri, handiatauriri pachando pangu, asi Baba vanogara mandiri ndivo vanoita mabasa. Tendai kwandiri kuti ini ndiri muna Baba uye Baba vari mandiri; kana zvisizvo, nekuda kwemabasa iwayo tendai kwandiri. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri, uyo anotenda mandiri, mabasa andinoita iyeye achaaitawo, uye achaita makuru kupfuura aya, nekuti ini ndinoenda kuna Baba vangu. Uye chero chii chamungakumbira muzita rangu, izvi ndichaita, kuti Baba vakudzwe muMwanakomana. Kana mukakumbira chimwe muzita rangu, ini ndichachiita.

Kana mukanondida, chengetai mirairo yangu. Uye ini ndichabvunza Baba, uye achakupai mumwe Mutsigiri, kuti agare nemi kusvika pakupera kwenguva. Mweya weChokwadi, iyo nyika haina kugona kuitora, nekuti haioni uye haizivi, asi imi munoiziva, nekuti inogara pakati penyu uye ichava mukati menyu. Handisi kuchasiya imi senherera; ndinouya kwamuri. Zvichiri diki uye nyika haisachazoonazve ini, asi imi munondiona, nekuti ini ndinorarama uye imi muchararama. Muzuva iroro muchaziva kuti ini ndiri muna Baba vangu uye imi muri mandiri uye ini ndiri mamuri. Uyo ane mirairo yangu

uye achiichengeta, ndiye anondida; uyo anondida achadikanwa naBaba vangu, uye ini ndichamuda uye ndichazvizivisa kwaari. Judha, kwete Iskariyoti, akati kwaari, Ishe, chii chakaitika zvokuti muchada kuzviratidza kwatiri asi kwete kunyika? Jesu akapindura akati kwaari, Kana mumwe munhu achindida, achachengeta shoko rangu, uye Baba vangu vachamuda, uye tichauya kwaari tigare naye. Uyo asingandi ini haachengeti mazwi angu, uye shoko ramunozvinzwa harisi rangu, asi raBaba vakandituma.

Izvi ndakataura kwamuri ndichiri pakati penyu ndichigara. Asi munyaradzi, Mweya Mutsvene, uyo achatumwa naBaba muzita rangu, ndiye achakudzidzisai zvose uye achakuyeuchidzai zvose zvandakataura kwamuri. Rugare ndinosiya kwamuri, rugare rwangu ndinopa kwamuri; kwete sezvinoita nyika inopa, ini ndinopa kwamuri. Moyo wenyu ngaurege kuvhiringidzika, uye ngaurege kutya. Makanzwa kuti ini ndakati kwamuri, ndinoenda uye ndinouya kwamuri. Dai maidada ini, maifara nekuti ndakati ndinoenda kuna Baba, nekuti Baba vangu vakakura kupfuura ini. Uye zvino ndakakuudzai zvisati zvaitika, kuti kana zvaitika mutende. Handichazotaura zvizhinji nemi, nekuti mutongi wenyika anouya, uye mandiri haana chinhu. Asi kuti nyika izive kuti ndinoda Baba, uye sezvakandirayira Baba, saizvozvo ndinoita. Simukai, ngatiendei kubva pano.

15

Ini ndiri muzambiringa wechokwadi, uye baba vangu murimi. Davi rega rega riri mandiri risingabereki chibereko anoribvisa, uye davi rega rega rinobereka chibereko anorichenesa kuti ribereke zvibereko zvizhinji. Kare imi muri vakachena nekuda shoko randakataura kwamuri. Garai mukati mangu, neni ndichagara mukati menyu. Sezvo davi risingakwanisi kubereka chibereko richibva pariro pacharo kana risingagari mumuzambiringa, saizvozvo nemwi hamugoni, kana musingagari mukati mangu. Ini ndiri muzambiringa, imi matavi. Uyo anogara mukati mangu uye ini mukati make, uyu anobereka muchero wakawanda, nekuti pasina ini hamugoni kuita chinhu. Kana munhu asingagari mandiri, anokandwa kunze sedavi uye anooma, uye vanoaunganidza vobva vaakanda mumoto, uye unopiswa. Kana mukagara muri mandiri uye mashoko angu akagara mukati menyu, chero zvamunoda kubvunza, uye zvichaitwa kwamuri. Mune izvi Baba vangu vakakudzwa, kuti mubereke muchero wakawanda, uye muchava vadzidzi vangu. Sezvo Baba vakandida, neniwo ndakakudai, garai murudo rwangu. Kana mukachengeta mirairo yangu, mucharamba muri murudo rwangu, sezvo ini ndakachengeta mirairo yaBaba vangu uye ndinoramba ndiri murudo rwavo. Ndataura izvi kwamuri kuti mufaro wangu ugare mukati menyu, uye mufaro wenyu uzadziswe. Uyu ndiwo murairo wangu, kuti mudanane sezvo ndakakudai imi. Rudo rukuru kupfuura urwu hapana munhu anawo, kuti mumwe aise mweya wake pamusoro peshamwari dzake. Imi muri shamwari dzangu kana muchiita zvose zvandinorayira. Handichisiri kukutiyi varanda, nekuti muranda haazivi zvinoitwa naishe

wake, asi ndakutiyi shamwari, nekuti zvose zvandakanzwa kubva kuna Baba vangu ndakazivisa kwamuri. Hamusi imi makandisarudza ini, asi ini ndakasarudza imi, uye ndakakuisai kuti muende mugobereka chibereko, uye chibereko chenyu chigare, kuti chero chipi zvacho chamungakumbira kuna Baba muzita rangu, vakupei. Izvi ndinokurairai, kuti mudanane.

Kana nyika ichikuvengai, muzive kuti yakanditanga kuvenga ini pamberi penyu. Kana maibva munyika, nyika yaizoda yayo pachayo, asi nekuti hamubvi munyika, asi ini ndakakusarudzai kubva munyika, nekuda kweizvi nyika inokuvengai. Rangarirai shoko randakataura kwamuri, muranda haasi mukuru pana tenzi wake. Kana vakandishurudza ini, vachakushuruzai nemiwo; kana vakachengeta shoko rangu, vachachengeta renyu. Asi izvi zvose vachaita kwamuri nekuda kwezita rangu, nekuti havazivi akandituma. Dai ndisina kuuya uye ndikataura kwavari, vangadai vasina chivi, asi zvino havana chikonzero pamusoro pechivi chavo. Anondivenga ini anovenga baba vangu futi. Kana mabasa handina kuita mukati mavo ayo hapana mumwe akaita, chivi havana kuva navo, asi zvino vakaona uye vakavenga ini nebaba vangu. Asi kuti shoko rakanyorwa mumutemo wavo rizadzikiswe, kuti vakandivenga pasina chikonzero. Asi kana Munyaradzi wandichakutumirai kubva kuna Baba auya, iye Mweya wechokwadi anobva kuna Baba, iye achapupura pamusoro pangu, Uye imi munopupura, nokuti kubva pakutanga manga muri neni.

16

Ndakakutaurirai zvinhu izvi kuti murege kugumbuka. Vachakudzingai, asi inouya nguva iyo munhu wose anokuurayai achafunga kuti ari kupa basa kuna Mwari. Uye izvi vachaita, nekuti havana kuziva Baba kana ini. Asi izvi ndakataura kwamuri kuti kana ichisvika awa, muyeuke izvi kuti ini ndakakuudzai. Izvi handina kukuudzai kubva pakutanga, nekuti ndakanga ndinemi. Zvino asi ndinoenda kuna akandituma ini, uye hapana pakati penyu anondibvunza kuti, Uri kuendepiko? Asi nekuti ndakataura izvi kwamuri, kurwadziwa kwakazadza moyo wenyu. Asi ini chokwadi ndinotaura kwamuri, zvinokubatsirai kuti ini ndiende. Nokuti kana ini ndisingaendi, Munyaradzi haazouyi kwamuri; asi kana ndikaenda, ndichamutumira kwamuri. Uye kana asvika, iye achatsiura nyika pamusoro pechivi, uye pamusoro pekururama, uye pamusoro pekutongwa. Pamusoro pechivi, zvirokwazvo, nekuti havatendi mandiri. Pamusoro pekururama, nekuti ndinoenda kuna Baba vangu uye hamuchazondioni, Asi pamusoro pekutongwa, nokuti mutongi wenyika ino akatongwa. Ndichiri ndine zvakawanda zvekutaura kwamuri, asi hamugoni kuzviitisa iye zvino. Asi kana iye achiuya, iyeye Mweya weChokwadi, achakutungamirirai mukati mechokwadi chose, nokuti haazotauri achibva maari pachake, asi zvose zvaachanzwa achataura, uye zvinhu zvinouya achakuparidzirai. Iye achandikudza, nekuti achatore kubva kwandiri uye achazivisa kwamuri. Zvose zvaanazvo Baba ndezvangu, nekuda

kweizvi ndakataura kuti achatora kubva kwandiri uye achazivisa kwamuri. Kwanguva diki hamuzondioni, uye zvakare kwanguva diki muchazondiona, nokuti ini ndinoenda kuna Baba. Vamwe vevadzidzi vake vakabvunzana vachiti, Zvinoreveyi izvi zvaari kutitaurira kuti, Kwechinguva chiduku hamuzondioni, uye zvakare kwechinguva chiduku muchazondiona, uye kuti, Ndiri kuenda kuna Baba? Vakanga vachiti saka, Ichi chii chiri icho anoti chidiki? Hatizivi chaari kutaura. Jesu saka akaziva kuti vaida kumubvunza, uye akati kwavari, Murikubvunzana pamusoro peizvi here zvandakataura kuti, Chinguva chidiki hamuchazondioniizve, uye zvakare chinguva chidiki muchazondiona? Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwamuri kuti muchachema uye muchaungudza imi, asi nyika ichafara, imi asi muchashungurudzika, asi kurwadziwa kwenyu kuchava mufaro. Mukadzi kana achizvara, anorwadziwa, nekuti nguva yake yasvika, asi kana azvara mwana, haachazoyeuki kutambudzika nekuda kwemufaro wekuti munhu akaberekwa munyika. Uye imi saka mune marwadzo zvirokwazvo zvino, asi zvakare ndichakuonai uye moyo wenyu uchafara, uye mufaro wenyu hapana achautorera kwamuri. Uye musi iwoyo hamuzondibvunza chinhu. Zvirokwazvo, zvirokwazvo, ndinoti kwamuri kuti zvose zvamungakumbira Baba muzita rangu, vachakupai. Kusvikira zvino hamuna kukumbira chinhu muzita rangu, kumbirai mugogamuchira, kuti mufaro wenyu uzare. Izvi ndakataura kwamuri mufananidzo, asi inouya awa apo handichazotauri kwamuri mufananidzo, asi pachena pamusoro paBaba ndichakuzivisai. Mune zuva iroro muchakumbira

muzita rangu, uye handiti kwamuri kuti ini ndichakumbira Baba pamusoro penyu, Iye nokuti Baba vanokudai, nokuti imi makandida ini, uye makatenda kuti ini ndakabva kuna Mwari. Ndakabuda kubva kuna Baba uye ndauya munyika; zvakare ndinosiya nyika uye ndinoenda kuna Baba. Vadzidzi vake vakati kwaari, Tarira, ikozvino uri kutaura pachena, uye hausi kureva mufananidzo upi noupi. Iye zvino tinoziva kuti unoziva zvese uye hauna kudiwa kuti mumwe akukumbire. Mune izvi tinotenda kuti wakabva kuna Mwari. Jesu akapindura kwavari achiti, Iye zvino munotenda here? Tarirai, inouya awa, uye zvino yasvika, kuti muparadzirwe mumwe nomumwe kuzvake uye mundisiye ndiri ndoga, asi handisi ndoga, nekuti Baba vaneni vari. Izvi ndakataura kwamuri kuti muri mandiri muve norunyararo. Munyika muchava nokutambudzika, asi tsungai moyo, ini ndakunda nyika.

17

Izvi akataura Jesu, uye akasimudza meso ake kudenga akati, Baba, yasvika nguva, kudzai Mwanakomana wenyu, kuti Mwanakomana wenyu akudzeiwo imi, Sezvo wakamupa masimba pamusoro penyama yose, kuti vose vawakamupa kwaari, avape upenyu husingaperi. Uye uhu ndihwo upenyu husingaperi, kuti vakuzive imi Mwari wega wechokwadi, naiye wamakatuma, Jesu Kristu. Ini ndakakudzai pamusoro penyika, basa randakapedzisa ramakandipa kuti ndiite. Uye zvino ndikudzei imi, Baba, pamberi penyu nekubwinya kwandaiva

nako nyika isati yavapo pamwe chete nemi. Ndakaratidza zita rako kuvanhu vawakandipa kubva munyika. Vaiva vako uye wakavapa kwandiri, uye vakachengeta shoko rako. Iye zvino vakanzwisisa kuti zvose zvamakandipa zvinobva kwamuri. Nokuti mazwi ayo wakapa kwandiri, ndakapa kwavari, uye ivo vakatora, uye vakaziva zvirokwazvo kuti ndakabuda kubva kwauri, uye vakatenda kuti iwe wakandituma. Ini ndinokumbira pamusoro pavo, kwete pamusoro penyika ndinokumbira, asi pamusoro peavo vamakandipa, nekuti ndovenyu, Uye zvose zvangu ndezvako, uye zvako ndezvangu, uye ndakaremekedzwa mauri. Uye handichisiri munyika, uye ava vari munyika, uye ini ndinouya kwauri. Baba vatsvene, chengeta ivo muzita renyu ramakandipa, kuti vave vamwe chete sesu. Pandakanga ndiri pamwe chete navo munyika, ini ndakavachengeta muzita rako, avo vawakandipa ndakavachengetedza, uye hapana kana mumwe wavo akaparara kunze kwomwanakomana wokuparadzwa, kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe. Zvino asi ndinouya kwauri, uye ndinotaura zvinhu izvi munyika kuti vave nomufaro wangu wakazadzwa mavari. Ini ndakapa kwavari shoko renyu, uye nyika yakavenga ivo, nekuti havasi venyika, sezvo ini ndisingavi wenyika. Handisi kukumbira kuti ubvise ivo kubva munyika, asi kuti uchengete ivo kubva muzvakaipa. Havasi venyika, sezvo ini ndisingavi wenyika. Itsa vatsvene muri chokwadi chako; shoko rako ndicho chokwadi. Sezvo wakandituma munyika, ndakatumawo ivo munyika. Uye nekuda kwavo, ini ndinozviita mutsvene, kuti naivo vakaitwe vatsvene muchokwadi. Handisi kukumbira pamusoro peava chete, asi uyewo pamusoro peavo

vanotenda mandiri kuburikidza neshoko ravo. Kuti vose vave mumwe, sezvo iwe, Baba, uri mandiri uye ini ndiri mauri, kuti naivo vave matiri mumwe, kuti nyika itende kuti iwe wakandituma. Uye ini kubwinya kwamakandipawo ndakapawo kwavari, kuti vave mumwe chete sezvo isu tiri mumwe chete. Ini ndiri mukati mavo uye imi muri mandiri, kuti vave vakapedzwa kuva mumwe chete, uye kuti nyika izive kuti imi makandituma uye makavada ivo sezvamakandida ini. Baba, avo vamakandipa, ndinoda kuti pa□□iri ini naivowo vave pamwe neni, kuti vaone kubwinya kwangu kwamakandipa, nekuti makandida pamberi pekusikwa kwenyika. Baba akarurama, nyika haina kukuziva, asi ini ndakakuziva, uye ava vakaziva kuti iwe wakandituma, Uye ndakazivisa kwavari zita rako uye ndichazivisa, kuti rudo rwawakandida neni ruve mukati mavo, uye ini ndive mukati mavo.

18

Izvi akati ataura, Jesu akabuda pamwe chete nevadzidzi vake mhiri yerukova rweKidhironi, paiva nebindu rakapinda mairi iye nevadzidzi vake. Judha aiziva nzvimbo yacho, nokuti Jesu aiungana ikoko kazhinji nevadzidzi vake. Saka Judah akatora boka revarwi pamwe chete nevanhu vakabva kuvapristi vakuru nokuvaFarisi, akauya ikoko aine mwenje nezvimwenje nezvombo. Jesu saka achiziva zvese zvinhu zvaizouya pamusoro pake, akabuda akati kwavari, Ndiani wamuri kutsvaga? Vakapindura kwaari, Jesu weNazareta. Jesu akati kwavari,

Ndini. Judha akanga amira pamwe chete navo, iye aiva achimutengesa. Sezvo akati kwavari kuti, Ndini iye, vakaenda shure vakawira pasi. Zvakare saka akavabvunza kuti, Muri kutsvaga ani? Ivo vakati, Jesu muNazareta. Jesu akapindura akati, Ndakakuudzai kuti ndini ndiri. Saka kana muchinditsvakawo, regai ava vaende. Kuti shoko raakataura rizadziswe, kuti Avo vamakandipa ini, handina kurasikirwa nomunhu mumwe chete wavo. Simoni Petro, aine munondo, akawuvhomora, uye akarova muranda wemupristi mukuru ndokucheka nzeve yake yekurudyi. Zita remuranda raiva Malchus. Jesu akati kuna Petro, Isa munondo mumudziyo wawo. Mukombe wandakapiwa naBaba, handingaukunwa here?

Naizvozvo boka revarwi nemutungamiriri nevabatsiri vevaJudha vakabata Jesu vakamusunga. Vakatungamirira iye kuna Anna kutanga, nekuti aiva tezvara waKayafasi, uyo aiva mupristi mukuru wegore iro. Asi Kayafasi ndiye akapa zano kuvaJudha kuti zvakanaka kuti munhu mumwe chete afe nokuda kwevanhu. Akanga achitevera Jesu Simoni Petroneumwe mudzidzi. Mudzidzi uya akanga achizivikanwa kumupristi mukuru, uye akapinda pamwe chete naJesu muruvazhe rwemupristi mukuru, Asi Petro akanga amire pamukova kunze. Saka mudzidzi mumwe, uyo aizivikanwa nomupristi mukuru, akabuda uye akataura nomuchengeti wemukova, ndokupinza Petro. Saka musikana muchengeti wemukova anoti kuna Petro, Ko iwe hausi mumwe wevadzidzi vemunhu uyu here? Iye anoti, Handisi. Varanda nevabatsiri vakanga vakamira, vakanga vaita moto wemarasha nekuti

kwakanga kuchitonhora, uye vakanga vachidziya. Petro akanga akamirawo navo achidziya. Naizvozvo muprista mukuru akabvunza Jesu pamusoro pevadzidzi vake uye pamusoro pedzidziso yake. Jesu akamupindura akati, Ini ndakataura pachena kunyika yose; ini ndaigara ndichidzidzisa muungano nomutemberi, panogara vachiunganira vaJudha, uye hapana chandakataura muchivande. Unondibvunzei? Bvunza vaya vakanzwa zvandakataura kwavari. Tarira, ava vanoziva zvandakataura. Izvi zvakaitika paakataura izvi, mumwe wevaranda akanga amire akapa Jesu kurova, achiti, Unopindura mupristi mukuru seizvi here? Jesu akapindura kwaari akati, Kana ndakataura zvakaipa, pupa nezve chakaipa, asi kana ndakataura zvakanaka, unondiroveiko? Annas akatumira iye akasungwa kuna Kayafasi mupristi mukuru. Simoni Petro akanga akamira achidziyisa. Naizvozvo vakati kwaari, Ko iwe hausi mumwe wevadzidzi vake here? Saka iye akaramba uye akati, Handisi ini. Mumwe wevaranda vemupristi mukuru, aiva hama yeuya akagurwa nzeve naPetro, akati, Handisi ini ndakakuona mubindu pamwe naye here? Zvakare saka Petro akaramba, uye pakarepo jongwe rakadanidzira.

Saka vakatungamirira Jesu kubva kuna Kayafasi vachienda kuimba yomutongi. Kwaiva mangwanani, uye ivo havana kupinda muimba yomutongi, kuti varege kusvibiswa, asi kuti vakwanise kudya paseka. Saka Pirate akabuda achienda kwavari uye akati, Mhosva ipi yamunouya nayo pamusoro pemunhu uyu? Vakapindura vakati kwaari, Dai asiri muiti wezvakaipa uyu, tingadai tisina kumukumikidza kwamuri.

Pilato akati kwavari, Torai iye imi muye mutonge maererano nomutemo wenyu. VaJudha vakati kwaari, Kwatiri hazvibvumidzwi kuuraya munhu. Kuti shoko raJesu rizadziswe raakataura achiratidza kuti aizoda kufa nerufu rwupi. Pirate akapinda mupraetorium zvakare, akadana Jesu uye akati kwaari, Iwe uri Mambo wevaJudha here? Jesu akapindura kwaari akati, Uri kutaura izvi pachako here kana vamwe vakakuudza nezvangu? Pilato akapindura akati, Zvirokwazvo handisi muJudha here? Rudzi rwako nevapristi vakuru ndivo vakakuisa kwandiri. Wakaiteiko? Jesu akapindura akati, Umambo hwangu hausi hwenyika ino. Dai umambo hwangu hwaiva hwenyika ino, vashumiri vangu vangadai vakarwira kuti ndirege kuiswa mumaoko evaJudha. Asi zvino umambo hwangu hausi hwepano. Pirate akati kwaari, Saka uri mambo here iwe? Jesu akapindura akati, Iwe unoti ndiri mambo. Ini ndakaberekwa nechinangwa ichi uye ndakauya munyika nechinangwa ichi, kuti ndizvipupurire chokwadi. Munhu wose anobva muchokwadi anonzwa inzwi rangu. Pirato akati kwaari, Chokwadi chii? Akati ataura izvi, akabuda zvakare akaenda kuvaJudha akati kwavari, Ini handiwani mhosva ipi neipi maari. Kuri tsika kwamuri kuti ndimusunungure mumwe muna Paseka. Munoda here saka kuti ndikusunungurirei mambo wevaJudha? Vakadanidzira saka zvakare vese vachiti, Kwete uyu, asi Bharabhasi. Bharabhasi aiva gororo.

19

Ipapo saka Pirato akatora Jesu uye akamurovera netyava. Uye varwi vakanga varuka korona yeminzwa vakaisa pamusoro pake, uye vakapfekedza nguvo tsvuku paari. Uye vakanga vachiti, Kwaziwai Mambo wevaJudha, uye vakanga vachimurova. Pirate akabuda zvakare kunze saka uye akati kwavari, Tarirai, ndinouya naye kwamuri kunze, kuti muzive kuti mukati make handina mhosva yandinowana. Saka Jesu akabuda kunze akapfeka korona yeminzwa nenguo yepepuru. Uye akati kwavari, Tarirai munhu uyu. Saka vapristi vakuru nevabatsiri pavakamuona, vakadanidzira vachiti, Muroverei pamuchinjikwa! Muroverei pamuchinjikwa! Pirato akati kwavari, Mutorei imi mumurovere pamuchinjikwa, nokuti ini handiwani mhosva maari. VaJudha vakapindura kwaari vachiti, Isu tine mutemo, uye maererano nemutemo wedu anofanira kufa, nokuti akazvita mwanakomana waMwari. Apo saka Pirate akanzwa shoko iri, akatya zvikuru, Uye akapinda mupraetorium zvakare, akati kuna Jesu, Unobva kupi iwe? Asi Jesu haana kumupa mhinduro. Saka Pirate akati kwaari, Hausi kutaura kwandiri here? Hauzivi here kuti ndine masimba ekukurovera pamuchinjikwa uye ndine masimba ekukusunungura? Jesu akapindura, Hauna waiva nesimba risina kana kuti pamusoro pangu, kana risina kuti raiva rakapiwa kwauri kubva kumusoro; nekuda kweizvi uyo anondipa kwauri ane chivi chikuru. Kubva panguva iyi Pirate akatsvaka kusunungura iye, asi vaJudha vakadanidzira vachiti, Kana ukasunungura uyu, hausi shamwari yaKesari. Munhu wese anozvita mambo anopikisa Kesari. Saka Pilate akati anzwa shoko iri, akabudisa Jesu kunze, uye akagara pachigaro chokutonga panzvimbo

inonzi Lithositrowton, asi muchiHebheru Gabhata. Kwaiva kugadzirira kwepaseka, uye kwaiva senge awa yechitanhatu, uye akati kuvaJudha, Tarirai mambo wenyu. Asi ivo vakadanidzira vachiti, Bvisa! Bvisa! Muroverei pamuchinjikwa! Pirato akati kwavari, Ndicharovera Mambo wenyu pamuchinjikwa here? Vapristi vakuru vakapindura vachiti, Hatina mambo kunze kwaKesari. Ipapo saka akamuisa kwavari kuti agorovererwa pamuchinjikwa.

Vakagamuchira Jesu uye vakaenda naye, uye achitakura muchinjikwa wake akaenda kunze kuenda kunzvimbo inonzi yedehenya, iyo inonzi muchiHebheru Gorogota. Kwaaiva iye vakamuroverera, uye pamwe chete naye vamwe vaviri, mumwe kuno uye mumwe kuno, asi Jesu ari pakati. Pilate akanyora chinyorwa uye akachiisa pamuchinjikwa, uye paiva pakanyorwa kuti, Jesu weNazareta Mambo wevaJudha. Musoro uyu naizvozvo vazhinji vevaJudha vakaverenga, nekuti nzvimbo yaakaiswa pamuchinjikwa Jesu yaiva pedyo neguta, uye yakanga yakanyorwa muchiHebheru, muchiGiriki, nemuchiRoma. Vapristi vakuru vevaJudha vakati kuna Pirate, Usanyore kuti, Mambo wevaJudha, asi kuti iye akati, Ndiri Mambo wevaJudha. Pilato akapindura akati, Zvandakanyora, ndanyora.

Naizvozvo mauto, pavakaroverera Jesu pamuchinjikwa, vakatora nguo dzake uye vakadzikamura kuita zvikamu zvina, chikamu chimwe chete kumuto mumwe nemumwe, pamwe chete nenguvo. Asi nguvo yacho yakanga isina musono,

yakarukwa kubva kumusoro kusvikira pasi pose. Saka vakati kune mumwe nemumwe, Regai tisabvarura, asi ngatiite mijenya pamusoro pake kuti ave weaniko, kuti rugwaro ruzadziswe runoti, Vakagovana nguwo dzangu pakati pavo, uye pamusoro pechipfeko changu vakakanda mujenya.

Mauto zvirokwazvo vakaita izvi. Asi vakanga vamira pedyo nemuchinjikwa waJesu amai vake nehanzvadzi yaamai vake, Maria waKlopasi naMaria Magadharena. Jesus saka achiona amai nemudzidzi akamira uyo aida, anoti kuna amai vake, Mukadzi, ona mwanakomana wako. Ipapo akati kumudzidzi, Tarira amai vako. Uye kubva paawa iyoyo mudzidzi akatora iye kumusha kwake. Mushure meizvozvi achiziva Jesu kuti zvese zvakanga zvapedzwa, kuti runyoro ruzadziswe, anoti, Ndinzwa nyota. Mudziyo wakazara nevhiniga wakanga wakaradzikwa ipapo, uye ivo vakazadza chipanje nevhiniga vakachiisa pahisopi vakasvitsa kumuromo wake. Papo Jesu akati atora vhiniga, akati, Zvapedzwa, uye akaregedza musoro wake akabudisa mweya.

VaJudha saka kuti mitumbi isagara pamuchinjikwa muSabata, nekuti kwaiva zuva rekugadzirira, uye zuva iroro reSabata raiva guru, vakakumbira Pirate kuti makumbo avo avhuniwe uye vabviswe. Varwi vakauya saka, uye vakatyora makumbo emutanzi wekutanga nemumwe akanga aroverwa pamuchinjikwa naye. Asi pavakasvika kuna Jesu, pavakamuwona kuti akanga atova afa, havana kutyora makumbo ake. Asi mumwe wevarwi akabaya rutivi rwake

nepfumo, uye pakarepo kwakabuda ropa nemvura. Uye iye akaona akapupura, uye uchapupu hwake ndehwechokwadi, uye iyeye anoziva kuti anotaura chokwadi, kuti nemiwo mutende. Izvi zvakaitika kuti Rugwaro ruzadziswe runoti: Pfupa rake haringavhuniki. Uye zvakare rumwe rugwaro runoti, Vachaona kuna iye wavakabaya.

Pashure peizvi Josefa wokuArimatiya, aiva mudzidzi waJesu, asi akanga akavanzika nekuda kwokutya vaJudha, akakumbira Pirate kuti atore muviri waJesu, uye Pirate akabvumira. Saka akauya akasimudza muviri waJesu. Akauya zvakare Nikodimasi uyo akanga auya kuna Jesu usiku pakutanga, achitakura musanganiswa wemura nealoe unoita samapondi zana. Vakatora saka mutumbi waJesu uye vakasunga iwo mumachira emicheka pamwe chete nezvinonhuhwirira, sezvo tsika iri kuvaJudha kuviga. Kwaiva munzvimbo iyo kwaakabayirwa bindu, uye mubindu maiva neguva idzva, mune risati rambovigwa munhu. Saka ipapo, nekuda kwekugadzirira kwevaJudha, nekuti guva raiva pedyo, vakaisa Jesu.

20

Pazuva rokutanga revhiki, Maria Mugadharini akauya kumakuva mangwanani-ngwanani, rima richiri kuvapo, uye akaona ibwe rakanga rabviswa paguva. Saka anomhanya ouya kuna Simoni Petro nokumwe mudzidzi uya aifarirwa naJesu, uye akati kwavari, Vakatora Ishe muguva, uye hatizivi

kwavakamuradzika. Saka Petro nomumwe mudzidzi vakabuda uye vakanga vachienda kuguva. Vaviri ava vaimhanya pamwe chete, asi mumwe mudzidzi akamhanya achipfuura Petro uye akasvika wekutanga kuguva. uye akotama pasi akaona machira emicheka akavata, asi haana kupinda. Saka Simoni Petro anouya achimutevera, uye akapinda muguva uye akaona machira emicheka akavete. Uye chokufukidza chiso, chaiva pamusoro pemusoro wake, chakanga chisiri pamwe nemachira emicheka zvakavata, asi chakaparadzana chakapetwa munzvimbo imwe chete. Ipapo saka umwe mudzidzi uya akanga auya wekutanga kusvika muguva akapindawo, uye akaona uye akatenda. Havasati vaziva rugwaro nokuti zvaifanira kuti iye amuke kubva kuvakafa. Vadzidzi vakaenda zvakare kudzokera kumisha kwavo naizvozvo. Mary asi akamira paguva achichema ari kunze. Sezvo saka aichema, akakotama muguva uye akaona vanhume vaviri vakapfeka zvichena vagere, mumwe pamusoro uye mumwe patsoka, paiva pavakaviga muviri waJesu. Uye avo vanoti kwaari, Mukadzi, unochemirei? Anoti kwavari, Nokuti vakatora Ishe wangu, uye handizivi kwavakamuradzika. Uye paakapedza kutaura izvi, akatendeuka akatarisa kumashure, uye akaona Jesu akamira, uye haana kuziva kuti ndiye Jesu. Jesu anoti kwaari, Mukadzi, unochemeiko? Uri kutsvaka ani? Iye achifunga kuti murimi ndiyo, anoti kwaari, Ishe, kana iwe wakatakura iye, ndiudze kwawakamuradzika, neni ndichamutora. Jesu akati kwaari, Maria. Akatendeuka iye akati kwaari, Rabhoni, kureva kuti, Mudzidzisi. Jesu anoti kwaari, Usandibata, nokuti handisati ndakwira kuna Baba vangu. Asi enda kuhama dzangu

undovaudza kuti, Ndinokwira kuna Baba vangu naBaba venyu, uye kuna Mwari wangu naMwari wenyu. Anouya Maria Magdalene achishevedzera kuvadzidzi kuti aona Ishe, uye izvi akataura kwaari.

Zvazvaiva manheru zuva iroro, zuva rokutanga revhiki, uye mikova yakanga yakapfigwa paiva vadzidzi vakaungana nekuda kwokutya vaJudha, Jesu akauya akamira pakati, uye akati kwavari, rugare kwamuri. Uye akati ataura izvi, akavaratidza maoko ake nerutivi rwake. Vadzidzi vakafara pavakanga vaona Ishe. Saka Jesu akati kwavari zvakare, Rugare ngauve kwamuri. Sezvo Baba vakandituma ini, neniwo ndinokutumaiwo imi. Uye akati ataura izvi, akafuridza uye akati kwavari, Gamuchirai Mweya Mutsvene, Kana muchikanganwira vamwe zvivi zvavo, zvinokanganwirwa kwavari; kana mukabata zvivi zvevamwe, zvakabatwa.

Thomas asi mumwe wevane gumi nevaviri, ainzi Dhidhimasi, akanga asiri pamwe chete navo Jesu paakauya. Vadzidzi vamwe vakati kwaari, Takaona Ishe. Asi iye akati kwavari, Kana ndisingaoni mumaoko ake chimiro chemisumari, uye ndiise munwe wangu muchimiro chemisumari, uye ndiise ruoko rwangu murutivi rwake, handizotendi. Uye mushure memazuva masere, zvakare vakanga vari mukati vadzidzi vake uye Tomasi pamwe chete navo. Jesu akauya masuo akanga avharwa, uye akamira pakati pavo uye akati, Rugare ngaurwe kwamuri. Ipapo akati kuna Tomasi, Uya nomunwe wako pano uone maoko angu, uye uya noruoko rwako uise mupandiri rangu, uye usava

asingatendi, asi uve mutenderi. Tomasi akapindura akati kwaari, Ishe wangu naMwari wangu. Jesu anoti kwaari, Nokuti wandiona, wakatenda; vakaropafadzwa avo vasina kuona asi vakatenda.

Jesu akaita zviratidzo zvizhinji chaizvo pamberi pevadzidzi vake, izvo hazvina kunyorwa mubhuku ino, Izvi zvakanyorwa kuti mutende kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu, Mwanakomana waMwari, uye kuti muchitenda, muve noupenyu muzita rake.

21

Mushure meizvozvi, Jesu akazvizviratidza zvakare kuvadzidzi pagungwa reTibheriasi, uye akazvizviratidza seizvi. Vakanga vari pamwe chete Simoni Petro, Tomasi ainzi Dhidhimasi, Natanaeri aibva kuKana yeGarirea, vanakomana vaZebhedhai, nevamwe vaviri vevadzidzi vake. Simoni Petro anoti kwavari, Ndinoenda kubata hove. Vanoti kwaari, Tinouya nesu pamwe chete newe. Vakabuda vakapinda muchikepe pakarepo, uye muhusiku ihwohwo havana kubata chinhu. Mangwanani akati atosvika, Jesu akamira kumhenderekedzo yegungwa, asi vadzidzi havana kuziva kuti ndiye Jesu. Jesu akati kwavari, Vana, hamuna hove here? Vakapindura kwaari, Aiwa. Asi iye akati kwavari, Kandai mumbure kurutivi rwerudyi rwechikepe, uye muchawana. Vakakanda saka, uye havachina kukwanisa kuudhonza nekuda kwehove zhinji. Saka mudzidzi uya, uyo Jesu aida, akati kuna Petro, Ishe ndiye. Simoni Petro paakanzwa kuti

Ishe ndiye, akazvisunga nguvo yekunze, nokuti akanga akashama, uye akazvikanda mugungwa. Asi vamwe vadzidzi vakasvika nechikepe, nokuti vakanga vasiri kure kubva kumahombekombe, asi vaiva pamakubhiti anenge mazana maviri chete, vachikweva mumbure waiva nehove. Sezvo vakaburuka vakapinda munyika, vakaona moto wemarasha wakavata nehove yakaiswa pamusoro nechingwa. Jesu anoti kwavari, Uyai nehove dzamakarova zvino. Simoni Petro akakwira uye akakweva mumbure pamusoro penyika, uzere nehove huru zana makumi mashanu nematatu, uye kunyange paiva nehove dzakawanda kudaro, mumbure hauna kubvaruka. Jesu anoti kwavari, Uyai muzodya mangwanani. Asi hapana mumwe wevadzidzi aishinga kumubvunza kuti, Ndimi ani? vachiziva kuti ndiIshe. Saka Jesu anouya uye anotora chingwa ndokuapa kwavari, nehove zvakadaro. Ichi chakazova kechitatu Jesu achizviratidza kuvadzidzi vake mushure mokumuka kwake kubva kuvakafa.

Apo saka vakanga vadya mangwanani, Jesu anoti kuna Simoni Petro, Simoni mwanakomana waJona, iwe unondida kupfuura izvi here? Anoti kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, iwe unoziva kuti ndinokuda. Anoti kwaari, Fudza makwayana angu. Anotaura kwaari zvakare kwechipiri, Simoni Jonah, unondida here ini? Anotaura kwaari, Hongu, Ishe, iwe unoziva kuti ndinokuda iwe. Anotaura kwaari, Fudza makwai angu. Anotaura kwaari rwechitatu, Simoni Jonah, unondida here ini? Petro akasuwa nekuti akati kwaari rwechitatu, Unondida here ini? Uye akati kwaari, Ishe, iwe unoziva zvose, iwe unoziva kuti ndinokuda

iwe. Jesu anotaura kwaari, Fudza makwai angu. Zvirokwazvo zvirokwazvo ndinoti kwauri, paunenge uri muduku, waizvishonga iwe pachako uye waifamba kwawaifarira, asi paunenge wakwegura, uchatambanudza maoko ako, uye mumwe achakusunga, uye achakutakura kwausingadi. Izvi zvaakataura achiratidza kuti norufu rupi aizokudza Mwari. Uye paakapedza kutaura izvi, akati kwaari, Nditevere. Akatendeuka asi Petro anoona mudzidzi uyo Jesu aida achimutevera, uyo zvakare akarara pakudya pamusoro pechipfuva chake uye akati, Ishe, ndiani ari kukupandukira? Petro akati aona uyu, akati kuna Jesu, Ishe, uyu zvake? Jesu anoti kwaari, Kana ndichida kuti iye agare kusvikira ndichiuya, zvine chii newe? Iwe nditevere. Saka shoko iri rakapararira pakati pehama kuti mudzidzi uya haafi, asi Jesu haana kumutaurira kuti haafi, asi kuti, Kana ndichida kuti agare kusvikira ndichiuya, izvozvo zvine chii newe?

Uyu ndiye mudzidzi anopupura pamusoro pezvinhu izvi uye akanyora izvi, uye tinoziva kuti uchapupu hwake ndehwechokwadi. Kune zvimwewo zvakawanda zvakaitwa naJesu, izvo kana zvikanyorwa chimwe nechimwe, ndinofunga kuti nyika yaisakwanisa kubata mabhuku ainyorwa. Ameni.

Dhuteronomi

1

Aya ndiwo mashoko akataurwa naMosesi kuvaIsraeri vose mhiri kweJoridani murenje, kumavirira, pedyo neGungwa Dzvuku, pakati peParan neToferi, neRobhoni, neAuroni, neKatachirusea. Mazuva gumi nerimwe kubva kuHorebhi, nzira yaipfuura napagomo reSeiri kusvikira kuKadheshi Bharinea. Uye zvakaitika mugore ramakumi mana mumwedzi wegumi nemumwe pazuva rimwe chete remwedzi, Mozisi akataura kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, maererano nezvese zvaakarairwa naIshe kuti ataure kwavari, mushure mekurova Sihon mambo wevaAmori akagara muHeshbhoni, naOg mambo weBhashani akagara muAshitaroti nomuEdrei, Muna mhiri kweJodhani munyika yeMoabhu, Mozisi akatanga kutsanangudza mutemo uyu, achiti, Ishe Mwari wedu akataura kwatiri muHoreb achiti, Ngazvikwane kwamuri kugara mugomo iri. Dzokai mubve imi mupinde mugomo revaAmori, nokuvavakidzani vese veArabha, mugomo nebani, nokumaodzanyemba, nemahombekombe enyika yevaKenani,

neAnti-Lebanon kusvikira kurwizi rukuru, Rwizi Euphrates. Onai, akaisa pamberi penyu nyika; mapinda mutore nhaka nyika iyo ndakapika kumadzibaba enyu, kuna Abrahamu, naIsaka, naJakobho, kuti ndichavapa ivo nembeu yavo pamwe chete navo.

Uye ndakati kwamuri munguva iyo ndichiti, Handikwanisi kutakura imi ndiri ndoga. Ishe Mwari wenyu akakuwandzai, uye tarirai nhasi muri senyeredzi dzedenga pakuwanda. Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu ngaawedzere kwamuri zviuru zvakapetwa kakapetwa sezvamakaita, uye akuropafadzei sezvaakataura kwamuri. Ndingakwanisa sei ndiri ndoga kutakura mutoro wenyu nehwaro hwenyu nekupokana kwenyu? Zvipei ivo pachavo varume vakachenjera uye vanoziva uye vanonzwisisa kumarudzi enyu, uye ndichaisa pamusoro penyu vatungamiri venyu. Uye makandipindura muchiti, Shoko ramakataura kuti riitwe rakanaka. Uye ndakatora kubva kwamuri varume vakachenjera, vanoziva uye vanonzwisisa, uye ndakavagadza kuti vakutungamirirei sevatungamiriri vechiuru, vatungamiriri vemazana, vatungamiriri vemakumi mashanu, vatungamiriri vegumi, uye vanyori kuvatongi venyu. Uye ndakaraira vatongi venyu munguva iyoyo ndichiti, Inzwai pakati pehama dzenyu, uye tongai zvakarurama pakati pemurume nehama yake, uye pakati pemueni wake. Usaziva chiso pakutonga, uchatonga mudiki nemukuru zvakaenzana, usaratidza rusarura kumunhu, nekuti kutonga ndekwaMwari, uye shoko ripi neripi rinenge rakaoma kubva kwamuri, uriuyise kwandiri, uye ndicharianzwa. Uye ndakaraira kwamuri

panguva iyoyo mashoko ose amunofanira kuita.

Uye takabva muHoreb tikafamba nomurenje wose mukuru uye unotyisa uya wamakaona, nenzira yegomo revaAmori, sezvakarayira Ishe Mwari wedu, uye takasvika kuKadheshi Bharinea. Uye ndakati kwamuri, Masvika kugomo ravaAmori, iro Ishe Mwari wedu ari kukupai. Onai, Ishe Mwari wenyu akaisa pamberi penyu nyika, kwira mutore nhaka sezvakarehwa naIshe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu kwamuri, musatya, uye musavhunduka. Uye makauya kwandiri mose, mukati, Ngatitumai varume vekutanga vedu, uye ngavashongorore nyika kwatiri, uye ngavazivise kwatiri mhinduro yenzira yatichakwira nayo, nemaguta atichapinda maari. Uye shoko rakandifadza, uye ndakatora kubva kwamuri varume gumi nevaviri, murume mumwe parudzi rumwe norumwe. Uye vakadzoka vakakwira kugomo, uye vakauya kusvikira kumupata wemasumbu emazambiringa, uye vakaisora. Uye vakatora mumaoko avo kubva pazvibereko zvenyika, vakadzika kwauri, uye vakati, Nyika yakanaka iyo Ishe Mwari wedu ari kutipa.

Uye hamuna kuda kukwira, asi makasateerera shoko raIshe Mwari wedu. Uye makapopota muri mumatende enyu, uye makati, Nekuda kwokuvenga Ishe isu, akatitungamirira kubva munyika yeIjipiti kuti atiise mumaoko evaAmori, kuti atiparadze. Tinokwira kupi? Asi hama dzenyu dzakabvisa moyo wenyu, vachiti, Rudzi rukuru, rwakawanda, uye rwakasimba kupfuura isu, uye maguta makuru akakomberedzwa kusvikira

kudenga, uyewo vanakomana vemajayanti takaona ikoko. Uye ndakati kwamuri, Musavhunduka, uye musatya nokuda kwavo. Ishe Mwari wenyu anofamba pamberi penyu, iye acharwa navo pamwe chete nemi maererano nezvose zvaakakuitirai munyika yeIjipiti, uye murenje iri ramakaona, nzira yegomo revaAmori, sezvo Ishe akakutakurai Mwari wako, semunhu anobata mwanakomana wake, munzira yose yamakafamba kusvikira masvika panzvimbo ino.

Uye mushoko iri hamuna kutenda Ishe Mwari wedu. Iye anofamba pamberi kwenyu pakutanga munzira kusarudzira kwamuri nzvimbo, achikutungamirirai mumoto usiku, achiratidza kwamuri nzira yamunofanira kufamba nayo, uye mugore masikati.

Ishe akanzwa inzwi remashoko enyu, uye akatsamwiswa akapika, achiti, Kana achaona mumwe wevarume ava nyika yakanaka iyi, yandakapika kumadzibaba avo, kunze kwe Caleb mwanakomana waJephunneh, iye achaiona, uye kwaari ndichadopa nyika yaakatsika, nevanakomana vake, nekuda kwokuzvipira kwake kuna Ishe. Uye Ishe akanditsamwira nekuda kwenyu, achiti, Kunyange iwe hauzopinda ikoko. Joshua mwanakomana waNun iye akamira kwauri, uyu achapinda ikoko, musimbise iye, nekuti iye achagarisa nhaka yayo kuvaIsraeri. Uye vese vana vaduku vatsva vasingazivi nhasi zvakanaka kana zvakaipa, ava vachapinda ikoko, uye kuna ava ndichaipa iyo, uye ivo pachavo vachagara nhaka iyo. Uye imi machidzoka makadzika musasa murenje, nenzira yegungwa

dzvuku.

Uye makapindura, mukati, Takatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu. Isu tichakwira tichairwa maererano nezvose zvaakaraira Ishe Mwari wedu kwatiri. Mumwe nemumwe akatora zvombo zvake zvehondo, uye makaungana mukakwira mugomo. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Uti kwavari, hamuzokwiri uye hamuzorwa, nokuti handisi nemwi, uye hamuzopwanyiswi pamberi pevavengi venyu. Uye ndakataura kwamuri, asi hamuna kunditeerera, uye makadarika shoko raIshe, uye machidarika makakwira kuenda mugomo. Uye muAmori aigara mugomo iro akabuda kuzokusanganai, akakudzinganai sezvinoita nyuchi, uye vakakukuvadzai kubva kuSeiri kusvikira kuHorma. Uye vakagara pasi vakachema pamberi paShe Mwari wedu, uye Ishe haana kunzwa inzwi renyu, uye haana kukuteererererai.

Uye makagara muKadeshi mazuva akawanda, semazuva akawanda amakambogara.

2

Uye takadzoka tikabva takaenda murenje, nenzira yegungwa dzvuku, nenzira yakataura nayo Ishe kwandiri, uye takapoteredza gomo reSeiri mazuva akawanda. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Ngazviringane kwamuri kutenderera gomo iri, dzokai zvino kuenda kuChamhembe Uye raira vanhu uchiti, Imi munopfuura nemiganhu yehama dzenyu vanakomana vaEsau,

vanogara muSeiri, uye vachakutyai, uye vachakuchengetai zvikuru. Musapindirana navo hondo, nokuti handizokupai chinhu kubva munyika yavo, kunyange nzvimbo inotsikwa netsoka, nekuti ndakapa vanakomana vaEsau gomo reSeiri senhaka yavo. Nesirivha tengai chikafu kubva kwavari mugodya, uye mvura nechiyero muchagamuchira kubva kwavari nesirivha mugonwa. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wedu akakuropafadza mubasa rose remaoko ako, cherekedza sei wakapfuura murenje guru rinotyisa iroro. Tarira, makore makumi mana Ishe Mwari wako anewe, hauna kushayiwa chinhu.

Uye takapfuura nehama dzedu vanakomana vaEsau, avo vanogara muSeiri, kubva panzira yeArabha kubva paAiloni uye kubva paEzioni Gebheri, uye tadzoka takapfuura nenzira yerenje reMoabhu. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Musava neruvengo kune vaMoabhu, uye musabatana navo muhondo, nokuti handizokupai chikamu chenyika yavo senhaka, nokuti ndakapa Aroeri kuvanakomana vaRoti kuti ive nhaka yavo. VaOmmin vekare vakanga vagara pairi, rudzi rukuru uye rwakawanda uye rwakasimba, sezvakaita vaAnakim. VaRephaim vachaverengerwa uye ava, sezvo vaAnakim, uye vaMoabhu vanovadana kuti vaEmim. Uye muSeiri maigara vaHori kare, uye vanakomana vaEsau vakavaparadza, uye vakavadzinga kubva pamberi pavo. Vakagara panzvimbo pavo, nenzira yakaitwa naIsraeri kunyika yenhaka yake, iyo yakapiwa naIshe kwavari. Iye zvino saka simukai mufambe, uye mupfuure nomupata weZareti.

Uye mazuva ayo takafamba kubva Kadheshi Bharinea kusvikira takapfuura mupata Zareti, aiva makumi matatu nemasere makore, kusvikira rudzi rwose rwevarume varwi rwakafa vachibva mumusasa, sezvo Ishe akapika. Mwari ivo. Uye ruoko rwaMwari rwaiva pamusoro pavo kuvaparadza kubva pakati pemusasa kusvikira vose vafa.

Uye zvakaitika panguva yakawira vese varume varwi vachifa kubva pakati pevanhu, uye akataura. Ishe akati kwandiri, Iwe uchapfuura nemiganhu nhasi. Moab iyo Aroer, Uye muchaunza pedyo nevanakomana veAmoni, musava vavengi kwavari, uye musabatana navo muhondo, nekuti handizokupai kubva munyika yevanakomana veAmoni senhaka, nekuti kuvanakomana vaRoti ndakapa iyo senhaka. Nyika yeRephaim ichaverengerwa, uye nokuti pairi vakagara vaRephaim kare, uye vaAmmonite vanoshevedza ivo Zamzummim. Rudzi guru uye rwakawanda uye rwakasimba kupfuura wenyu, sezvo vaEnakeim, uye Ishe akavaparadza pamberi pavo, uye vakagara nhaka uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo kusvikira zuva rino. Sezvavakaitira vanakomana vaEsau vaigara muSeiri, nenzira yavakadzinga vaHori pamberi pavo, vakavatorera nyika yavo senhaka, uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo kusvikira nhasi. Uye vaEuaioi vakanga vachigara muAsedoth kusvika kuGaza, uye vaKapadokiya vakanga vabuda kubva muKapadokiya, vakavaparadza, uye vakagara panzvimbo yavo.

Zvino saka simukai mufambe, muyambuke mupata weArnon, tarirai ndapa mumaoko enyu Sihon mambo weHeshbon

muAmorite nenyika yake, tangai kugara nhaka, mumurirei hondo nhasi. Tanga kupa kudedera kwako nokutya kwako pamusoro pechiso chemarudzi ose ari pasi pedenga, avo vanonzwa zita rako vachavhiringika, uye vachava nomarwadzo kubva pachiso chako.

Uye ndakatuma nhume kubva murenje Kedemoti kuna Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni nemashoko erugare, ndichiti, Ndichapfuura nenyika yako, ndichafamba nenzira, handizodzokeri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe. Chikafu chemusirivha uchapa kwandiri, uye ndichadya, uye mvura yemusirivha uchapa kwandiri, uye ndichanwa, asi ndichapfuura netsoka chete. Sezvakaita kwandiri vanakomana vaEsau vanogara muSeiri, nevaMoabhu vanogara muAroeri, kusvikira ndipfuura Jodhani ndichienda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anopa kwatiri. Uye Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni haana kuda kuti tipfuure nenyika yake, nekuti Ishe Mwari wedu akanga aomesa mweya wake uye akasimbisa moyo wake, kuti apiwe mumaoko ako sezvazviri nhasi.

Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Tarira, ndatanga kupa pamberi pako Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni muAmori, nenyika yake, uye tanga ugare nhaka yenyika yake. Uye akabuda Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni kuzosangana nesu, iye nevose vanhu vake, kuhondo kuJahazi. Ishe Mwari wedu akamuisa mumaoko edu, uye takamuuraya iye nevanakomana vake nevanhu vake vose. Uye takatora maguta ake ese panguva iyoyo, uye takaparadza guta rimwe nerimwe, pamwe chete nevakadzi vavo nevana

vavo; hatina kusiya munhu mupenyu. Kunze kwezvipfuwo takapamba, uye zvakapambwa zvemadhorobha takatora. Kubva kuAroeri, iri pamuromo werukova rweArnoni, neguta riri mumupata, kusvikira kugomo reGireadhi, hakuna guta rakatitiza. Ishe Mwari wedu akaisa zvose mumaoko edu. Kunze kwepedyo nevanakomana veAmoni hatina kuswedera, zvese zvinobatana nerukova rweJabhoki, nemaguta ari munyika yezvikomo, sezvo Ishe Mwari wedu akatirayira.

3

Uye vakadzoka, takakwira nzira inoenda kuBhashan, uye Ogi mambo weBhashan akabuda kuzosangana nesu, iye nevose vanhu vake kuhondo kuEdhraimu. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Usamutya, nekuti ndakamuisa mumaoko ako, pamwe chete nevanhu vake vese nenyika yake yese. Uchamuitira sezvawakaita Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo aigara muHeshbhoni. Ishe Mwari wedu akamuisa mumaoko edu, pamwe chete naMambo Og weBhashani navanhu vake vose, uye takamurova kusvikira tisina kusiya mbeu yake.

Uye takakunda maguta ake ese munguva iyoyo, kwete kwaiva neguta ratisina kukunda kubva kwavari, maguta makumi matanhatu, nzvimbo dzese dzakapoteredza Argob dzaMambo Og muBashan, Maguta ose akanga akasimbiswa, aine masvingo akakwirira, masuo nemazariro, kunze kwemaguta evaPerezi vakanga vakawanda kwazvo. Takaparadza, sezvo takaita Sihoni

mambo weHeshibhoni, uye takaparadza maguta ese akatevedzana, nevakadzi, nevana. Uye zvipfuwo zvose, nezvakapambwa zvemadhorobha, takazvipambira isu.

Uye takatora panguva iyoyo nyika kubva mumaoko emadzimambo maviri evaAmori, avo vaiva mhiri kwaJoridani kubva kurwizi Arinoni kusvikira kuHerimoni Miti yemichindwe vanodana gomo reHermon kuti Sanior, uye muAmorite akaritumidza kuti Sanir. Maguta ose eMisori, neGiriyadhi yose, neBhashani yose kusvikira kuErikha neEdhraimu, maguta oumambo hwaOgi muBhashani, Nokuti kunze kwaOg mambo weBhashani akasiyiwa kubva kuvaRafaimi, tarirai mubhedha wake, mubhedha wesimbi, tarirai uyu uri mumagumisiro evanakomana veAmoni, mapfumbamwe makubhiti pakureba kwayo, uye mana makubhiti paupamhi hwayo nemukubhiti wemunhu. Uye nyika iyo takagara nhaka muna nguva iyo kubva kuAroeri, iri parutivi rwemuromo werukova Arinoni, nehafu yegomo reGiriyadhi, nemaguta aro, ndakapa kuna Rubheni nekuna Gadhi. Uye yakasara yeGilead, neyese Bashan, umambo waOg, ndakapa kuhafu yorudzi rwaManaseh, pamwe chete nedunhu rose rakapoteredza Argob, Bashan yose iyo, nyika yeRephaim ichaverengwa. Uye Jairi mwanakomana waMenase akatora nharaunda yose yeArigobhi kusvikira kumiganhu yeGaragasi neMakati, akavatumidza nezita rake, Bhashani, Tauoti Jaeiri, kusvikira nhasi. Uye kuna Makiri ndakapa Gireadi. Uye kuna Rubheni nekuna Gadhi ndakapa kubva kuGiriyadhi kusvika kurukova rweArinoni, pakati perukova muganhu, uye kusvika kuJabhoki, rukova muganhu kuvanakomana veAmoni.

Uye Arabha neJodhani muganhu weMahanareti, uye kusvikira kugungwa reArabha, gungwa remunyu pasi peAsedoti yePhasga kumabvazuva.

Uye ndakakurairai mune nguva iyoyo, ndichiti, Ishe Mwari wenyu akakupai nyika iyi kuti ive nhaka yenyu. Zvino zvishongedzei zvombo muende pamberi pehama dzenyu vanakomana vaIsraeri, imi mose vane simba. Asi vakadzi venyu nevana venyu nezvipfuwo zvenyu, ndinoziva kuti mune zvipfuwo zvizhinji, ngavagare mumaguta enyu andakakupai, kusvikira Ishe a Mwari wenyu hama dzenyu, sezvo uye imi, uye vagare nhaka uye ava nyika, raiva Ishe Mwari wedu anopa kwavari muri mhiri kweJorodhani, uye muchadzoka mumwe nomumwe kunhaka yake, yandakapa kwamuri.

Uye kuna Joshua ndakaraira munguva iyoyo, ndichiti, Meso enyu akaona zvese zvakawanda sezvo akaita Ishe Mwari wedu kuna vamadzimambo vaviri ava. Saizvozvo achaita Ishe Mwari wedu kuumambo hwese pamusoro payo iwe unoyambuka ikoko. Musatya nokuda kwavo, nekuti Ishe Mwari wedu iye pachake achakurwirai.

Uye ndakakumbira kuna Ishe munguva iyoyo, ndichiti, Ishe Mwari, iwe wakatanga kuratidza kumuranda wako simba rako, nesimba rako, noruoko rwakasimba, noruoko rwakakwirira. Ndiani Mwari ari kudenga kana panyika, angaita sezvawakaita iwe, uye maererano nesimba rako? Ndakayambuka, saka ndichaona nyika yakanaka iyi iri mhiri kweJodhani, gomo iri

rakanaka, neAntirebhanoni.

Uye Ishe akandifuratira nekuda kwenyu, uye haana kunditeerera, uye Ishe akati kwandiri, ngazvikwane kwauri, usawedzerazve kutaura shoko iri. Kwira pamusoro pemusoro wechakavezwa, utarise nemeso ako wakananga kugungwa, neKuchamhembe, neChamhembe, uye nekumabvazuva, uone nemeso ako, nekuti hauzoyambuki Jodhani iyi. Uye raira Joshua uye umusimbise uye umurudzire, nekuti uyu achayambuka pamberi pevanhu ava, uye uyu achavapa senhaka nyika yese yawakaona. Uye takagara pasi mumupata pedyo neimba yePeori.

4

Uye zvino Israeri, teererai mitemo nezvakatongwa, zvose zvandinodzidzisa imi nhasi kuti muzvite, kuti murarame, uye muwande, uye mapinda mugatorera nyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu anokupai. Musawedzera pashoko randiri kukurayirai, uye musabvisa kwariri, chengetai mirairo dzaIshe Mwari wedu, zvose zvandinokurairai nhasi. Meso enyu akaona zvese zvakaita Ishe Mwari wedu kuna Baal Peori, nekuti munhu wese akatevera Baal Peori, Ishe Mwari wenyu akamuparadza pakati penyu. Imi asi avo vakanamira Ishe Mwari wenyu, muri vapenyu vose nhasi.

Onai, ndakakuratidzai mitemo nemitongo sezvakarayirwa Ishe

kwandiri, kuti muite saizvozvo munyika yamuri kupinda mairi kuti muidye nhaka. Uye muchachengeta uye muchaita, nekuti iyi ndiyo njere yenyu nokunzwisisa kwenyu pamberi pendudzi dzese, vese vanganzwa mitemo yese iyi, uye vachati, tarirai vanhu vakachenjera uye vanoziva, rudzi rukuru urwu. Nokuti rudzi rukuru rupi rune Mwari anoswedera kwavari seIshe Mwari wedu muzvinhu zvose zvatinomudana? Uye rudzi rupi rukuru, rune mitemo nemirairo yakarurama zvinoenderana nomutemo wose uyu wandiri kukupai pamberi penyu nhasi?

Nyatsai pachako, uye chengetedza mweya wako zvikuru, usakanganwa mashoko ese akaonekwa nemaziso ako, uye ngaarege kubva pamoyo wako mazuva ese eupenyu hwako, uye uchadzidzisa vanakomana vako nevanakomana vevanakomana vako, nezuva rawakamira pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu muHoreb pazuva reungano, paakati Ishe kwaandiri, unganidza kwandiri vanhu, uye ngavanzwe mashoko angu, kuti vadzidze kunditya mazuva ese avanorarama panyika, uye vanakomana vavo vachadzidzisa. Uye makaswedera mukamira pasi pegomo, uye gomo raipisa nemoto kusvikira kudenga, rima, rima guru, nedutu. Uye Ishe akataura kwamuri achibva pakati pomoto neinzwi remashoko, ramakazvinzwa, uye mufananidzo hamuna kuuona, asi inzwi chete, Uye akazivisa kwamuri sungano yake, yaakarayira kwamuri kuti muite, mashoko gumi, uye akanyora iwo pamahwendefa maviri emabwe.

Uye Ishe akandirayira panguva iyoyo kuti ndikudzidzisei mitemo nezvakatongwa, kuti muzvite munyika yamuri kupinda

ikoko kuti muidye nhaka. Uye muchachengeta mweya yenyu zvikuru, nekuti hamuna kuona chimiro pazuva racho Ishe paakataura kwamuri muHoreb mugomo kubva pakati pemoto. Musaita zvisiri pamutemo uye kuzviitira pachenyu chifananidzo chakavezwa, mufananidzo wese wechirume kana chikadzi, Kufanana kwemhuka dzose dziri pamusoro penyika, kufanana kweshiri dzose dzine mapapiro dziyo dzinobhururuka pasi pedenga, mufananidzo wezvinhu zvose zvinokambaira izvo zvinokambaira pamusoro penyika, nemufananidzo wehove dzose dziri mumvura pasi penyika. Uye usatarisira kumusoro kudenga, uye ukaona zuva nemwedzi nenyeredzi, nezvose zvenyika yedenga, ukatsauswa ukanamata kwazvo, uye ukashumira kwazvo, izvo Ishe Mwari wako akagovera kumarudzi ose ari pasi pedenga. Asi imi Mwari akakutorai, uye akakubudisai kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muchoto chesimbi, kuti muve vanhu vake venhaka, sezvazvakaita nhasi.

Uye Ishe Mwari akanditsamwira pamusoro pezvinhu zvakataurwa nemi, uye akapika kuti handizoyambuki Jodhani iyi, uye kuti handizopindi munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri senhaka. Ini nokuti ndiri kufa munyika ino, uye handisi kuyambuka Jodhani iyi, asi imi muri kuyambuka, uye muchagara nhaka nyika yakanaka iyi. Chenjererai, musazokanganwa sungano yaShe Mwari wedu, iyo yakaita nemi, uye musaita zvakaipa, uye musazviitira chifananidzo chakavezwa chefananidzo yezvose izvo zvakarayirwa nemi naIshe Mwari wenyu. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wako imoto unoparadza, Mwari anogodora.

Kana asi iwe ukabereka vanakomana nevazukuru vako, uye mukanonoka munyika, uye mukaita zvisina mutemo, uye muchaita chifananidzo chakavezwa chezvinhu zvese, uye mukaita chakaipa pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu kumutsamwisa iye, ndinopupurira kwamuri nhasi denga nenyika, kuti nekuparadzwa muchaparadzwa kubva munyika yamunoenda kuyoyambuka Jodhani kuti mugare nhaka, hamuzogari mazuva mazhinji pairi, asi muchaparadzwa zvachose. Uye Ishe achakuparadzai pakati pendudzi dzose, uye muchasara muri vashoma pauwandu pakati pendudzi dzose, dzaachaenda nemi ikoko. Uye muchashumira ikoko vamwari vamwe, mabasa amaoko avanhu, matanda nemabwe, vasingaoni, uye vasingazvinzwi, uye vasingadyi, uye vasinganzvedzeri. Uye muchatsvaka Ishe Mwari wenyu ikoko, uye muchawana iye pamunenge muchimutsvaka iye nemoyo wose wenyu, uye nemweya wose wenyu mudambudziko renyu. Uye mashoko aya ese achakuwana pamazuva ekupedzisira, uye uchadzokera kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchanzwa inzwi rake, Nokuti Mwari ane tsitsi Ishe Mwari wako, haasi kukusiya iwe, uye haasi kuparadza iwe, haasi kukanganwa sungano yemadzibaba ako, yaakapikira kwavari Ishe.

Bvunza pamusoro pemazuva ekare ayo akaitika pamberi pako kubva pazuva iro Mwari paakasika munhu panyika, uye kubva kumumwe mugumo wedenga kusvika kune mumwe mugumo wedenga, kana zvakamboitika chinhu chakakura chakadai, kana zvakambozonzwikwa chinhu chakadaro, kana rudzi rwakambonzwa inzwi. Mwari mupenyu achitaura kubva pakati

pemoto, sezvawakazvinzwa iwe ukararama, Kana Mwari akaedza kupinda kuti azvitorere rudzi kubva pakati perimwe rudzi nemuedzo, nezviratidzo, nezvishamiso, nehondo, neruoko rune simba, neruoko rwakasimudzwa, uye nezviratidzo zvikuru, maererano nezvose zvaakaita Ishe Mwari wedu muIjipiti pamberi pako iwe uchizviona, kuti uzive iwe kuti Ishe Mwari wako uyu ndiye Mwari, uye hakuna mumwe kunze kwake. Kubva kudenga inzwi rake rakanzwika kuti rikudzidzise, uye panyika akakuratidza moto wake mukuru, uye mashoko ake wakanzwa kubva mukati memoto.

Nekuda kwokuda kwake madzibaba ako, akasarudza vana vavo pamwe chete navo imi, uye akakubudisa iye pachake nesimba rake guru kubva muIjipiti, kuparadza marudzi makuru uye akasimba kupfuura wako pamberi pechiso chako, kukupinza iwe kuti akupe nyika yavo kuti ive nhaka yako, sezvazvakaita nhasi.

Uye uchaziva nhasi, uye uchadzoka mupfungwa, kuti Ishe Mwari wako uyu ndiMwari mudenga kumusoro uye panyika pasi, uye hapachina mumwe kunze kwake. Uye chengetedza mirairo yake nemitemo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira nhasi, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka iwe nevanakomana vako vanazvo, kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri mazuva ose. Ipapo Mozisi akatsaura maguta matatu mhiri kweJodhani kumabvazuva kwezuva. kutizira ikoko mhondi uyo aizouraya muvakidzani asingazivi, uye uyu asingamuvenge pamberi yezuro neyechitatu, uye achazotizira

mune rimwe ramaguta aya, uye achararama, Bosor iri murenje munyika yebani yaRubheni, uye Ramoti iri muGireadhi yaGadhi, uye Gauroni iri muBhashani yaManase.

Uyu ndiwo mutemo wakaisa Mozisi pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Izvi zvapupu, nemitemo, nezvakatongwa, zvose zvakataura Mozisi kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, vakabuda kubva munyika yeIjipiti, mhiri kweJodhani, mumupata, pedyo neimba yePeori, munyika yaSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo aigara muHeshibhoni, uyo akarohwa naMozisi nevanakomana vaIsraeri, pavakabuda munyika yeIjipiti. Uye vakagara nhaka nyika yake, nenyika yaOg mambo weBashan, madzimambo maviri evaAmori, vaiva mhiri kwaJordan kumabvazuva kwezuva. kubva kuAroer, iri pamhenderekedzo yorwizi Arnon, uye pagomo raSihon, iro riri Hermon, yose Arabha iri mhiri kweJodhani kumabvazuva ezuva pasi peAsedhothi yakavezwa.

5

Uye Mozisi akadana Israeri yose, uye akati kwavari, Teerera Israeri, zvimiso nemitongo zvose zvandinotaura munzeve dzenyu nhasi, uye muchadzidza izvo, uye muchachengeta kuzviita. Ishe Mwari wenyu akaita sungano nemi muHoreb. Ishe haana kuita sungano iyi namadzibaba enyu, asi nemi imi mese muri pano vari vapenyu nhasi. Chiso nechiso Ishe akataura kwamuri mugomo achibva pakati pemoto. Uye ini ndakamira pakati paIshe nemi panguva iyoyo kuti ndikuzivisei mashoko

aIshe, nekuti makatya chiso chomoto, uye hamuna kukwira mugomo, achiti Ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda.

Hauzovi nevamwari vamwe pamberi pangu.

Usazviitira mufananidzo, kana kufananidzwa kwechinhu chipi zvacho chiri kudenga kumusoro, kana panyika pasi, kana mumvura pasi penyika. Usanamata kwavari, kana kuvashumira, nekuti ini ndiri Ishe Mwari wako, Mwari anogodora, anoisa zvivi zvemadzibaba pamusoro pevana kusvikira kuchizvarwa chechitatu nechechina kune vanondivenga. uye achiita tsitsi kusvika kuzviuru kune vanondida ini, uye kune vanochengeta mirairo yangu. Usatora zita raIshe Mwari wako pasina, nokuti Ishe Mwari wako haangatongonunuri munhu anotora zita rake pasina.

Chengeta zuva reZororo kuti rive dzvene, sezvawakarairwa naIshe Mwari wako. Mazuva matanhatu unoshanda uye uchaita mabasa ako ese. Asi pazuva rechinomwe masabata kuna Ishe Mwari wako, hauna uchaita muna iyi yese basa, iwe uye mwanakomana wako uye mwanasikana wako, muranda wako uye murandakadzi wako, nzombe yako uye mhuka yemutoro yako, uye yese mhuka yako, uye mutorwa vagari muna kwauri, kuti azorore muranda wako uye murandakadzi wako uye mhuka yemutoro yako, sezvo uye iwe. Uye uchayeuka kuti waiva muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva ikoko noruoko rune simba, uye noruoko

rwakasimudzwa. Nekuda kweizvi Ishe Mwari wako akakuraira kuti uchengete zuva reSabata uye kuti uriite dzvene. Kudza baba vako namai vako, sezvawakarairwa naIshe Mwari wako, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka, uye kuti uve noupenyu hurefu panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako ari kukupa. Usauraya. Usaita upombwe. Usachaba. Usapa uchapupu hwenhema pamusoro pemuvakidzani wako. Usachiva mukadzi wemuvakidzani wako, usachiva imba yemuvakidzani wako, kana munda wake, kana muranda wake, kana murandakadzi wake, kana nzombe yake, kana mhuka yake yokushandisa mutoro, kana zvipfuwo zvake zvose, kana zvose zvinenge zviri zvemuvakidzani wako.

Mashoko aya akataura Ishe kuungano yenyu yose mugomo kubva pakati pemoto, rima, rima, dutu, nenzwi guru, uye haana kuwedzera, uye akanyora izvo pamahwendefa maviri emabwe, uye akandipa. Uye zvakaitika sezvo makanzwa inzwi kubva pakati pemoto, uye gomo raipisa nemoto, makaswedera kwandiri mose, vatungamiriri vemarudzi enyu, nedare ramakuru enyu, Uye maiva kuudza, tarirai, Ishe Mwari wedu akaratidza kubwinya kwake kwatiri, uye takanzwa inzwi rake kubva pakati pemoto. Musi uno takaona kuti Mwari achataura nomunhu, uye achararama. Uye zvino ngatisakufa, nekuti moto mukuru uyu uchaparadza isu, kana tikaramba tichiinzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wedu, uye tichafa. Ndiani nokuti nyama iyo yakanzwa inzwi raMwari mupenyu achitaura achibva pakati pemoto sesu isu, uye ichararama? Swedera iwe, ugonzwa zvose zvingataurwa naIshe Mwari wedu, uye iwe uchatiudza zvose zvingataurwa naIshe Mwari wedu kwauri, uye tichanzwa, uye

tichaita.

Uye Ishe akanzwa izwi remashoko enyu muchitaura kwandiri, uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Ndakanzwa izwi remashoko evanhu ava, zvose zvavakataurira kwauri. Zvakanaka, zvose zvavakataurira. Ndiani achapa kuti moyo wavo uve saizvozvo mukati mavo, kuti vanditye uye vachengete mirairo yangu yose mazuva ose, kuti zvivakanakire kwavari, uye kuvanakomana vavo nokusingaperi? Enda, ndakati kwavari, Dzokerai imi kudzimba dzenyu. Asi iwe mira pano neni, uye ndichataurira kwauri mirairo nemitemo nezvakatongwa zvose zvauchadzidzisa ivo, uye ngavaite saizvozvo munyika yandiri kuvapa senhaka. Uye muchachengeta kuita nenzira yamakarayirwa nayo naIshe Mwari wenyu, hamuzodzokeri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, Maererano nenzira yose, iyo Ishe Mwari wako akakuraira kuti ufambe mairi, kuti akupe zororo, uye zvive zvakanaka kwauri, uye murarame mazuva mazhinji panyika yamuchagara nhaka.

6

Uye idzi ndiwo mirairo nemitemo nekutonga zvose zvakarayirwa naIshe Mwari wedu kuti akudzidzisei kuita saizvozvo munyika yamuri kupinda ikoko kuti mugare nhaka yayo. Kuti mutye Ishe Mwari wenyu, chengetai zvese mitemo yake nemirairo yake, yandinokurairai nhasi, imi nevanakomana venyu, nevanakomana vevanakomana venyu, mazuva ese

eupenyu hwenyu, kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji.

Uye inzwa Israeri, uye chengeta kuita, kuti zvakanaka kwauri, uye kuti muwande zvikuru, sezvakarehwa naIshe Mwari wemadzibaba ako kukupa kwauri nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi. Uye izvi zvakarurama nezvakatongwa, zvakawanda sezvakaraira Ishe kuvanakomana vaIsraeri murenje, vakabuda kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Inzwa Israeri, Ishe Mwari wedu, Ishe mumwe chete. Uye uchada Ishe Mwari wako nomurangariro wako wose, uye nomweya wako wose, uye nesimba rako rose. Uye mazwi aya ose andinokuraira iwe nhasi achava mumoyo mako nemumweya mako. Uye uchafambisa mberi izvo kuvanakomana vako, uye uchataura nezvazvo uri mumba, uye uchifamba munzira, uye uchivata, uye uchimuka. Uye uchasunga izvo sechiratidzo paruoko rwako, uye zvichava zvisingazungunuswi pamberi pemeso ako. Uye muchanyora izvo pazvivivo zvedzimba dzenyu nepamasuo enyu.

Uye zvichaitika kana Ishe Mwari wako akuunza munyika yaakapikira madzibaba ako, Abrahama, Isaka, naJakobho, kuti akupe maguta makuru akanaka ausina kuvaka, dzimba dzizere nezvinhu zvese zvakanaka dzausina kuzadza, madziva akacherwa awusina kuchera, minda yemizambiringa neminda yemiorivhi yawusina kudyara, uye wadya uye waguta, chenjera kuti urege kukanganwa Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Uchatya Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchashumira iye oga, uye uchanamira kwaari, uye uchapika nezita rake.

Musaenda shure kwevamwari vamwe kubva kuvamwari vemarudzi akakupoteredzai, nokuti Mwari anogodora, iye Ishe Mwari wako, ari mukati mako, kuti Ishe Mwari wako arege kutsamwa nehasha kwauri, akaparadza iwe kubva pachiso chenyika.

Usaedza Ishe Mwari wako, sezvamakamuedza pamuedzo. Uchachengeta zvakanaka mirairo yaShe Mwari wako, zvapupu, nemitemo yose yaakakuraira. Uye uchaitawo zvinofadza nezvakanaka pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, kuti zvikunakire, uye upinde uye ugare nhaka nyika yakanaka, iyo Ishe yakapikira madzibaba enyu, kudzinga vavengi vako vese pamberi pako, sezvo akataura Ishe.

Uye zvichava kana mwanakomana wako achikubvunza mangwana, achiti, Zvipupuriro izvi nemitemo nezvitongo zvakaraira Ishe Mwari wedu kwatiri ndezvipi? Uye uchataura kumwanakomana wako kuti, Taiva varanda vaFarao munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe akatibudisa ikoko noruoko rune simba uye noruoko rwakasimudzwa. Uye Ishe akapa zviratidzo nezvishamiso zvikuru nezvakaipa muIjipiti kuna Farao nomuimba yake pamberi pedu, Uye akatibudisa kubva ikoko kuti atipe nyika iyi, iyo yaakavimbisa kupa madzibaba edu. Uye Ishe akaraira isu kuti tiite zvese zvirevo izvi, kuti titye Ishe Mwari wedu, kuti zvitiitire zvakanaka mazuva ese, kuti tirarame sezvatinorarama nhasi. Uye tsitsi ichava kwatiri kana tikachengeta kuita yese mirairo iyi pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu, sezvaakatirayira isu.

7

Kana Ishe Mwari wako achikupinza munyika yaunoenda ikoko kuti uitore ive nhaka yako, uye achibvisa marudzi makuru pamberi pako, vaHiti navaGirigashi navaAmori navaKenani navaPerizi navaHivhi navaJebhusi, marudzi manomwe akawanda uye akasimba kupfuura imi, Uye Ishe Mwari wako achavaisa mumaoko ako, uye uchavaparadza, uchavaparadza zvachose, hausi kuita sungano navo, uye hamufaniri kuvanzwira tsitsi. Uye hamufaniri kuroorana navo, mwanasikana wako hauzi kumupa kumwanakomana wake, uye mwanasikana wake hauzi kumutora kumwanakomana wako. Achatsaura mwanakomana wako kubva kwandiri, uye achashumira vamwari vamwe, uye Ishe achatsamwa nehasha pamusoro penyu, uye achakuparadza nekukurumidza. Asi saizvozvo muchaitira kwavari, aritari dzavo muchadziputsa, uye mbiru dzavo muchadziputsanya, uye masango avo muchaatema, uye zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvevamwari vavo muchazvipisira nomoto. Nokuti uri vanhu vatsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye iwe wakasarudzwa naIshe Mwari wako kuti uve vanhu vake vakakosha kupfuura marudzi ese ari pachiso chenyika.

Hazvisi nokuti muri vazhinji pakati pemarudzi ese ndokuti Ishe akakusarudzai, uye Ishe akakusarudzai, nokuti imi muri vashoma pakati pemarudzi ese. Asi nekuda kwekuda Ishe imi, uye nekuchengeta mhiko yakapikwa kumadzibaba enyu, Ishe

akabudisa imi neruoko rune simba, uye Ishe akakudzikinurai kubva muimba youranda, kubva muruoko rwaFarao mambo weIjipiti. Uye uchaziva kuti Ishe Mwari wako, uyu Mwari, Mwari akatendeka, anochengeta sungano netsitsi kune vanomuda uye kune vanochengeta mirairo yake kusvika kuzvizvarwa zviuru. Uye anodzorera kune vanovenga pachena kuti avaparadze, uye haanganonoki kune vanovenga, pachena achavadzorera kwavari.

Uye uchachengeta mirairo, nezviga, nekutonga izvi, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi kuti uite. Uye zvichaitika kana mukazvinzwa mitemo iyi, uye mukaichengeta uye mukaita izvo, Ishe Mwari wenyu achachengeta kwamuri sungano netsitsi, zvaakavimbisa kumadzibaba enyu. Uye achakuda, uye achakuropafadza, uye achakuwanza, uye achakuropafadza vana vechizvaro chako, uye chibereko chenyika yako, zviyo zvako, uye waini yako, uye mafuta ako, mapoka emombe dzako, uye mapoka emakwai ako pamusoro penyika, iyo akapika Ishe kumadzibaba ako kupa kwauri. Ucharopafadzwa kupfuura marudzi ose, hakuna achava mauri asingabereki kana asingabereki, uye muzvipfuwo zvako. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achabvisa kwauri chirwere chose, nezvirwere zvose zvakaipa zveIjipiti, izvo zwawakaona, nezvose zvawakaziva, haazokuisi pamusoro pako, asi achaisa izvo pamusoro pavanokuvengai vose.

Uye uchadya zvese zvinhu zvakapambwa zvemarudzi, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri. Ziso rako haringavanzenzi tsitsi, uye

haufaniri kushumira vamwari vavo, nekuti ichi chigumbuso kwauri.

Kana ukati mupfungwa mako kuti rudzi urwu rwakawanda kupfuura ini, ndingazokwanisa sei kuvaparadza? Usavatya, ucharangarira zvakaita Ishe Mwari wako kuna Farao nevese vaEgipita, Miedzo mikuru yakaona maziso ako, zviratidzo nezvishamiso zvikuru izvo, ruoko rwakasimba neruoko rwakasimudzwa, Ishe Mwari wako sezvaakabudisa iwe, saizvozvo Ishe Mwari wenyu achaita kumarudzi ose aunotya pamberi pavo. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achatuma nyuchi kwavari, kusvikira vakasara nevakavanda kubva kwauri vaparadzwa. Hauzobayiwi pamberi pavo, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anewe, Mwari mukuru uye ane simba. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achaparadza marudzi awa pamberi pako zvishoma nezvishoma, hauzokwanisi kuvaparadza nekukurumidza, kuti nyika irege kuva dongo, uye mhuka dzesango dziwande pamusoro pako. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achavaisa mumaoko ako, uye uchavaparadza nokuparadza kukuru kusvikira uvaparadze chose. Uye achaisa madzimambo avo mumaoko enyu, uye muchaparadza zita ravo kubva munzvimbo iyoyo. Hapana achamira pamberi pako kusvikira waparadza ivo.

Zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvaVamwari vavo muchazviisa mumoto, usashuva sirivha, kana goridhe kubva kwavari usazvitorera, kuti urege kugumbuka nekuda kwazvo, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako ndizvo. Uye usaunza chinhu chinonyangadza muimba yako, kuti urege kuva chinhu

chakatukwa sezvakaita ichi. Unofanira kuchivenga zvachose uye kuchisema, nekuti chinhu chakatukwa chiri.

8

Mirairo yose yandinokurairai nhasi, muchachengeta kuiita, kuti murarame uye muwande, uye mupinde mugare nhaka nyika yakapikwa naIshe Mwari wenyu kumadzibaba enyu. Uye uchayeuka nzira yese yawakatungamirirwa naIshe Mwari wako murenje, kuti akuzvininipise uye akuedze, uye kuti zvizivikanwe zviri mumoyo mako, kana uchachengeta mirairo yake kana kuti kwete. Uye akakutambudza, uye akakuita nzara, uye akakudyisa mana, iyo madzibaba ako yavakanga vasingazivi, kuti azivise kwauri kuti munhu haararami nechingwa chete, asi neshoko rega rega rinobuda mumuromo maMwari ndiro munhu anorirarama naro. Nguo dzako hadzina kukwegura kubva kwauri, shangu dzako hadzina kupera kubva kwauri, tsoka dzako hadzina kuita mabhurugwa, tarira makore makumi mana.

Uye uchaziva mumoyo mako, kuti sezvinoita munhu kana achidzidzisa mwanakomana wake, saizvozvo Ishe Mwari wako achakudzidzisa iwe. Uye uchachengeta mirairo yaShe Mwari wako, kufamba munzira dzake uye kumutya.

Nokuti Ishe Mwari wako achakuisa munyika yakanaka uye yakawanda, ine mafashamo emvura, nezvitubu zvemakadzika

zvinobuda mumapani uye mumakomo, Nyika yegorosi nebhari, mizambiringa, mionde, matamba, nyika yemuti wemuorivhi wemafuta neuchi. Nyika iyo pamusoro payo hausi kuzodya chingwa chako nourombo, uye hausi kuzoshayiwa chinhu pamusoro payo; nyika iyo mabwe ayo isimbi, uye kubva mumakomo ayo uchachera mhangura.

Uye uchadya uye uchaguta, uye ucharopafadza Ishe Mwari wako pamusoro penyika yakanaka, yaakakupa. Chenjera pachako kuti urege kukanganwa Ishe Mwari wako, nokusachengeta mirairo yake, nemitongo nezvakatema zvake, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi, Usadya ugute, uvake dzimba dzakanaka ugare mudziri, uye mombe dzako nemakwai ako zvikawedzerwa kwauri, sirivha negoridhe zvikawedzerwa kwauri, uye zvose zvaunazvo zvikawedzerwa kwauri, Iwe unosimudzirwa mumoyo, uye unokanganwa Ishe Mwari wako, iye akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. wakaita kuti iwe kuburikidza nerenje huru uye inotyisa iya, paiva nenyoka inoruma, nechinyavada, nenyota, pasina mvura, wakaburitsa kwauri kubva padombo rakacheka chitubu chemvura weakakudyisa manna murenje iyo iwe usina kuziva, uye madzibaba ako avasina kuziva, kuti akuzvininipise, uye akuedze, uye akuitire zvakanaka pamazuva ako ekupedzisira. Usati uti mumoyo mako, Simba rangu nemasimba eruoko rwangu ndizvo zvakandiitira simba guru iri. Uye uchayeuka Ishe Mwari wako, nokuti iye pachake anokupa simba rekuita simba, uye kuti asimbise sungano yake iyo yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba ako, sezvazviri nhasi.

Uye zvichaitika kana ukakanganwa Ishe Mwari wako, ukafamba mushure mevamwe vamwari, ukashumira kwavari, uye ukunamata kwavari, ndinokupupurirai nhasi nedenga nenyika, kuti muchaparadzwa zvachose. Sezvo Ishe Mwari anoparadza mamwe marudzi pamberi penyu, saizvozvo muchaparadzwa, nokuti hamuna kuteerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wenyu.

9

Teerera Israeri, iwe uri kuyambuka Jodhani nhasi kuti upinde unhake marudzi makuru uye akasimba kupfuura iwe, maguta makuru akakomberedzwa namasvingo kusvika kudenga. vanhu vakuru, vakawanda uye varefu, vanakomana vaAnaki, vauwe iwe unoziva, uye iwe wakanzwa. Ndiani achamira pamberi pevanakomana vaAnaki? Uye uchaziva nhasi kuti Ishe Mwari wako uyu achafamba pamberi pechiso chako, ari moto unoparadza, uyu achaparadza ivo, uye uyu achavadzosa kubva pachiso chako, uye achaparadza ivo nokukurumidza, sezvakarehwa kwauri naIshe. Usataura mumoyo mako pakuparadza kwaIshe Mwari wako marudzi aya pamberi pako, uchiti, Nekuda kwekururama kwangu, Ishe akandiisa kuti ndigare nhaka nyika yakanaka iyi. Kwete nekuda kwerukarurama rwako, uye kwete nekuda kweutsvene hwemoyo wako, iwe unopinda kugara nhaka nyika yavo, asi nekuda kwekusatya Mwari kwendudzi idzi, Ishe achaparadza ivo kubva pachiso chako, uye kuti amise sungano iyo yakapika Ishe kumadzibaba edu, kuna Abrahamu, uye kuna Isaka, uye

kuna Jakobho.

Uye uchaziva nhasi, kuti kwete nekuda kwekururama kwako Ishe Mwari wako anokupa nyika iyi yakanaka kuti ive nhaka yako, nokuti uri vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu. Yeuka, usakanganwa zvakawanda zvawakatsamwisa Ishe Mwari wako murenje, kubva pazuva ramakabuda muIjipiti, uye makauya kunzvimbo ino, musingateerereri makaramba muri kuna Ishe.

Uye muHoreb makatsamwisa Ishe, uye Ishe akatsamwa pamusoro penyu kuti akuparadzei. Pandakakwira gomo kuti nditore mahwendefa emabwe, mahwendefa esungano akaitwa naIshe nemi, ndakagara mugomo kwemazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, handina kudya chingwa uye handina kunwa mvura. Uye Ishe akandipa mahwendefa maviri emabwe akanyorwa nomunwe waMwari, uye paari pakanga panyorwa mashoko ese akataurwa naIshe kwamuri mugomo pazuva reungano. Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, Ishe akandipa mahwendefa maviri emabwe, mahwendefa esungano. Ishe akati kwandiri, Simuka, buruka nekukurumidza kubva pano, nekuti vanhu vako vaukabudisa munyika yeIjipiti vakaita zvisiri pamutemo. Vakakurumidza kutsauka panzira yandakavaraira, uye vakazviitira chifananidzo chakanyungudutswa.

Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, achiti, Ndakataura newe kamwe uye kaviri, ndichiti, ndaona vanhu ava, uye tarira, vanhu vane mitsipa mikukutu. Uye zvino nditendera kuvaparadza, uye

ndichadzima zita ravo kubva pasi pedenga, uye ndichakuita rudzi rukuru, rwakasimba, uye rwakawandisa kupfuura urwu. Uye ndadzoka, ndakaburuka kubva pagomo, uye gomo raipisa nemoto kusvika kudenga, uye mahwendefa maviri ezvipupuriro aiva mumaoko angu maviri. Uye ndichiona kuti makatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye makazviitira chifananidzo chakanyungudutswa, uye makatsauka kubva panzira iyo yakarayira Ishe kuti muite, Uye ndakabata mahwendefa maviri, ndikakanda iwo kubva mumaoko angu maviri, uye ndikaputsa pamberi penyu. Uye ndakanyengetera pamberi paIshe rwechipiri sezvakaita pamberi, mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, chingwa handina kudya uye mvura handina kunwa, pamusoro pezvivi zvenyu zvose zvamakatadza kuita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe Mwari kumutsamwisa iye. Uye ndinotya nekuda kwehasha uye kutsamwa, nekuti Ishe akatsamwiswa pamusoro penyu kuti akuparadzei, uye Ishe akanzwa ini munguva iyi. Uye pamusoro paAaron akatsamwa kuti amuparadze, uye ndakanyengetera Aaron panguva iyoyo. Uye chivi chenyu chamakaita, mhuru, ndakatora iyo, ndakaipisa mumoto, ndakaikuya ndichipwanya zvikuru kusvikira yakava yakatetepa, uye yakava sehurukuva, uye ndakakanda hurukuva murwizi rwaidzika uchibva mugomo.

Uye mukupisa, uye muedzo, uye mumakuva echishuvo, makatsamwisa Ishe. Uye apo Ishe akatuma imi kubva kuKadheshi Bharinea, achiti, Kwirai mutore nhaka nyika yandiri kukupai, makasateerera shoko raIshe Mwari wenyu, uye hamuna kumutenda, uye hamuna kuteerera inzwi rake.

Makaramba mutemo kuna Ishe kubva pazuva ramakazivwa naye. Uye ndakanyengetera pamberi paShe mazuva makumi mana neusiku makumi mana, zvakawanda sezvandakanyengetera, nokuti Ishe akanga ati achakuparadzai. Uye ndakanyengetera kuna Mwari, ndikati, Ishe, Mambo wevamwari, regai kuparadza vanhu venyu nemugove wenyu, wamakadzikinura, vamakabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti nesimba renyu guru, noruoko rwenyu rwakasimba, uye noruoko rwenyu rwakasimudzwa. Rangarira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho, varanda vako, vawakavimbisa maererano newe pachako. Usatarisa kuoma kwevanhu ava, nezvisina kunamata kwavo, nezvivi zvavo. Vanhu vagere munyika yawakavatora ikoko vasataura vachiti, Ishe haana kugona kuvaisa munyika yaakavapa, uye nekuti aivavenga, akavabudisa murenje kuti anovauraira. Uye ava vanhu vako nemugove wako, avo wakabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti nesimba rako guru, uye noruoko rwako rwakasimba, uye noruoko rwako rwakasimudzwa.

10

Panguva iyoyo Ishe akati kwandiri, Veza mahwendefa maviri emabwe seokutanga, ukwire uuye kwandiri mugomo, uye uzviitire areka yehuni. Uye uchanyora pamusoro pemahwendefa mazwi, aiva mumahwendefa okutanga awakaputsa, uye uchaisa iwo muareka. Uye ndakaita areka kubva mumapuranga asingaori, uye ndakaveza mahwendefa

emabwe sezvakaita ekutanga, uye ndakakwira mugomo uye mahwendefa maviri aiva mumaoko angu. Uye akanyora pamahwendefa maererano nekunyora kwekutanga mashoko gumi, ayo akataura Ishe kwamuri mugomo kubva pakati pemoto, uye Ishe akandipa iwo. Uye ndadzoka ndaburuka kubva kugomo, uye ndakaisa mahwendefa muareka yandakanga ndagadzira, uye akanga aripo, sezvakarayirwa kwandiri naIshe. Uye vana vaIsraeri vakabva kuBheeroti yevanakomana vaJakani Moserah, ikoko akafa Aroni, uye akavigwa ikoko, uye Ereazari mwanakomana wake akashumira semupristi pachinzvimbo chake. Kubva ipapo vakabva vakaenda kuGadgadhi, uye kubva kuGadgadhi vakaenda kuEtebata, nyika yemafashamo emvura.

Munguva iyoyo, Ishe akatsaura rudzi rwaRevhi kuti rutakure areka yesungano yaIshe, rumire pamberi paIshe, rushumire uye runyengetere muzita rake kusvikira zuva rino. Nekuda yeizvi, vaRevhi havana mugove kana nhaka pakati pehama dzavo, Ishe amene ndiye nhaka yavo, sezvaakavataurira. Ini ndakamira mugomo makumi mana emazuva nemakumi mana eusiku. Ishe akanzwa munyengetero wangu panguva iyi, uye Ishe haana kuda kukuparadzai. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Enda, simuka pamberi pevanhu ava, uye ngavapinde uye ngavatore nyika yandakapikira madzibaba avo kuti ndichavapa.

Uye zvino, Israeri, chii Ishe Mwari wako chaanokumbira kwauri, kunze kwokutya Ishe Mwari wako, nokufamba munzira dzake dzose, nokumuda, uye nokushumira Ishe Mwari wako

nomoyo wako wose, uye nomweya wako wose? kuchengeta mirairo yaIshe Mwari wako, nemitemo yake, zvose zvandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka Tarira, Ishe Mwari wako ane denga nedenga rokudenga-denga, nyika nezvose zviri mairi. Asi madzibaba enyu akasarudzwa naIshe kuti avade, uye akasarudza vana vavo pamwe chete navo, imi, pakati pendudzi dzese, sezvazviri nhasi. Uye muchadzingisa kuoma kwemoyo yenyu, uye hamuzoomesi mutsipa wenyu. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wenyu, ndiye Mwari wevamwari, uye Ishe wevashe, Mwari mukuru, ane simba, uye anotyisa, asingaruramisiri munhu, uye haagamuchiri fufuro, Anoita kutonga mueni nenhererera nechirikadzi, uye anoda mueni kuti amupe chingwa nenguvo. Uye muchada mueni, nokuti maiva vaeni munyika yeIjipiti.

Ishe Mwari wako uchatya, uye kwaari uchashumira, uye uchanamira kwaari, uye uchapika nezita rake. Uyu ndiye kudada kwako, uye uyu ndiye Mwari wako, uyo akaita mauri zvinhu zvikuru nezvinobwinya izvi, zvakaonekwa namaziso ako. Mumweya makumi manomwe vakaburuka madzibaba ako muIjipiti, asi zvino akakuita iwe Ishe Mwari wako senyeredzi dzedenga pakuwanda.

11

Uye uchada Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchachengeta zvirairiro zvake, nemitemo yake, nemirairo yake, nekutonga kwake,

mazuva ose. Uye muchaziva nhasi, kuti kwete vana venyu, vakawanda vasina kuziva uye havana kuona kudzidziswa kwaShe Mwari wako, nezvinhu zvikuru zvake, neruoko rwake rwakasimba, neruoko rwake rwakasimudzwa, nezviziso zvake, nezvishamiso zvake, zvose zvaakaita pakati peIjipiti kuna Farao mambo weIjipiti, nokunyika yake yose, nezvizhinji zvaakaita simba revaIjipiti, nengoro dzavo, nebhiza ravo, nesimba ravo, sezvaakaita kuti mvura yegungwa dzvuku ifukidze pamusoro pechiso chavo pavaikudzinganai vachibva shure kwenyu, uye Ishe akavaparadza kusvikira nhasi, uye zvose zvaakaita kwatiri murenje kusvikira masvika munzvimbo ino, nezvakawanda zvaakaita kuna Dhatani naAbhiramu vanakomana vaEriabhi mwanakomana waRubheni, avo nyika yakashama muromo wayo ikavamedza, nedzimba dzavo, namatende avo, nezvose zvavo zvinhu zvavo pamwe chete navo pakati pavaIsraeri vose, Nokuti maziso enyu akaona mabasa ese makuru aIshe, zvose zvaakaita pakati penyu nhasi.

Uye muchachengeta mirairo yake yese yandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kuti murarame, muwande, uye mapinda muchagara nhaka nyika yamunoenda kuyiyambukira Jodhani ikoko kuti muigare nhaka. Kuti murarame nguva refu pamusoro penyika iyo Ishe akapikira madzibaba enyu kuti achavapa ivo nembeu yavo pamwe chete navo, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Nokuti nyika yamuri kupinda mairi ikoko kuti mugare nhaka yayo, haina kufanana nenyika yeIjipiti yamakabva mairi, pavanokusha mbeu uye vanodiridzira netsoka dzavo, somunda wemiriwo. Asi nyika yaunopinda mairi kuti uitore senhaka,

inyika yamakomo nemapani, inonwa mvura inobva kumvura yokudenga. Nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anotarira nguva dzose, maziso aIshe Mwari wako ari pairi kubva pakutanga kwegore kusvikira pakupera kwegore.

Kana asi nekunzwa munonzwa mirairo yose yandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kuti ude Ishe Mwari wako, uye umushumire nemoyo wako wose, uye nemweya wako wose, Uye achapa mvura kunyika yako nenguva dzayo, mvura yekutanga neyekupedzisira, uye uchaunza zviyo zvako, newaini yako, nemafuta ako. uye achapa zvinovaka muviri muminda yako kumhuka dzako, uye adya, uye azadzwa, Chenjera pachako kuti moyo wako urege kufutiswa, uye mudarike, uye mushumire vamwari vamwe, uye muvanamata, Uye Ishe achitsamwa nehasha pamusoro penyu, achavhara denga, uye hakuzovi nemvura, uye nyika haizopi chibereko chayo, uye muchaparara nokukurumidza kubva panyika yakanaka, iyo Ishe akakupai.

Uye muchaisa mashoko aya mumoyo wenyu nomumweya wenyu, uye muchaasungirira kuti ave chiratidzo paruoko rwenyu, uye zvichava zvisingazungunuswi pamberi pamaziso enyu. Uye muchadzidzisa vana venyu kuti vataure nezvazvo pamunogara mumba, uye pamunofamba munzira, uye pamunorara, uye pamunomuka. Uye muchanyora izvo pazvivivo zvedzimba dzenyu nepamasuo enyu. kuti murarame mazuva mazhinji, uye mazuva evanakomana venyu pamusoro penyika, iyo yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba enyu kuti avape, sezvakaita mazuva edenga pamusoro penyika. Uye zvichava

kana munonzwa chaizvo mirairo yose iyi yandiri kukurairai nhasi kuti muite, kuda Ishe Mwari wedu, uye kufamba munzira dzake dzose, uye kunamatira kwaari. Uye Ishe achabudisa marudzi ose awa pamberi penyu, uye muchagara nhaka marudzi makuru uye akasimba kupfuura imi. Nzvimbo dzose dzamunotsika netsoka dzenyu dzichava dzenyu, kubva kurenje neAntilibanus, uye kubva kurwizi rwemelas, rwizi Euphrates, uye kusvika kugungwa riri kumavirira ichava miganhu yenyu. Hapana munhu achamira pamberi penyu, uye Ishe Mwari wenyu achaisa kutya kwenyu nekudedera kwenyu pamusoro pechiso chenyika yese yamungatsika pairi, nenzira yaakataura kwamuri.

Tarirai, ini ndinopa pamberi penyu nhasi maropafadzo nekutukwa. Maropafadzo, kana mukateerera mirairo yaShe Mwari wenyu, yandiri kukurairai nhasi, Uye kutuka, kana musinganzwi mirairo dzaShe Mwari wenyu, dzose dzandinokurairai nhasi, uye mutsauswa kubva munzira yandakakurairai, muchienda kunoshumira vamwe vamwari vamusina kuziva. Uye zvichaitika kana Ishe Mwari wako achikuunza munyika yaunoenda ikoko kuti uitore ive yako, uchaise maropafadzo pamusoro pegomo Gerizim, nechituko pamusoro pegomo Ebhali. Izvi hazvizi here mhiri kweJoridani, shure kwenzira yekumadokero kwezuva munyika yeKenani, iyo inogara kumadokero inotevera Gogori pedyo neouki refu? Imi nokuti munoyambuka Jodhani, mapinda kuti mugare nhaka nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anokupai semugove wenyu mazuva ese, uye muchagara mairi.

Uye muchachengeta kuti muite zvese zvirairo zvake nemitongo iyi yose yandinokupai pamberi penyu nhasi.

12

Uye izvi ndiwo mirairo nemitongo yamunofanira kuchengeta kuti muite munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wamadzibaba enyu anokupai senhaka, mazuva ose amunorarama panyika. Mukuparadza muchaparadza nzvimbo dzose dziri mukati macho vakashumira ikoko kuna vamwari vavo, avo imi munogara nhaka vavo, pamusoro pemakomo epamusoro-soro, uye pamusoro pezvikomo, uye pasi pemuti wakakora. Uye muchaparadza zviaritari zvavo, uye muchaputsa mbiru dzavo, uye muchagura masango avo, uye muchapisa zvifananidzo zvakavezwa zvevamwari vavo nemoto, uye muchaparadza zita ravo munzvimbo iyoyo. Hamuzozviiti saizvozvo kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu. Asi munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paanosarudza mune rimwe ramaguta enyu kuti atumidze zita rake ikoko uye kudanwa, muchatsvaka uye muchasvika ikoko. Uye muchaunza ikoko zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, nezvibayiro zvenyu, nezvibereko zvenyu zvekutanga, neminyengetero yenyu, nezvipo zvenyu zvekuzvidira, nezvibvumirano zvenyu, zvibereko zvekutanga zvemombe dzenyu nemakwai enyu. Uye muchadya ipapo pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, uye muchafara pamusoro pezvose zvamunoisa ruoko rwenyu, imi nemhuri dzenyu, sezvo Ishe Mwari wenyu akakuropafadzai.

Hamuzaiti zvese zvatiri kuita pano nhasi, mumwe nemumwe zvinomufadza pamberi pake. Nokuti hamuna kusvika kusvikira zvino muzororo, uye munhaka, iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anokupai. Uye muchayambuka Jodhani, uye muchagara munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu ari kukupai senhaka, uye achakuzorodzai kubva kuvavengi venyu vese vakakupoteredzai, uye muchagara murugare. Uye nzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, ndipo pamuchaunza zvose zvandinokurayirai nhasi: zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, nezvibayiro zvenyu, nezvegumi zvenyu, nezvibereko zvekutanga zvemaoko enyu, nezvose zvakasarudzwa zvezvipo zvenyu, zvamungapikira Ishe Mwari wenyu. Uye muchafarira pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, imi nevanakomana venyu, nevanasikana venyu, nevaranda venyu, nevarandakadzi venyu, nomuRevhi ari pamasuo enyu, nekuti haana mugove kana nhaka pamwe chete nemi. Chenjera iwe pachako, usauyisa zvibayiro zvako zvinopiswa munzvimbo yose yaunoona. Asi munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza, mune rimwe ramarudzi ako, ikoko muchaunza zvipiriso zvenyu zvinopiswa, uye ikoko uchaita zvose zvandiri kukuraira nhasi. Asi mu chishuwo chako chose uchabayira, uye uchadya nyama maererano nekomborero yaIshe Mwari wako, yaakakupa kwauri muguta rese, asina kuchena pakati pako neakachena vose vachadya icho, semhembwe kana nondo. Asi ropa hamufaniri kuridya, munofanira kuridururira pasi, semvura.

Hauzokwanisi kudya mumaguta ako chegumi chezviyo zvako, newaini yako, nemafuta ako, mhuka dzekutanga dzemombe

dzako, nezvihwai zvako, neminyengetero yako yose yaunovimbisa, nezvibvumirano zvenyu, nezvibereko zvekutanga zvemaoko ako. Asi pamberi paIshe Mwari wako uchadya izvo munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza, iwe nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, muranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nemutorwa ari mumaguta enyu, uye uchafara pamberi paIshe Mwari wako pamusoro pezvose zvaunoisa ruoko rwako.

Chenjera kuti usasiya muRevhi mazuva ose aunorarama panyika.

Kana asi akakurisa Ishe Mwari wako miganhu yako, sezvaakataura kwauri, uye ukati, Ndichadya nyama, kana mweya wako ukashuva kudya nyama, unogona kudya nyama maererano nechishuvo chose chemweya wako. Kana asi nzvimbo iri kure newe, iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, ipapo uchabayira kubva kuemombe dzako uye kubva kumakwai ako ayo Mwari angakupa, sezvawakarayirwa neni, uye uchadya mumaguta ako maererano nechishuvo chemweya wako. Sezvinodyiwa mhembwe nenondo, saizvozvo uchadya izvozvo; asina kuchena mauri neakachena vachadya zvakafanana. Chenjera zvakasimba kuti usadya ropa, nekuti ropa rake ndiwo mweya, mweya hauzodyiwi pamwe chete nenyama. Hamufaniri kuchidya, muchachidurura pasi semvura. Usazvidya, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka iwe nevanakomana vako vanouya shure kwako, kana ukaita zvakanaka nezvinofadza pamberi paIshe

Mwari wako. Asi zvinhu zvitsvene zvako kana zvikava kwauri, neminyengetero yako watora, uchauya munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Uye uchaitira zvipiriso zvako zvinopiswa, nyama uchaisa pamusoro pearitari yaShe Mwari wako, uye ropa rezvibayiro zvako uchadurura pamusoro pechigadziko chearitari yaShe Mwari wako, uye nyama uchadya. Chengeta uye teerera, uye uchaita mashoko ese andinokuraira kwauri, kuitira kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka iwe nevanakomana vako nokusingaperi, kana ukaita zvinofadza uye zvakanaka pamberi paIshe Mwari wako.

Kana asi Ishe Mwari wako akaparadza marudzi, aunoenda ikoko kuti ugare nhaka nyika yavo, kubva pamberi pako, uye ukatore iyo, uye ukagara munyika yavo, Chenjera wako iwe usatsvaka kutevera ivo mushure mokuparadzwa kwavo kubva pamberi pako, uchiti, Marudzi aya anoita sei kuna vamwari vavo? Ndichaitawo neni. Usaita saizvozvo kuna Mwari wako, nokuti zvinhu zvinonyangadza zvaShe zvaaivenga, vakaita kuna vamwari vavo, nekuti vanakomana vavo nevanasikana vavo vanovapisira mumoto kuna vamwari vavo.

13

Shoko rega rega randiri kukurairai nhasi, iri munofanira kuchengeta kuti muriite, musawedzera pamusoro paro, uye musabvisa kubva kwariri.

Kana asi akamuka pakati pako muporofita kana muroti wechiroto, uye akakupa chiratidzo kana chishamiso, uye kana chiratidzo kana chishamiso chaakataura nezvake kwauri chikasvika, achiti, Ngatiendei tinonamata vamwari vamwe vamusina kuziva, Musateerera mashoko omuporofita uya kana muroti wechiroto icho, nekuti Ishe Mwari wenyu anokuedzai kuti azive kana munoda Mwari wenyu nomoyo wenyu wose, uye nomweya wenyu wose. Endai mushure maIshe Mwari wenyu, uye mumutye, uye muteerere inzwi rake, uye munamatire kwaari. Uye muporofita iyeye kana muroti wechiroto iyeye, achafa, nokuti akataura kuti akutsause kubva kuna Ishe Mwari wako akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, akakudzikinura kubva muutapwa, kuti akudzinge kubva munzira yawakarairwa naIshe Mwari wako kuti ufambe mairi, uye uchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu.

Kana asi hama yako kubva kuna baba vako kana kubva kuna amai vako, kana mwanakomana wako, kana mwanasikana wako, kana mukadzi wako ari muchipfuva chako, kana shamwari akaenzana nemweya wako, ikikurudzira pakavanda achiti, Ngatiendei tishumire vamwe vamwari, avo usina kuziva iwe nemadzibaba ako, Kubva kuvamwari vemarudzi vanotenderedza kwenyu, vari pedyo newe kana vari kure newe, kubva kumucheto wenyika kusvika kumucheto wenyika, Hauzotenderana naye, uye hauzomunzwa, uye ziso rako harizomuchengetedza, hauzomushuvira, uye hauzomufukidza. Uchashambadza zvechokwadi pamusoro pake, uye maoko ako achava okutanga pamusoro pake pakumuuraya, uye maoko

avanhu vose achava okupedzisira. Uye vachakanda iye nemabwe, uye achafa, nekuti akatsvaka kukutendeusa kubva kuna Ishe Mwari wako, iye akakubudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti, kubva muimba youranda. Uye Israeri yese ichanzwa igotya, uye haichazowedzerizve kuita zvinoenderana neshoko rakaipa iri pakati penyu.

Kana asi ukazvinzwa mune rimwe ramaguta ako, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kuti ugare ikoko, vachiti, Vakabuda varume vasingadi mutemo kubva kwamuri, uye vakatsausa vese vanogara munyika yavo, vachiti, Ngatiende tishumire vamwari vamwe, vamusina kuziva. uye kusvinudzwa nemibvunzo, uye uchatsvaga zvikuru, uye tarira, shoko nderechokwadi pachena, chinyangadzo ichi chaitika mukati menyu, Uchibvisa uchaparadza vese vanogara munyika iyoyo nemhondi yeminondo, nechinhu chakatukwa muchaituka iyo, uye zvese zviri mairi. Uye zvese zvakapambwa zvayo uchaunganidza mumigwagwa yayo, uye uchapisa guta nomoto, uye zvese zvakapambwa zvayo nevanhu vese pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye richava risingagarwi nekusingaperi, harichazovakirwizve. Uye hapana chinhu chakapiwa chichanamatidzana muruoko rwako, kuti Ishe adzoke pakutsamwa kwehasha dzake, uye akupe ngoni, uye akuitire tsitsi, uye akuwandise, sezvaakakavira madzibaba ako, Kana unonzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uchichengeta mirayiro yake, zvose zvandinoraira kwauri nhasi, uchiita zvakanaka nezvinofadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako.

14

Imi muri vanakomana vaShe Mwari wenyu, musaisa mhanza pakati pemaziso enyu pamusoro peakafa. Nokuti uri vanhu vatsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakusarudza kuti uve vanhu vake vanokosha kubva kumarudzi ose ari pachiso chenyika. Hamufaniri kudya chose chinonyangadza. Izvi ndiyo mhuka dzamuchazodya: mhuru kubva muenzombe, gwayana kubva mumakwai, uye mbudzana kubva mumbudzi. nondo, mhembwe, pygarg, oryx, uye twiza. Mhuka dzose dzinoparadzanisa mahwanda uye dzinoparadzanisa nzwara mbiri dzemahwanda, uye dzinodzosa zvekutsenga muzvipfuwo, idzi munofanira kudya. Uye izvi hamuzodyi kubva kune zvinokwevera zvekudya, uye kubva kune zvinopatsanura mahwanda, uye zvinopatsanura nzwara: ngamera, mhuka ine tsoka dzine mvere, nembira, nekuti zvinokwevera zvekudya, asi mahwanda hadziparadzi. Izvi zvisina kuchena kwamuri. Uye nguruve, nekuti inoparura mahwanda, uye inopamura zvigunwe zvemahwanda, asi haidzeyi kudzeya, chakasviba ichi kwamuri. Kubva panyama dzavo hamuzodyi, uye mitumbi yavo hamuzobati.

Uye izvi muchaidya kubva kune zvese zviri mumvura, zvese zvine mapapiro nezvikwande, muchaidya. Uye zvose zvisina mapapiro nezvikwande, hamufaniri kudya; zvisina kuchena kwamuri. Shiri dzese dzakachena munogona kudzidya. Uye izvi hamuzokudya kubva kwavari: gondo, griffin, nechapungu

chemumvura, Uye gondo, uye kite, uye zvose zvakafanana nazvo, uye shiri diki, uye zizi, uye gunguo, Uye heron, uye swan, uye ibis, uye cormorant, uye hawk, uye zvinhu zvakafanana nazvo, uye hoopoe, uye night raven, Uye pelican, uye plover, uye zvakafanana nazvo, uye purple water hen, uye chiremwaremwa. Zvose zvinhu zvinokambaira zveshiri zvisina kuchena kwamuri, hamuzodya kubva kwavari. Shiri dzese dzakachena munogona kudzidya. Chese chitunha hamufaniri kudya, kumugarisi ari mumaguta enyu achapiwa uye achadya, kana muchapa kumutorwa, nekuti vanhu vatsvene muri kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu. Hamufaniri kubika gwayana mumukaka wamai varo.

Unofanira kupa chegumi chezvose zvinobuda zvembeu yako, zvinobuda zvemunda wako gore rimwe nerimwe. Uye uchazvidya munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paachasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Muchauyisa zvegumi zvezviyo zvako, newaini yako, nemafuta ako, nezvibereko zvokutanga zvemombe dzako nezvemakwai ako, kuti udzidze kutya Ishe Mwari wako mazuva ose. Kana asi rwendo ruve rure kubva kwauri, uye ukasagona kuuya zvipo izvi, nekuti nzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko iri kure newe, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza, Uye uchapa zviri sirivha, uye uchatora sirivha mumaoko ako, uye uchaenda munzvimbo iyo ingasarudza Ishe Mwari wako. Uye uchapa sirivha pamusoro pezvinhu zvese zvinodikanwa nemweya wako, pamusoro pemombe kana pamusoro pemakwai, kana pamusoro pewaini kana pamusoro

pechinwiwa chakasimba, kana pamusoro pezvinhu zvese zvinodikanwa nemweya wako, uye uchadya ipapo pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye uchafara iwe neimba yako. uye muRevhi ari mumaguta ako, nekuti haana mugove kana nhaka pamwe chete newe.

Mushure memakore matatu, uchabudisa chegumi chose chezvibereko zvako, mugore iro uchaisa izvo mumaguta ako. Uye muRevhi achauya, nekuti haana mugove kana nhaka pamwe chete newe, pamwe chete nomueni nenherera nechirikadzi vari mumaguta ako, uye vachadya vachiguta, kuti Ishe Mwari wako akuropafadze mumabasa ako ose aunoita.

15

Pamapera emakore manomwe, unofanira kuita kusunungurwa. Uye saizvozvo ndiwo murairo wekusunungura: uchasunungura chikwereti chese chako, icho chinokweretwa kwauri nemuvakidzani, uye hama yako hauzokumbira, nokuti yakadanwa kusunungurwa kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Mutorwa uchaita kuti abhadhare zvose zvaari nako zvako, asi hama yako uchakanganwira chikwereti chako. Nokuti haangavi mukati mako munhu anoshayiwa, nokuti achiropafadza acharopafadza iwe Ishe Mwari wako munyika, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri senhaka kuti ive yako.

Kana asi nekunzwa mukateerera inzwi raShe Mwari wenyu,

kuchengeta uye kuita yese mirayiro iyi, dzose ini ndinokuraira iwe nhasi, Nokuti Ishe Mwari wako akakuropafadza nenzira yaakataura kwauri, uye uchakweretesa marudzi mazhinji, asi iwe hauchakwerete, uye uchatonga marudzi mazhinji, asi ivo havangakutongi.

Kana paine munhu anoshayiwa pakati pehama dzako mune rimwe remaguta ako munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri, usaomesa moyo wako, uye usapfiga ruoko rwako kuhama yako inoshayiwa. Uchavhura maoko ako kwaari zvechokwadi, uye uchakweretesa kwaari zvakawanda sezvaanoshayiwa, sezvo achishayiwa. Chenjera wega kwako kuti kurege kuva neshoko rakavanzika mumwoyo mako kudarika mutemo, uchiti, Inoswedera gore rechinomwe, gore rekusunungurwa, uye ziso rako rave rakaipa kuhama yako iri kushayiwa, uye hauzomupa kwaari, uye achadanidzira pamusoro pako kuna Ishe, uye ichava mauri chivi chikuru. Uchipa uchamupa kwaari, uye chikwereti uchakweretesa kwaari zvakawanda sezvo achida, sezvo achishayiwa, uye hauzoshungurudzwa nomoyo wako uchipa kwako kwaari, nokuti nekuda kweshoko iri, Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza mumabasa ako ose uye mune zvose zvaunoisa ruoko rwako. Nokuti vanoshayiwa havazoshayikwi panyika yako, ndokudaro ini ndinokuraira kuti uite chinhu ichi, ndichiti: Unofanira kuzarura maoko ako kuhama yako murombo uye kune anoshayiwa ari panyika yako.

Kana hama yako muHebheru kana muHebheru mukadzi

akatengeswa kwauri, achashumira kwauri makore matanhatu, uye mugore rechinomwe uchamuendesa akasununguka. Pose zvino uchimuendesa akasununguka kubva kwauri, haufaniri kumuendesa asina chinhu. Mudziyo uchamutengesera iye kubva pamakwai ako, uye kubva paupfu hwako, uye kubva pawaini yako, sezvo Ishe Mwari wako akakuropafadza, uchamupa.

Uye uchayeuka kuti waiva muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakudzikunura kubva ikoko, nekuda kweizvi ini ndinokurayira kuita shoko iri. Kana asi iye akati kwauri, Handibudi kubva kwauri, nekuti akada iwe neimba yako, nekuti zvakanaka kwaari newe. Uye uchatora awl, ugobaya nzeve yake pamusuo, uye achava muranda wako nokusingaperi, uye murandakadzi wako uchaita zvimwe chetezvo. Hazvingavi zvakaoma pamberi pako pavachatumirwa vakasununguka kubva kwauri, nekuti aiva nemubairo wegore wemushandi akakushumira makore matanhatu, uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza muzvinhu zvese zvaunoita.

Dangwe rese rinoberekwa mumombe dzako nemumakwai ako, ikona dzose, uchazvitsaurira Ishe Mwari wako. Usashandisa mhuru yako yedangwe, uye usaveura makwai ako edangwe. Pamberi paIshe uchazodya izvo gore negore munzvimbo iyo kana akasarudza Ishe Mwari wako, iwe neimba yako. Kana asi kana mune iye chipomerwa, chikamhina kana bofu, chipomerwa chakaipa, hauzochibayira kuna Ishe Mwari wako.

Munogona kuchidya mumaguta enyu, munhu asina kuchena nomunhu akachena vachidya pamwe chete, semhembwe kana nondo. Asi ropa hamufaniri kuridya, munofanira kuridururira pasi senge mvura.

16

Chengetedza mwedzi wevaduku, uye uchaita Paseka kuna Ishe Mwari wako, nokuti mumwedzi wevaduku wakabuda muIjipiti usiku. Uye uchabayira Paseka kuna Ishe Mwari wako makwai nemombe munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paachasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Musadya mupfungwa pamusoro pacho, asi mazuva manomwe mudye chingwa chisina mupfungwa pamusoro pacho, chingwa chenhamo, nekuti makabuda muIjipiti nechimbidzimidzi, kuti murangarire zuva ramakabuda munyika yeIjipiti mazuva ese eupenyu hwenyu. Mbiriso haizoonekwi kwauri mumiganhu yako yese kwemazuva manomwe, uye nyama yauchabayira manheru pazuva rokutanga haifaniri kurara kusvikira mangwanani. Hauzokwanisi kubayira paseka mune ripi zvaro remaguta ako ayo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa Asi unofanira kuenda kunzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko, ugobayira Paseka manheru pakuvira kwezuva, panguva yawakabuda muIjipiti. Uye uchavira uye uchagochesa uye uchadya munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paangasarudza, uye uchadzokera mangwanani, uye uchaenda kudzimba dzako. Kwamazuva matanhatu uchadya chingwa chisina mbiriso, uye

pazuva rechinomwe kuchava neungano yekupedzisira, mutambo kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Haufaniri kuita basa ripi zvaro pazuva iroro, kunze kwezvingaitirwa mweya.

Mavhiki manomwe uchaverenga kwauri, paunenge watanga kuisa jeko pamusoro pegohwo, uchatanga kuverenga mavhiki manomwe. Uye uchaita mutambo wemavhiki kuna Ishe Mwari wako, sezvo ruoko rwako rune simba, zvose zvinenge zvichapa Ishe Mwari wako.

Uye uchafara pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, iwe nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, nemuranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nemuRevhi, nemutorwa, nenherera, nechirikadzi chiri pakati pako, munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako achasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko.

Uye uchayeuka kuti wakava muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye uchachengeta uye uchaita mirairo iyi. Mutambo wematende uchaita kwauri mazuva manomwe pakuunganidza kwako kubva paburiro rako uye kubva pamusviniro wako. Uye uchafara mumumutambo wako, iwe nemwanakomana wako, nemwanasikana wako, muranda wako, nemurandakadzi wako, nemuRevhi, nemutorwa, nenherera, nechirikadzi iri mumaguta ako. Mazuva manomwe uchapemberera Ishe Mwari wako munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako paangasarudza, kana Ishe Mwari wako akakuropafadza muzvinhu zvese zvinobva kwauri, uye mumabasa ese amaoko ako, uchava uchifara.

Katatu nguva mugore vese varume vako vachaonekwa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako munzvimbo iyo Ishe achasarudza, pamutambo wezvingwa zvisina mbiriso, napamutambo wemavhiki, napamutambo wamatumba. Hauzoonekwi pamberi paIshe Mwari wako usina chinhu. Mumwe nomumwe zvinoenderana nesimba remaoko enyu, zvichienderana nekomborero yaShe Mwari wako yaakakupa.

Vatongi nevanyori uchagadzira wega mumaguta ako, ayo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri maererano nemarudzi, uye vachatonga vanhu kutonga kwakarurama. Havatsauki pakutonga, uye havazotori chipo, nokuti zvipo zvinopofomadza meso evakachenjera, uye zvinobvisa mashoko evakarurama. Zvakarurama chakarurama udzingirire, kuti murarame, uye mapinda mugagara nhaka nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa.

Usasima sango rako, chero muti upi zvawo pedyo nearitari yaMwari wako; usazviitira izvozvo. Usachamisa danda rako pachako, iro rakaverngwa naIshe Mwari wako.

17

Usabayira Ishe Mwari wako mhuru kana gwai rine chipomerwa, chero chinhu chakaipa, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako.

Kana asi wakawanikwa mune rimwe remaguta ako, ayo Ishe

Mwari wako anopa kwauri, murume kana mukadzi achaita chakaipa pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, kupfuura sungano yake, Uye vasvika vanogona kushumira vamwari vamwe, uye vanogona kunamata kwavari, kune zuva, kana mwedzi, kana zvose zvinobva munyika yedenga, izvo zvisina kukurairai. Uye kana zvikaudzwa kwauri, uchatsvaka zvikuru kwazvo, uye tarira, zvechokwadi zvaitika shoko, chinyangadzo ichi chakaitika muIsraeri, Uye uchabudisa murume uya, kana mukadzi uya, uye muchavaka ivo nemabwe, uye vachafa. Pamusoro pezvapupu vaviri kana pamusoro pezvapupu vatatu achafa; iye anofa haangafi pamusoro pechapupu chimwe chete. Uye ruoko rwezvapupu ruchava pamusoro pake pakutanga kumuuraya, uye ruoko rwevanhu pakupedzisira, uye uchadzinga wakaipa kubva pakati penyu.

Kana asi zvakakuomera kubva kwauri shoko mune mutongo pakati peropa neropa, uye pakati pemutongo nemutongo, uye pakati pekubata nekubata, uye pakati pekupokana nekupokana, mashoko emutongo mumaguta enyu, ipapo wakasimuka uchakwira kuenda kunzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza ikoko, Uye uchaenda kuvapristi vechiRevhi, uye kumutongi achava aripo mumazuva iwayo, uye vakabvunza vachakuzivisa mutongo. Uye uchaita zvinoenderana nenyaya iyo vangakuzivisa kwauri kubva munzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza, uye uchachengeta kuita zvose zvinganyoreswa kwauri. Zvinoenderana nemutemo uye zvinoenderana nemutongo wavanotaura kwauri, uchaita; hauzodzoki kubva pashoko ravanotaura kwauri, kurudyi kana

kuruboshwe.

Uye murume uyo kana achiita mukukuzvikudza, kuti arege kuteerera mupristi anenge amire kushumira muzita raIshe Mwari wako, kana mutongi anenge aripo mumazuva iwayo, murume iyeye achafa, uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva muIsraeri. Uye vanhu vese vakanzwa vachazotya, uye havachazozviiti zvisina kuremekedzwa.

Kana asi iwe ukapinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, uye ukaitora senhaka, uye ukagara mairi, uye ukati, Ndichazvigadzira mutongi pamusoro pangu, sezvakaita mamwe marudzi akandikomba, Uchagadza uchaisa pamusoro pako mutongi uyo angasarudza Ishe Mwari, kubva kuhama dzako uchaisa pamusoro pako mutongi. Hauzokwanisi kuisa pamusoro pako munhu mutorwa, nekuti haasi hama yako. Nokuti haazowedzeri iye bhiza, uye haazodzoseri vanhu kuIjipiti, kuti asawedzere kwaari bhiza, asi Ishe akati, hamuchazodzoseri nenzira iyi zvakare. Uye haazowedzeri vakadzi vake, kuti moyo wake urege kutsauka, uye sirivha negoridhe haazowedzeri zvakanyanya.

Uye paanogara pachigaro chake chokutonga, achazonyorera iye pachake bhuku iri reDeuteronomu kubva kuvapristi vevaRevhi, Uye ichava naye, uye achaverenga mairi mazuva ese eupenyu hwake, kuti adzidze kutya Ishe Mwari wako, uye kuchengeta mirairo yese iyi, nemitemo iyi kuiita. kuti moyo wake urege kusimudza kubva kuhama dzake, kuti arege kutsauka kubva

kumirayiro kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kuitira kuti awedzere mazuva pautungamiriri hwake, iye nevanakomana vake pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

18

Hakuchavi nemugovano kana nhaka kuvapristi vaRevhi, rudzi rwese rwaRevhi, pamwe chete neIsraeri. Zvipiriso zvaIshe ndiwo mugovano wavo, vachazvidya. Mugove hauchavi kwavari pakati pehama dzavo, Ishe amene ndiye mugove wake, sezvaakareva kwaari. Uye uyu ndiwo mutongo wavapristi pamusoro pezvibva kuvanhu, kubva kune vanobayira zvibairo, kana iri mhuru, kana iri gwai, uchapa ruoko kumupristi, nemafudzi, nedumbu. Uye zvibereko zvokutanga zvezviyo zvako, newaini yako, nemafuta ako, nezvibereko zvokutanga zvemvere dzemakwai ako uchapa kwaari. Nokuti Ishe akamsarudza kubva kumarudzi ose ako, kuti amire pamberi paIshe Mwari, kushumira uye kuropafadza muzita rake, iye nevanakomana vake pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri.

Kana asi asvika muRevhi achibva kune rimwe remaguta kubva kuvese vevanakomana vaIsraeri, kwaanogara semutorwa, maererano nekuti mweya wake unoda, kunzvimbo yaangasarudza, Achashanda muzita raIshe Mwari wake, sezvo vose hama dzake vaRevhi vakamira ipapo pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Achadya mugove wakagovaniswa, kunze kwekutengesa kwemudzinza. Kana asi iwe unopinda munyika

iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, hauzodzidza kuita zvinhu zvinonyangadza zvemarudzi iwayo.

Hakuzowanikwi mukati mako munhu anopisa mwanakomana wake nemwanasikana wake mumoto, anoita zvokuvuka, anoshandisa zviratidzo, uye anoita zvokuvuka, neuroyi. kuimba pamusoro pechiporofita, muporofita, uye mushanduri wezviratidzo, achibvunza vakafa. Nokuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako munhu wose anoita zvinhu izvi, nokuti nokuda kwezvinonyangadza izvi Ishe achavaparadza pamberi pako. Uchava wakakwana pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Nokuti marudzi awa, avo iwe unotorera nhaka, vanoteerera zviratidzo nezveprofita, asi kwauri Ishe Mwari wako haana kupa saizvozvo.

Muprofita kubva pakati pehama dzako, akafanana neni, achakusimudzirai Ishe Mwari wenyu; iye munofanira kumuteerera. Maererano nezvose zvamakakumbira kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu muHoreb pazuva reungano, muchiti, Hatichazowedzeri kunzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wenyu, uye moto uyu mukuru hatichazooni zvakare, kuti tirege kufa. Uye Ishe akati kwandiri, Zvakanaka zvese zvavakareva kwauri. Muprofita ndichavasimudza kubva pakati pehama dzavo, sezvandakaita newe, uye ndichaisa mashoko mumukanwa make, uye achataura kwavari zvose zvandinomuraira. Uye munhu uyo kana asinganzwi zvose zvinotaurwa nemuporofita iyeye muzita rangu, ini ndichamuranga. Asi muporofita uyo angaita zvisina kuremekedzwa nokutaura muzita rangu shoko

randisina kumuraira kuti ataure, uye uyo anotaura muzita ravamwe vamwari, muporofita iyeye achafa. Kana asi ukati mumoyo mako, Tichaziva sei shoko risina kutaurwa naIshe? Zvose kana achataura muporofita iyeye muzita raIshe, uye zvisingaitiki, uye zvisingaitiki, iri ndiro shoko risina kutaurwa naIshe. Mukusakudzwa akataura muporofita iyeye, hamufaniri kumutya.

19

Kana Ishe Mwari wako aparadza marudzi ayo Mwari anokupa nyika yavo, uye mukagara nhaka yavo, uye mukagara mumaguta avo nemudzimba dzavo, Maguta matatu uchaparadzanisa kwauri pakati penyika yako, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Funga nzira yako, uye uchakamura miganhu yenyika yako kuita zvikamu zvitatu, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, uye ichava nzvimbo yeutiziro kumhondi wose. Izvi asi ichava chirairo chemhondi, uyo aizotiza ikoko uye achararama, uyo aizorova muvakidzani wake asingazivi, uye uyu asingavenga iye pamberi yezuro neyechitatu. Uye ani zvake kana akapinda pamwe chete nemuvakidzani wake musango kuunganidza huni, uye ruoko rwake runotsvedzeuka nedemhe paari kutema muti, uye simbi inowira kubva pamuti ikabata muvakidzani wake, uye akafa, uyu achatizira mune rimwe remaguta aya, uye achararama. Kuti mutsivi weropa arege kutevera mhondi, nekuti moyo wake wapiswa, uye kana nzira yakareba, anomubata uye anorova mweya wake, asi munhu uyu

haana mhosva yerufu, nekuti akanga asiri kumuvenga zuro kana marimwezuro. Nekuda izvi, ini ndinoraira shoko iri kwauri, ndichiti, Uchaparadzanisa maguta matatu kwauri.

Kana asi Ishe Mwari wako akakurisa miganhu yako, nenzira yaakapikira madzibaba ako, uye Ishe akakupa nyika yose yaakataura kuti achapa madzibaba ako, Kana ukateerera kuita mirairo yose iyi, yandinokuraira nhasi, kuda Ishe Mwari wako, kufamba munzira dzake dzose mazuva ose, uchawedzera zvakare maguta matatu kune aya matatu. Uye ropa risina mhosva haringadururwi munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa iwe senhaka, uye iwe haungavi nemhosva yeropa.

Kana asi kukava mumwe munhu pakati penyu achivenga muvakidzani wake, uye akamuvandira, uye akamumukira, uye akarova mweya wake, uye iye ndokufa, uye akatizira kune rimwe remaguta aya, Uye dare revakuru reguta rake richatuma, uye vachamutora kubva ikoko, uye vachamuisa mumaoko ehama dzeropa, uye achafa. Ziso rako haringamunzwiri tsitsi, uye uchachenesa ropa risina mhosva kubva muIsraeri, uye zvichava zvakanaka kwauri.

Usafambisa miganhu yemuvakidzani iyo yakamiswa namadzibaba ako munhaka iyo wakagamuchira munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako ari kukupa senhaka. Chapupu chimwe chete hachizogari kana kupupura pamusoro pemunhu maererano nekusarurama kwese, uye maererano nechivi chose, uye maererano nechivi chose chaanenge atadza. Pamuromo

wezvapupu zviviri, uye pamuromo wezvapupu zvitatu, ndipo pachazomira shoko rese. Kana asi paine chapupu asina kururama pamusoro pemunhu, achimupomera kusateerera kwake. Uye vanhu vaviri vane gakava pakati pavo vachamira pamberi paIshe, uye pamberi pavapristi, uye pamberi pavatongi, vachavapo mumazuva iwayo. Uye vatongi vafanire kuongorora nekukwana, uye tarira, chapupu chisina kururama chakapupura zvisina kururama, chakamira kurwisa mukoma wake, Uye muchaita kwaari senzira yaakaita zvakaipa kuti aite kuhama yake, uye muchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu. Uye vakasara vachinzwa vachazotya, uye havachazowedzeri kuita maererano neshoko rakaipa iri pakati penyu. Ziso rako harifaniri kumuponesa, mweya pachinzvimbo chemweya, ziso pachinzvimbo reziso, zino pachinzvimbo rezino, ruoko pachinzvimbo reruoko, rutsoka pachinzvimbo rerutsoka.

20

Kana asi ukaenda kuhondo kundorwa navavengi vako, ukaona mabhiza nevatasvi nevanhu vakawanda kupfuura iwe, usavatya, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anewe, iye akakubudisa munyika yeIjipiti. Uye zvichava kana iwe uchiswedera kuhondo, mupristi achaswedera agotaura kuvanhu. Uye achati kwavari, Teererai Israeri, imi munoenda nhasi kuhondo pamusoro pevavengi venyu. Moyo wenyu ngaurege kushaiwa simba, musatya, uye musaputswa, uye musatsauka pamberi pavo. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wenyu anofamba pamberi pamwe nemi,

achirwa pamwe chete nemi pamusoro pevavengi venyu kuti akuponesai.

Uye vanyori vachataura kuvanhu, vachiti, Ndiani munhu akavaka imba itsva, asi haana kuitumidza? Ngaaende adzoke kumba kwake, kuti arege kufa muhondo, mumwe munhu oitumidza. Uye ndiani munhu akadyara munda wemizambiringa, asi asina kufara nawo? Ngaaende adzokere kumba kwake, kuti arege kufa muhondo, mumwe munhu obva afara nawo. Uye ndiani munhu uyo akatsidza mukadzi, asi asina kumutora? Ngaaende adzokere kumba kwake, kuti arege kufa muhondo, uye mumwe munhu achamutora. Vanyori vachawedzerazve kutaura kuvanhu vachiti, Ndiani munhu anotya uye asina ushingi mumoyo? Ngaaende adzokere kumba kwake, kuti arege kuita kuti moyo wehama yake ushaye ushingi, sezvakaita wake. Uye zvichaitika kana vanyori vachinge vapedza kutaura kuvanhu, vachagadza vatungamiriri vemauto kuti vatungamire vanhu.

Kana asi ukasvika kuguta kuti urwe navo, utange waudza nezvougare. Kana zvichipindura zvinhu zvorugare kwauri, uye zvikakuzarurira, vanhu vose vakawanikwa mairi vachava varevi vemutero kwauri uye varongo vako. Kana vasingakuteereri, uye vakakurwisa, ucharikomba, Kusvikira Ishe Mwari wako aizopa kwauri mumaoko ako, uye ucharova varume vayo vese neminondo, Kunze kwevakadzi nemitoro, nezvipfuwo zvose, nezvose zvinenge zviripo muguta, uye zvakapambwa zvose uchapamba wega, uye uchadya

zvakapambwa zvose zvevavengi vako, izvo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Saizvozvo uchaita kumaguta ose ari kure newe zvikuru, kwete kumaguta emarudzi awa, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri kuti ugare nhaka nyika yavo. Hamuzochengeti mupenyu chose chinofema, Asi muchazviisa kune zvakakudzwa ivo, muHiti, nemuAmori, nemuKenani, nemuPerezi, nemuHivi, nemuJebhusi, nemuGirigashi, sezvamakarayirwa naIshe Mwari wenyu. kuti varege kukudzidzisai kuita zvinonyangadza zvavo zvese, zvavakaita kuna vamwari vavo, uye mutadze pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu.

Kana asi ukakomba guta rimwe chete kwemazuva akawanda kuti urirwise kuti urikunde, hauzaparadza miti yaro nekuisa simbi pairi, asi unogona kudya kubva kwariri, asi hauifaniri kuitemera pasi. Ko muti uri mumunda munhu here, kuti upinde pamberi pako muruzhowa? Asi muti waunoziva kuti hausi wezvibereko zvokudya, uyu uchaparadza uye uchautema, uye uchavaka nhare pamusoro peguta rinoita hondo newe, kusvikira rapiwa.

21

Kana asi akawanikwa akakuvadzwa munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kuti ive nhaka yako, akawira mubani, uye havazivi uyo akamurova, Dare rako nevakutonga vako vachabuda, uye vachayera kuenda kumaguta ari kutenderedza munhu akaurayiwa. Uye guta riri pedyo nemunhu

akakuvadzwa, dare remakurukota reguta iro richatora tsiru kubva mumombe, risina kushandiswa, uye risina kudhonza joko, Uye dare revatana reguta iro vachaburutsa tsiru mumupata une matanda, usina kushandwa uye usinadzvarwi, uye vachavhuna mutsipa wetsiru mumupata. Uye vapristi vaRevhi vachauya, nokuti Ishe Mwari vakavarudza kuti vamire pamberi pake, uye kuti varopafadze muzita rake, uye pakureva kwavo pachava negakava rese uye kubata kwese. Uye dare rose revakuru veguta iro vose vanoswedera kumunhu akakuvara vachashamba maoko pamusoro womusoro wetsiru yakavhuniwa mutsipa mumupata. Uye vachipindura, vachati, Maoko edu haana kudurura ropa iri, uye maziso edu haana kuona. Itai nyasha kuvanhu venyu Israeri, vamakadzikunura Ishe, kuti ropa risina mhosva rirege kuva pakati pavanhu venyu Israeri, uye ropa richayananisirwa kwavari. Iwe asi uchabvisa ropa risina mhosva kubva kwavari, kana ukaita zvakanaka nezvinofadza pamberi paIshe Mwari wako.

Kana asi waenda kunze kuenda kuhondo kurwisa vavengi vako, uye Ishe Mwari wako akavaisa mumaoko ako, uye ukatora zvakapambwa zvavo, uye uone mukati mezvakapambwa mukadzi akanaka pachimiro, uye uchada iye, uye umutore kwauri semukadzi, uye unouisa iye mukati mumba mako, uye uchaveura musoro wake, uye uchacheka nzara dzake. Uye uchabvisa nguo dzokutapwa kubva kwaari, uye achagara mumba mako, uye achachema baba naamai mwedzi wamazuva, uye mushure meizvi uchapinda kwaari uye uchagara naye, uye achava mukadzi wako.

Uye zvichava kana usingamudi, uchamutumira akasununguka, uye haazatengeswi pachokutengeswa nesirivha, haungazvidzi iye, nekuti wakamuderedza.

Kana asi murume akava nevakadzi vaviri, mumwe wavo anodikanwa, uye mumwe wavo anovenga, uye vabereke kwaari mukadzi anodikanwa nemukadzi anovenga, uye mwanakomana wedangwe ave wemukadzi anovenga, Uye zvichava kuti pazuva raanogoverana nhaka kuvanakomana vake zvinhu zvake, haazokwanisi kupa kodzero dzemazibwa kumwanakomana weanodikanwa, achirega mwanakomana weanovenga ari dangwe. Asi mwanakomana wedangwe wemukadzi anovenga achaziva kupa kwaari zvakapetwa kaviri kubva pane zvese zvakawanikwa kwaari, nekuti uyu ndiye kutanga kwevana vake, uye kwaari zvakakodzera kodzero dzedangwe. Kana asi pane mumwe ane mwanakomana asingateereri uye anomukira asingateerereri inzwi rababa neinzwi ramai, uye vanomudzidzisa, asi haateereri kwavari, Uye baba vake namai vake vakamubata, vachamubudisa kudare revakuru veguta rake, nepasuwo renzvimbo, Uye vachati kuvarume veguta ravo, Mwanakomana wedu uyu haateereri uye anomutsa, haateereri inzwi redu, munyengeri anodhakwa newaini. Uye varume veguta rake vachamutaka nemabwe, uye achafa, uye uchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu, uye vakasara vakanzwa vachatya.

Kana asi paine mumwe chivi, mutongo werufu, uye anofa, uye muchamuturika pamusoro pemuti, Muviri wake haungavati pamusoro pomuti, asi munofanira kuchiviga nomuvigo wacho

pazuva iroro, nekuti munhu wose anorembera pamuti akatukwa naMwari, uye hamufaniri kusvibisa nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wenyu anokupai senhaka.

22

Usaona mhuru yemukoma wako, kana gwai rake, dzichitsauka munzira, uchidzifuratira; unofanira kudzidzorera kumukoma wako uye kudzimudzorera. Kana hama yako isingaswedera kwauri, uye kana usingazivi iye, uchaunganidza iye mukati muimba yako, uye achava newe kusvikira hama yako ikatsvaka izvo, uye uchadzosera kwaari. Saizvozvo uchaitira mbongoro yake, uye saizvozvo uchaitira nguvo yake, uye saizvozvo uchaitira maererano nezvose zvakarasika zvehama yako, zvose kana zvikarasika kubva kwaari, uye ukawana, hauzokwanisi kufuratira. Usaona mbongoro yemuninina wako kana mhuru yake zvawira munzira ukazvifuratira, unofanira kuzvimutsa pamwe chete naye.

Hazvizovi nezvinhu zvemurume pamukadzi, uye murume haafaniri kupfeka nguvo yemukadzi, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako munhu wose anoita izvi. Kana iwe ukasangana nedendere reshiri pamberi pako munzira kana pamusoro pemuti upi noupi, kana pasi, vana kana mazai, uye amai vachigara pamusoro pevana kana pamusoro pemazai, hausi kuzotora amai pamwe chete nevana. Uchatumira amai kure, asi vana uchatore kwauri, kuti zvikuitire zvakanaka uye

upenyu hwako hurefu.

Kana ukavaka imba itsva, uite ruzhowa padenga rako, kuti urege kukonzera rufu muimba mako, kana munhu akawira pairi. Usadyara minda yako yemazambiringa nembeu dzakasiyana-siyana, kuti chibereko nembeu yaunenge wadyara pamwe chete nechibereko chemunda wako wemazambiringa zvisava zvitsvene. Usarimu nemhuru nembongoro pamwe chete. Usapfeka chinyengero, makushe neflax pamwe chete. Zvakamonyana uchazviitira pamusoro pemakona mana enguvo dzako, idzodzo kana ukadzifuka.

Kana asi mumwe munhu akatora mukadzi uye akagara naye, uye akamuvenga, Uye anoisa pairi mashoko ekuzvidzivirira, uye anodzikisa zita rake rakaipa, uye anoti, Mukadzi uyu ndakamutora, uye ndakasvika kwaari handina kuwana umhandara hwake, Uye baba vemwana namai vachatora umhandara hwemwana vaende naho kudare remakurukota pagedhi. Uye achataura baba vemwanasikana kudare revatariri, Mwanasikana wangu uyu ndakapa kumurume uyu kuti ave mukadzi, uye achimovenga. Iye zvino uyu anoisa pairi mashoko ekuita mhosva achiti, Handina kuwana umhandara hwemwanasikana wako, asi izvi ndizvo zvinhu zveumhandara hwemwanasikana wangu. Uye vachapfekera jira pamberi pedare remakurukota reguta. Uye dare remakurukota reguta iro richatora murume iyeye, uye vachamudzidzisa. Uye vachamuripa mashekeri zana, uye vachapa kuna baba vemhandara, nekuti akabudisa zita rakaipa pamusoro

pemhandara muIsraeri, uye achava mukadzi wake, haangakwanisi kumuramba nguva yese yeupenyu hwake.

Kana asi shoko iri rikava rechokwadi, uye umhandara hwasina kuwanikwa kumusikana, Uye vachabudisa musikana pamasuo eimba yababa vake, uye vachamutaka nemabwe, uye achafa, nekuti akaita upenzi muvanakomana vaIsraeri kuita upombwe imba yababa vake, uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva kwavari.

Kana asi akawanikwa murume akarara nomukadzi akawanikwa kumurume, munofanira kuuraya vaviri, murume akarara nomukadzi, uye mukadzi, uye uchabvisa chakaipa kubva muIsraeri. Kana asi paine mhandara yakaroodzwa kumurume, uye mumwe murume akamuwana muguta akavata naye. Muchazouya vaviri pagedhi reguta ravo, uye vachakandwa mabwe, uye vachafa, musikana mudiki, nekuti haana kudanidzira muguta, uye murume, nekuti akaninipisa mukadzi wemuvakidzani, uye muchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu. Kana asi mumunda akawana murume musikana akavimbiswa, uye akamanikidza akarara naye, muchauraya akarara naye chete. Uye musikana mudiki haana chivi cherufu, sezvo kana munhu akamukira muvakidzani uye akauraya mweya wake, saizvozvo chinhu ichi. Nokuti muri mumunda akamuwana, musikana akanga avimbiswa akadanidzira, asi pakanga pasina munhu aizomubatsira.

Kana asi munhu anowana mhandara, iyo isina kuva yakatsidza, uye achimanikidza arara nayo, uye akawanikwa, Murume

akavata nemusikana achapa baba vake madhirachima makumi mashanu esirivha, uye achava mukadzi wake. Nokuti akamuderedza, haangakwanise kumuramba nguva yose.

23

Murume haafaniri kutora mukadzi wababa vake, uye haafaniri kufumura chifukidzo chababa vake.

Kwete achapinda akakuvadzwa mumaziso, uye kwete akachekwa muungano yaShe. Haangapindi munhu anobva kuchifeve muungano yaIshe.

Kwete achapinda muAmoni uye muMoabhu muungano yaIshe, uye kusvikira chizvarwa chegumi kwete achapinda muungano yaIshe, uye kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Nekuti havana kukusanganai nechingwa nemvura munzira, pamakabuda muIjipiti, uye nekuti vakaripa Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori wokuMesopotamia kuti akutukai. Asi Ishe Mwari wako haana kuda kuteerera Bharamu, uye Ishe Mwari wako akashandura kutuka kuita kuropafadza, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako akakuda. Usataura zvinhu zvorugare kwavari kana zvinhu zvinobatsira kwavari mazuva ese oupenyu hwako nokusingaperi. Usazvidza muEdomu, nekuti ihama yako; usazvidza muEgipita, nekuti wakava mueni munyika yake. Vanakomana kana vakaberekerwa ivo, pachizvarwa chitatu vachapinda muungano yaIshe.

Kana asi ukabuda kunomisa musasa kuti urwise vavengi vako, uchachengeta kubva pane zvose zvakaipa. Kana pane munhu pakati pako asingavi akachena nokuda kwokubuda kwake usiku, anofanira kubuda kunze kwomusasa, uye haafaniri kupinda mumusasa. Uye zvichava kuti kana ava manheru, achashamba muviri wake nemvura, uye kana zuva ravira, achapinda mumusasa. Uye pachava nenzvimbo yako kunze kwemusasa, uye uchabuda uchienda ikoko kunze. Uye mbambo ichava kwauri pabhandi rako, uye ichava paunenge uchigara pasi kunze, uye uchachera mairi, uye wauyisa uchafukidza kushama kwako. Nokuti Ishe Mwari wako anofamba mumusasa mako kuti akununure uye akupe muvengi wako pamberi pako, musasa wako uchava mutsvene, uye kushama kwechinhu hakuzoonekwi mauri, kuti asadzoka kubva kwauri.

Usapa muranda kuna tenzi wake, uyo akabatanidzwa newe kubva kuna tenzi wake. Achagara newe, achagara pakati penyu paanoda, usamamunetsa. Hakuchazovi nechifeve kubva kuvanasikana vaIsraeri, uye hakuchazovi neanozviita chifeve kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, hakuchazovi neanoita mabasa okupedzera kubva kuvanasikana vaIsraeri, uye hakuchazovi neanoitwa mabasa okupedzwa kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri. Usauya nemubhadharo wechifeve, kana chitsinhano chembwa muimba yaIshe Mwari wako kune chero mhiko, nekuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako, zvose zviri zviviri.

Usatorera hama yako mubhadharo wesirivha, kana mubhadharo wezvokudya, kana mubhadharo wechinhu chipi

zvacho chaunokweretesa. Kumutorwa uchakweretesa nemhindu, asi kuhama yako hausi kukweretesa nemhindu, kuti Ishe Mwari wako akuropafadze mumabasa ako ese panyika iyo yaurikupinda kuti uitore ive yako.

Kana asi ukapika mhiko kuna Ishe Mwari wako, haunganonoki kudzorera iyo, nekuti achitsvaka achatsvaka Ishe Mwari wako kubva kwauri, uye ichava mauri chivi. Kana ukasada kuda kunyengetera, hapana chivi mauri. Zvakabuda nemiromo yako unofanira kuzvichengeta uye kuzviita, sezvawakapikira Ishe Mwari chipo chacho chawakataurwa nemuromo wako.

Kana unopinda mukukohwa kwemuvakidzani wako, uye ukaunganidza hura dzezviyo mumaoko ako, usaisa jeko pakukohwa kwemuvakidzani wako. Kana asi unopinda mubindu remazambiringa remuvakidzani wako, uchadya mazambiringa zvakawanda zvokugutsa mweya wako, asi mumudziyo haungaisi.

24

Kana asi mumwe munhu akatora mukadzi, akagara naye, zvichaitika kana asingawani nyasha pamberi pake, nekuti akawana maari chinhu chisingafaniri, achanyora gwaro rekurambana, agoipa mumaoko make, uye achamudzinga kubva mumba make, uye aenda ozoroora mumwe murume, Uye murume wekupedzisira achavenga iye, uye achanyora bhuku

rekurambana kwaari, uye achaipa mumaoko make, uye achamudzinga kubva mumba make, uye murume wekupedzisira, uyo akatora iye kuti ave mukadzi wake, achafa. Murume wekutanga akadzinga mukadzi wake haachakwanisi kudzoka kumutora kuti ave mukadzi wake zvakare, mushure mekunge asvibiswa, nekuti chinyangadzo pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye hamufaniri kusvibisa nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupai senhaka.

Kana munhu akatora mukadzi nguva pfupi yapfuura, haafaniri kuenda kuhondo, uye haafaniri kuisirwa basa ripi zvaro, achava asina mhosva mumba make gore rimwe chete, achifadza mukadzi wake waakanga atora.

Usatora guyo sechikwereti, kana guyo repamusoro, nekuti mweya ndewounotora sechikwereti. Kana asi akabatwa murume achiba mweya kubva kuhama dzake dzevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ainge amanikidza iye ndokumutengesera, achafa mbavha iyoyo, uye uchabvisa chakaipa pakati penyu. Chenjera iwe pachako mukubata kwemaperembudzi, uchengete zvikuru kuita maererano nomurayiro wose, uyo vapristi vaRevhi vangakuudzai, nenzira yandakakurayirai, chengetai kuita. Yeuka zvizhinji zvakaitwa naIshe Mwari wako kuna Miriamu munzira, pamakanga muchibuda muIjipiti.

Kana pane chikwereti mune muvakidzani wako, chikwereti chero chinhu, hausi uchapinda muimba yake kutora rubatso rwake. Uchamira kunze, uye munhu uyo chikwereti chako chiri

maari, achaburitsa rubatso kwauri kunze. Kana asi munhu anova murombo, hauzovata nerubatso rwake. Nekudzorera uchadzosera chitsidzo chake kuenda kumadokero ezuva, uye achavata mujasi rake, uye achakuropafadza, uye zvichava kwauri tsitsi pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Usabira mubhadharo wemurombo uye weanoshayiwa kubva kuhama dzako, kana kubva kuvatorwa vari mumaguta ako. Pazuva rimwe chete uchadzosera mubhadharo wake, zuva harizonyuri pamusoro pake, nekuti murombo ari, uye maari ane tariro yake, uye achadanidzira pamusoro pako kuna Ishe, uye chichava chivi kwauri. Madzibaba havafi nokuda kwevana, uye vanakomana havafi nokuda kwemadzibaba, mumwe nomumwe achafa pachivi chake. Usatsauka mutongo wemueni nenherera nechirikadzi. Usatora nguvo yechirikadzi sechibatiso, uye uchayeuka kuti wakanga uri muranda munyika yeIjipiti, uye Ishe Mwari wako akakudzikinura kubva ikoko, nekuda kweizvi ini ndinokuraira kuita shoko iri.

Kana iwe ukakohwa gohwo mumunda wako, uye ukakanganwa chisote mumunda wako, usadzoka kuti undochitora, chichava chemueni nenherera nechirikadzi, kuti Ishe Mwari wako akuropafadze mumabasa ose emaoko ako. Kana asi iwe unononga maorivhi, hausi kudzoka shure kunounganidza zvasara shure kwako, zvichava zvemutorwa uye nherera uye chirikadzi, uye uchayeuka kuti wakanga uri muranda munyika yeIjipiti, nekuda kwaizvozvi ini ndinokuraira kuti uite shoko iri. Kana ukakohwa munda wako wemazambiringa, usazokoha zvakare zvinenge zvasara. Zvichasiyirwa mueni, nherera

nechirikadzi. Uye uchayeuka kuti waiva muranda munyika yeIjipiti, nekuda kweizvi ini ndinokuraira kuita shoko iri.

25

Kana asi kukava gakava pakati pavanhu, uye vauya mukutonga, uye vatonga, uye varuramisira akarurama, uye vape mhosva weasina umwari, Uye zvichava, kana akakodzera kurohwa iye wakaipa, uchamudzikisa pamberi pevatongi, uye vachamurova pamberi pavo maererano nekusateerera kwake. Uye munhamba makumi mana vachaurova iye havazowedzeri, asi kana ukawedzera kurova kupfuura mabatiro aya akawanda, hama yako ichanyadziswa pamberi pako. Usasunga muromo wenzombe inopura.

Kana hama dzikagara pamwe chete, uye mumwe wavo akafa, asi asina mwana, mukadzi weakafa haafaniri kuwanikwa nemurume asiri hama. Hama yemurume wake ichapinda kwaari, uye ichamutora ave mukadzi wake, uye ichagara naye. Uye mwana waachabereka achamiswa muzita reakafa, uye zita rake haringadzimwi muIsraeri.

Kana murume asingadi kutora mukadzi wehanzvadzi yake, mukadzi achaenda kugedhi kudare revakuru, uye achati, Hanzvadzi yemurume wangu hairidi kumutsa zita rehanzvadzi yake muIsraeri, hanzvadzi yemurume wangu hairida. Uye dare revakuru reguta rake richamudana, uye vachataura naye, uye

akamira ataure achiti, handidi kumutora. Mukadzi womukoma wake achaswedere pamberi pedare revakuru, obvisa shangu yake imwe kubva mutsoka dzake, uye achapfira pachiso chake, obva apindura achiti, Ndizvo zvachaitwa kumurume asingazovaki imba yomukoma wake muIsraeri. Uye zita rake richadaidzwa muIsrael kuti, Imba yeakasunungura shangu.

Kana asi varume vakarwa pamusoro pechinhu chimwe chete, murume pamwe chete nemukoma wake, uye mukadzi wemumwe wavo auye kuzorwira murume wake kubva muruoko rweanomurova, uye atambanudza ruoko rwake abata nhengo dzake dzepabonde, Uchagura ruoko, ziso rako haringaponesi pamusoro payo.

Usava nehuremu nehumwe huremu muhomwe yako, hukuru kana huduku. Hapazovi nemiyero miviri mumba mako, chikuru kana chidiki. Chiero chechokwadi uye chakarurama chichava chako, uye chiyero chechokwadi uye chakarurama chichava chako, kuti urarame mazuva mazhinji panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kwauri senhaka. Nokuti chinyangadzo kuna Ishe Mwari wako, mumwe nomumwe anoita izvi, mumwe nomumwe anoita zvisina kururama.

Yeuka zvose zvaakaita kwauri Amareki munzira, pawakanga uchibuda muIjipiti, sei akakupikisa munzira, uye akagura varindi veshure kwako, vaneta vari shure kwako, iwe waiva nenzara uye wakaneta, uye haana kutya Mwari. Uye zvichaitika kana Ishe Mwari wako akupa zororo kubva kuvavengi vako

vose vakakukomba munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako ari kukupa kuti ive nhaka yako, uchadzima zita raAmareki pasi pedenga, uye usazokanganwa.

26

Uye zvichaitika kana iwe uchipinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa kuti ive nhaka yako, uye iwe uchaitora ive yako, uye iwe uchagara mairi, Uye uchatore kubva pamichero yekutanga yemichero yenyika yako, iyo Ishe Mwari wako anopa kwauri, uye uchaisa mudengu, uye uchaenda kunzvimbo iyo Ishe Mwari wako angasarudza kuti zita rake ridanwe ikoko. Uye uchaenda kumupristi achava aripo mumazuva iwayo, uye uchati kwaari, Ndinozivisa nhasi kuna Ishe Mwari wangu kuti ndapinda munyika yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba edu kuti achatipa. Uye mupristi achatora dengu kubva mumaoko ako, uye achaisa pamberi pearitari yaShe Mwari wako. Uye achipindura, achati pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, Syria yakaraswa nababa vangu, uye vakaburuka vakapinda muEgypt, uye vakagara ikoko vari vashoma, uye vakava rudzi rukuru uye chaunga chizhinji ikoko. VaIjipita vakatibata zvakaipa uye vakatideredza, uye vakaisa kwatiri mabasa akaoma. Uye takadanidzira kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, uye Ishe akateerera inzwi redu, uye akaona kudzikiswa kwedu, nokushanda kwedu, nokudzvinyirirwa kwedu. Uye Ishe akatibudisa kubva muIjipiti iye pachake nesimba rake guru, uye noruoko rune simba, uye noruoko rwakasimudzwa, uye nezviratidzo zvikuru, uye

nezviratidzo, uye nezvishamiso. Uye akatipinza munzvimbo iyi, uye akatipa nyika iyi, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi. Uye zvino tarira ndauya nezvibereko zvekutanga zvegohwo revhu, rawakandipawo Ishe, nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi, uye uchasiira pamberi paIshe Mwari wako, uye uchanamata pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Uye uchafara muzvinhu zvese zvakanaka, izvo Ishe Mwari wako zvaaakakupa, iwe neimba yako, nomuRevhi, nomutorwa ari pakati pako.

Kana asi wapedza kupa chegumi chose chezvibereko zvako mugore rechitatu, chegumi chechipiri uchapa kumuRevhi, kumutorwa, kunherera, uye kuchirikadzi, uye vachadya mumaguta ako, uye vachafara.

Uye uchataura pamberi paShe Mwari wako, Ndakabvisa zvinhu zvitsvene kubva mumba mangu, uye ndakazvipa kumuRevhi, kumutorwa, kunherera, uye kuchirikadzi, maererano nemirairo yose yawakandiraira. Handina kudarika murairo wako, uye handina kukanganwa. Uye handina kudya muri kurwadziwa kwangu kubva kwavari, handina kutora chibereko kubva kwavari kuita zvisina kuchena, handina kupa kubva kwavari kune vakafa. Ndakateerera izwi raShe Mwari wedu, ndakaita sezvamakarayira kwandiri. Tarira pasi uchibva muimba yako tsvene iri kudenga, uye uropafadza vanhu vako Israeri, nenyika yawaivapa, sezvawakavimbisa madzibaba edu, kuti uchativapa nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi.

Pazuva iri Ishe Mwari wako akakuraira kuti uite zvose zvirevo

nemitongo, uye muchachengeta uye muchaita izvo kubva mumoyo wenyu wose, uye kubva mumweya wenyu wose. Nhasi wakasarudza Mwari kuti ave Mwari wako, uye kuti ufambe munzira dzake dzose, uye kuti uchengete mitemo yake nezvakatongwa zvake, uye kuti uteerere inzwi rake. Uye Ishe akakusarudza iwe nhasi kuti uve vanhu vake vanokosha, sezvaakataura, kuti uchengete mirairo yake Uye kuva iwe uri pamusoro pemarudzi ose, sezvo akakuita wakakurumbira uye chikudzwa uye wanokudzwa, kuti uve vanhu vatsvene kuna Ishe Mwari wako, sezvo akataura.

27

Uye Mosesi nedare remakurukota reIsraeri vakaraira, vachiti, Chengetai mirairo yose iyi, yandiri kukurairai nhasi. Uye zvichava pazuva raunoyambuka Jodhani uchipinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa, uchamisa mabwe makuru, uye uchaapukuta nepukuta. Uye uchanyora pamusoro pemabwe aya mashoko ese omutemo uyu, pamunoyambuka Jodhani, pamunopinda munyika iyo Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba ako anokupai, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, sezvaakataura Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba ako kwamuri. Uye zvichaitika kana mayambuka Jodhani, muchamisa mabwe aya, andiri kukuraira nhasi, mugomo reEbhari, uye uchavhara iwo nedhaka. Uye uchavaka ipapo atari kuna Ishe Mwari wako, atari kubva mumabwe, hausi kuisa simbi pamusoro pawo, Nemabwe akazara uchavaka aritari kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchabaira

pamusoro payo zvipiriso zvinopiswa kuna Ishe Mwari wako. Uye uchabayira ikoko chibayiro cheruponeso, ugodya, uye uchazadzwa, ugofara pamberi paIshe Mwari wako. Uye uchanyora pamusoro pemabwe mutemo uyu wese zvakajeka kwazvo.

Uye Mozisi nevapristi vechiRevhi vakataura kuvaIsraeri vose vachiti, Nyarara uye chinzwa, iwe Israeri! Nhasi wava vanhu vaIshe Mwari wako. uye uchateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye uchaita mirairo yake yese, nemitemo yake yese, yandinokurayira nhasi.

Uye Mozisi akaraira vanhu muzuva iroro achiti, Ava vachamira kuti varopafadze vanhu mugomo reGerizim, vayambuka Jodhani: Simioni, Revhi, Judha, Isakari, Josefa, naBhenjamini. Uye ava vachamira pamusoro pemituko mugomo reEbhali, Rubheni, Gadhi, naAsheri, Zebhuruni, Dhani, naNafutari.

Uye vachipindura, vaRevhi vachataura kuvaIsraeri vese neinzwi guru. Akatukwa munhu wose achaita chivezwa chakavezwa nechakanyungudutswa, chinyangadzo kuna Ishe, basa ramaoko emhizha, uye achachiisa munzvimbo yakavanzika, uye vanhu vose vachipindura, vachati, Ngazviitike. Akatukwa uyo anozvidza baba vake kana amai vake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anochinja miganhu yemuvakidzani, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa anotsausa bofu munzira, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo angatsauke mutongo wemueni, nenherera uye nechirikadzi, uye

vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anorara nomukadzi wababa vake, nekuti akafukura chifukidzo chababa vake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anorara nemhuka yose, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa iye anorara nehanzvadzi kubva kuna baba kana amai vake. Uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anorara nemwenga wake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive! Akatukwa uyo anorara nehanzvadzi yomudzimai wake, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive! Akatukwa uyo anorova muvakidzani nekunyengera, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa uyo anogona kutora zvipo kuti arove mweya weropa risina mhosva, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive. Akatukwa munhu wose asingagari mumashoko ose emutemo uyu kuti aite izvo, uye vanhu vose vachati, Ngazvive.

28

Uye zvichava kana uchinzwa chaizvo inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, kuchengeta uye kuita mirairo yese iyi, yandiri kukuraira nhasi, Ishe Mwari wako achakuisa pamusoro pemarudzi ese enyika. Uye maropafadzo ose aya achauya pamusoro pako, uye achakuwana, kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako. Wakaropafadzwa iwe muguta, uye wakaropafadzwa iwe mumunda. Zvakaropafadzwa zvibereko zvechizvaro chako, nezvibereko zvenyika yako, nemombe dzemhou dzako, nemapoka emakwai ako. Yakaropafadzwa matura ako, nezvakasara zvako. Wakaropafadzwa iwe pakupinda kwako,

uye wakaropafadzwa iwe pakubuda kwako.

Ishe Mwari wako achapa vavengi vako vakakupikisa kwauri vakaputsika pamberi pechiso chako, vachabuda nenzira imwe vachiuya kwauri, asi vachatiza nenzira nomwe vachibva pachiso chako. Ishe achatumira maropafadzo pamusoro pako muzvivigiro zvako, uye pamusoro pezvese zvaunoisa ruoko rwako panyika iyo Ishe Mwari wako anokupa. Ishe achakumutsa iwe kuti uve vanhu vake vatsvene, sezvaakakavimbisa madzibaba ako, kana uchinzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye ukafamba munzira dzake dzose Uye marudzi ese enyika achakuona, nokuti zita raIshe rakadanwa pamusoro pako, uye vachakutya. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuwanza kuita zvakanaka muzvizvarwa zvechizvaro chako, uye muzvizvarwa zvezvipfuwo zvako, uye muzvibereko zvenyika yako, munyika yako iyo Ishe akapikira madzibaba ako kuti achakupa iwe.

Ishe achakuvhurirai hombe yake yakanaka, iro denga, kuti akupe mvura panyika yako nenguva yakafanira, uye akomborere mabasa ese amaoko ako. Uchakweretesa marudzi mazhinji, asi iwe hauzokwereta. Uchatonga marudzi mazhinji, asi ivo havazokutongei. Ishe Mwari wako achakuita musoro kwete muswe, uye uchava pamusoro chete kwete pasi, kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, zvose zvandinokuraira nhasi kuti uchengete. Usatyora chero murairo wese wandinokuraira iwe nhasi, kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, nekuenda shure kwevamwari vamwe kuvabata.

Uye zvichava kana usingateereridzi inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirayiro yake yese yandiri kukuraira nhasi, kutukwa kwese uku kuchauya pamusoro pako uye kuchakubata. Wakatukwa iwe muguta, uye wakatukwa iwe mumunda. Dura matura ako yakatukwa, nezvakasara zvako. Zvakatukwa zvibereko zvechibhuno chako, nezvibereko zvenyika yako, mombe dzemhou dzako, nemapoka emakwai ako, Wakatukwa iwe pakupinda kwako, uye wakatukwa iwe pakubuda kwako.

Ishe achatumira pamusoro pako kushaya, kuonda, uye kuparadzwa pamusoro pezvese zvaunoisa ruoko rwako, kusvikira akuparadza, uye kusvikira akurasikirwa nekukurumidza nekuda kwemabasa ako akaipa, nekuti wakandisiya. Ishe angaita kuti rufu runamatire kwauri, kusvikira akupedza iwe kubva panyika iyo yauripinda mairi kuti uitore senhaka. Ishe achakurova neshushikano, nefivha, nekudedera, nekuzvimba, nekuoma, uye neruvara rwakacheneruka, uye vachakudzingirira kusvikira vakuparadza. Uye denga riri pamusoro pemusoro wako richava ndarira kwauri, uye ivhu riri pasi pako richava simbi. Ishe Mwari wako ngaaite kuti mvura yenyika yako ive guruva, uye guruva richaburuka kubva kudenga, kusvikira akuparadza, uye kusvikira akuparadza nokukurumidza. Ishe ngaakupe kukunda pamberi pevavengi vako, uchabuda kwaavari nenzira imwe, asi uchatiza kubva pamberi pavo nenzira nomwe, uye uchava wakaparadzirwa muumambo hwose hwenyika. Uye vakafa venyu vachava kudya kweshiri dzedenga, uye kumhuka

dzesango dzenyika, uye hapana achadzivandudza. Ishe achakurova nemaronda echiIjipiti pachinzvimbo, uye nemaperembudzi emusango, uye nekukwevarara, zvokuti iwe haugoni kurapwa. Ishe achakurova iwe nepenga, uye kupoofomara, uye kukanganisika kwepfungwa. Uye uchava uchibvumbura masikati, sezvinoita bofu rinobvumbura murima, uye hauzofambisiri nzira dzako zvakanaka, uye uchava ipapo uchikuvadzwa, uye uchibiridzwa mazuva ese, uye hapana achakubatsira.

Mukadzi uchatore, asi murume mumwe achamubata. Imba uchavaka, asi hauzogari mairi. Munda wemizambiringa uchadyara, asi hauzowukohwa. Mhuru yako ichaurayiwa pamberi pako, asi iwe hauzodya kubva mairi; mbongoro yako ichatapwa kubva kwauri, asi haizodzoserwi kwauri; makwai ako achapiwa kuvavengi vako. Uye hakuzovi nekuva kwauri anokubatsira. Vanakomana vako nevanasikana vako vachapiwa kurudzi rumwe, uye maziso ako achatarisa achikundikana kwavari, ruoko rwako haruzokwanisi. Zvibereko zvevhu rako, nemabasa ako ose, zvichadyiwa nerudzi rausingaɜivi, uye uchava uchiitirwa zvakaipa uye waputswa mazuva ose. Uye uchava akapengerwa nekuda kwezvionekwa zvemeso ako, izvo uchaona.

Ishe achakurova nemaronda akaipa pamabvi uye pamakumbo, zvokuti haugoni kurapwa kubva pasi petsoka dzako kusvika pamusoro womusoro wako.

Ishe angaende newe nevatongi vako vaunosogona kugadza pamusoro pako, kurudzi rwusina kuzivikanwa newe nemadzibaba ako, uye ikoko uchashumira vamwari vamwe, matanda nemabwe. Uye uchava ipapo muchirahwe noumufananidzo nounyaya mumarudzi ose, kune avo Ishe angakutungamiridzira ikoko.

Mbeu yakawanda uchabudisa kuenda kumunda, asi shoma uchaunza mukati, nokuti ichadyiwa nemhashu. Munda wemazambiringa uchasima uye ucharirima, asi waini hausi kuzoinwa kana kufara nayo, nekuti gonye richaparadza mazambiringa. Miti yemiorivhi ichava kwauri mumiganhu yako yese, asi mafuta hausi kuzodza, nekuti miorivhi yako ichadonha. Vanakomana nevanasikana uchabereka asi havazovi vako, nokuti vachaenda muutapwa. Zvinhu zvose zvematanda zvako, nezvibereko zvevhu rako, zvichaparadzwa nehosha yezvirimwa. Mueni uyo ari pakati pako achakwira kumusoro kumusoro, asi iwe uchaburuka pasi pasi. Uyu achakweretesa kwauri, asi iwe hauchakweretesi kwaari, uyu achava musoro, asi iwe uchava muswe.

Uye zvituko zvose izvi zvichauya pamusoro pako, uye zvichakudzingirira, uye zvichakubata, kusvikira akaparadza iwe, uye kusvikira akaparadza iwe, nekuti hauna kuteerera inzwi raShe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirairo yake, nemitemo yose yaakakuraira iwe. Uye pachava nezviratidzo mauri, nezvishamiso mumbeu yako kusvikira rinhi narinhi. Nekuti hauna kushumira Ishe Mwari wako nomufaro uye nomoyo

munyoro nekuda kweuwandu hwezvinhu zvose.

Uye uchashanda kuvavengi vako, avo vachatumwa naIshe pamusoro pako, muenzara, uye munyota, uye mukushama, uye mukushayikwa kwezvose, uye uchaisa joko resimbi pamutsipa wako, kusvikira akaparadza iwe. Ishe achauyisa pamusoro pako rudzi runobva kure, kubva kumagumo enyika, senge kurwisa kwegondo, rudzi rausinganzwi mutauro warwo, Rudzi rusinenyadzisi pachiso, rusingakudzi chiso chemukuru, uye muduku harunzwiri tsitsi. Uye ichadya zvibereko zvemhuka dzako nezvibereko zvenyika yako, kuti irege kukusiyira zviyo, waini, mafuta, mapoka emombe dzako, nemapoka emakwai ako, kusvikira yakuparadza. Uye achaparadza iwe mumaguta ako, kusvikira madziyo akakwirira neakasimba aputswa, awaivimba nawo munyika yako yose, uye achakutambudza mumaguta ako aaakakupa. Uye uchadya zvibereko zvechizvaro chako, nyama yevanakomana vako nevanasikana vako, vese vaakakupa, mukutambudzika kwako uye mukutambudzika kwako, uchitambudzwa nemuvengi wako.

Iye munyoro ari mauri uye munyoro zvikuru, achagodora neziso rake hama yake, nemukadzi ari muchipfuva chake, nevana vakasara, vangasara. kwaari, zvokuti kupa mumwe wavo kubva panyama yevana vake, iyo yaangadya nekuda kwekusasiyirwa kwaari chinhu mumatambudziko ako, uye mumatambudziko ako, iyo vacharamba vachikutambudza iwe vavengi vako mumaguta ako ose.

Uye mukadzi anyoro pakati penyu uye akareruka, uyo rutsoka rwake rwusina kumbombofamba panyika nekuda kwounyoro hwake uye nekuda kwoutsva hwake, achagodora neziso rake murume wake ari muchipfuva chake, uye mwanakomana wake uye mwanasikana wake, nezvibereko zvayo zvinobuda pakati pemakumbo ayo, nomwana wayo uyo kana akabereka, achazvipedza nokuti nokuda kwokushayiwa kwezvinhu zvose, zvakavanzika, mukutambudzika kwako nomudambudziko rako, iyo achakutambudza muvengi wako mumaguta ako Kana ukasateerera kuita mashoko ose emutemo uyu, akanyorwa mubhuku iri, kutya zita rinokudzwa uye rinoshamisa iri, ISHE MWARI wako. Uye Ishe achaita kusiyana pakurova kwako, uye pakurova kwembeu yako, kurova kukuru uye kunoshamisa, uye zvirwere zvakaipa uye zvisingaperi. Uye achadzosa kurwadziwa kwese kweIjipiti kwakaipa kwawakadzivisa kubva pachiso chavo, uye zvichanamira mauri. Uye chirwere chose, uye kurohwa kwose kusina kunyorwa, uye zvose zvakanyorwa mubhuku romutemo uyu, Ishe achazviuyisa pamusoro pako kusvikira akuparadza. Uye muchasiyiwa mune nhamba duku, pachinzvimbo chezvamaiva semanyeredzi edenga muhuwandu, nekuti hamuna kuteerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wenyu.

Uye zvichava senzira yaakafara nayo Ishe pamusoro penyu achikuitirai zvakanaka nokukuwandzirai, saizvozvo achafara Ishe pamusoro penyu achikuparadzai, uye muchabviswa nokukurumidza kubva panyika yamurikupinda ikoko kuti mugare nhaka yayo. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuparadzira kumarudzi ese, kubva kumagumo enyika kusvika kumagumo

enyika, uye ikoko uchashumira vamwe vamwari, matanda nemabwe, avo iwe nemadzibaba ako wausina kuvimba navo. Asi uye mumarudzi iwayo haasi kukuzorodzai, uye hapana kumira kutsoka rwetsoka rwako, uye Ishe achakupai ikoko moyo mumwe usingateerereri, nemaziso anokundikana, uye mweya unonyunguduka. Uye upenyu hwako huchava kurembera pamberi pemaziso ako, uye uchatya masikati neusiku, uye hauzotenda muupenyu hwako. Mangwanani uchati, Dai chete kwava madekwana, uye madekwana uchati, Dai chete kwava mangwanani, nekuda kwokutya kwomumoyo mako kwauchatya, uye nekuda kwezviratidzo zvauchaona nemeso ako. Uye Ishe achadzosera iwe kuIjipiti muzvikepe, munzira iyo ndakati, Hauchazoonazve, uye muchatengeswa ikoko kuvavengi venyu kuva varanda nevarandakadzi, uye hapana achatenga.

Aya ndiwo mashoko esungano, iyo Ishe akararira Mozisi kumisa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yeMoabhu, kunze kwesungano yaakaita navo muHorebhi.

29

Uye Mozisi akadana vese vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye akati kwavari, Imi makaona zvese zvakawanda zvakaita Ishe munyika yeIjipiti pamberi penyu kuna Farao nekuvaranda vake, uye kunyika yake yese. Miedzo mikuru iyo maziso ako akaona, zviratidzo nezvishamiso zvikuru izvo. Uye Ishe Mwari haana

kukupai moyo wokuziva, nemaziso okuona, nenzeve dzokunzwa kusvikira zuva rino. Uye akakutungamirirai makore makumi mana murenje, nguo dzenyu hadzina kukwegura, uye shangu dzenyu hadzina kupera patsoka dzenyu. Hamuna kudya chingwa, uye hamuna kunwa waini kana zvinwiwa zvine simba, kuti muzive kuti ndini Ishe Mwari wenyu. Uye makauya kusvikira kunzvimbo iyi, uye Sihoni mambo weHeshibhoni, naOgi mambo weBhashani, vakabuda kuzosangana nesu muhondo. Uye takavarova, uye takatora nyika yavo, uye ndakaipa semugove kuna Rubheni, nekuna Gadhi, nekuna hafu yorudzi rwaMenase. Uye muchachengeta kuita mashoko ese esungano iyi, kuti munzwisise zvese zvamuchaita.

Imi mose makamira nhasi pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, vakuru verudzi rwenyu, nedare remakurukota enyu, nevatongi venyu, nevanyori venyu, murume wose waIsraeri, Vakadzi venyu, nevana venyu, nemutorwa ari pakati pemusasa wenyu, kubva kumutemi wemiti wenyu kusvikira kumutakuri wemvura wenyu, kupfuura musungano waIshe Mwari wenyu, uye mukutuka kwake, zvose zvaanoita Ishe Mwari wako newe nhasi, kuti akumise kwaari kuva vanhu vake, uye iye achava Mwari wako, sezvaakataura kwauri, uye sezvaakapa mhiko kumadzibaba ako Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho. Uye kwete kwamuri chete ini ndinosimbisa sungano iyi nechituko ichi, Asi uye kune avo vari pano pamwe nemi nhasi pamberi paShe Mwari wenyu, uye kune avo vasiri pano pamwe nemi nhasi.

Nokuti imi munoziva sei takagara munyika yeEgypt, sezvo

takapfuura pakati pendudzi dzamakapfuura. Uye muone zvinonyangadza zvavo, nezvifananidzo zvavo, matanda nedombo, sirivha negoridhe, zviri pakati pavo. Kwete mumwe ari mukati menyu murume, kana mukadzi, kana madzitateguru, kana rudzi, rwemumwe pfungwa yakatsauka kubva kuna Ishe Mwari wenyu, vakaenda kushumira vamwari verudzi irworwo; kwete mumwe ari mukati menyu mudzi kumusoro unomera mune nduru uye kuvava. Uye zvichava kana achinzwa mashoko ekutukwa uku, uye anoti mumwoyo make achiti, Zvinhu zvitsvene ngazviitike kwandiri, nekuti ndichafamba mukutsauka kwemoyo wangu, kuti mutadzi arege kuparadza asina mhosva. Mwari haazodi kuva nengoni kwaari, asi ipapo kutsamwa kwaIshe neshingairo yake zvichabatidzwa mumunhu iyeye, uye dzituko dzose dzesungano iyi dzakanyorwa mubhuku iri dzichanamatira kwaari, uye Ishe achadzima zita rake kubva pasi pedenga. Uye Ishe achamuparadzanisa kuti aite zvakaipa kubva kuvanakomana vese vaIsraeri, maererano nezvituko zvese zvesungano zvakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo uyu.

Uye chizvarwa chimwe vanakomana venyu, avo vachamuka pamwe chete nemi, nomutorwa uyo angauya kubva kunyika iri kure, vachataura, uye vachaona kurohwa kwenyika iyo nezvirwere zvayo, izvo Ishe akatumira pamusoro payo, Chinoera nemunyu zvakapiswa, ivhu rayo rose harizodyarwi, uye harizomeri, uye hakungazokwiri pairi chinhu chose chakasvibira. Sezvakaparadzwa Sodhoma neGomora, Adhama neZebhoimi, dzakaparadzwa naIshe mukutsamwa nemuhasha, Uye marudzi ese achati, Nei Ishe akaita saizvozvo kunyika iyi?

Kutsamwa kwehasha kukuru uku ndekwani? Uye vachati, kuti vakasiya chibvumirano chaShe Mwari wemadzibaba avo, icho akaita nemadzibaba avo, paakavabudisa kubva munyika yeIjipiti. Uye vakaenda vakashumira vamwari vamwe, avo vasina kuziva, uye haana kuvagovera ivo, Uye Ishe akatsamwa nehasha pamusoro penyika iyo kuti auye nayo maererano nemituko yese yakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo uyu. Uye Ishe akavabvisa kubva munyika yavo mukutsamwa, nehasha, uye nokutsamwa kukuru kwazvo, uye akavadzinga vachienda kune imwe nyika sezvazviri nhasi.

Zvinhu zvakavanzika ndezvaIshe Mwari wedu, asi zvakajeka ndezvedu nezvevana vedu kusvikira rinhi narinhi, kuti tiite mashoko ose emutemo uyu. Zvinhu zvakavanzika ndezvaShe Mwari wedu, asi zvakajeka ndezvakatiitirwa isu nevana vedu kusvikira pakusingaperi, kuti tiite mashoko ose emutemo uyu.

30

Uye zvichava kuti pavanouya pamusoro pako mashoko ose aya, kuropafadzwa nekutukwa, zvandakapa pamberi pako; uye uchagamuchira mumoyo mako mundudzi dzose, kana Ishe akakuparadzira ikoko, uye uchadzokera kuna Ishe Mwari wako, uye uchateerera inzwi rake maererano nezvose zvandinokuraira nhasi, nemoyo wako wose, uye nemweya wako wose, Uye Ishe achaporesa zvivi zvako, uye achakunzwira tsitsi, uye zvakare achakuunganidza kubva kumarudzi ese, uko

kwaakakuparadzira Ishe. Kana kuparadzirwa kwako kuri kubva kumucheto wedenga kusvika kumucheto wedenga, kubva ikoko Ishe Mwari wako achakuunganidza, uye kubva ikoko Ishe Mwari wako achakutora. Uye Mwari wako achakuunza kubva ikoko munyika yacho yakagara nhaka madzibaba ako, uye uchagara nhaka yayo, uye achakuitira zvakanaka, uye achakuwanza kupfuura madzibaba ako. Uye Ishe achanatsa moyo wako, nemoyo wembeu yako, kuti ude Ishe Mwari wako nemoyo wako wose, uye nemweya wako wose, kuti urarame.

Uye Ishe Mwari wako achapa kutuka izvi pamusoro pavavengi vako, uye pamusoro pavanovenga iwe, avo vakatambudza iwe. Uye iwe uchadzoka uye uchanzwa inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, uye uchaita mirairo yake yose yandinokurayira nhasi. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza mubasa rese remaoko ako, muvana vechizvaro chako, uye muvana vezvipfuwo zvako, uye muzvibereko zvevhu rako, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako achadzoka kuzofara newe achikuitira zvakanaka, sezvo akafara nemadzibaba ako. Kana ukateerera inzwi raIshe Mwari wako, kuchengeta mirairo yake, nemitemo yake, nezvakatongwa zvake zvakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo uyu, kana ukadzokera kuna Ishe Mwari wako nemoyo wako wose, uye nomweya wako wose. Nokuti murairo uyu wandinokuraira iwe nhasi hausi wakaoma kwazvo, uye hausi kure newe. Haisi mudenga kumusoro, kuti, Ndiani achakwira kwatiri kudenga, uye achatitorera iyo, uye takanzwa iyo tichaita? Kana iri mhiri kwegungwa haisi, uchiti, ndiani achatiyambukira kuenda kumhiri kwegungwa, uye achatitorera iyo, uye achatinzwisisa iyo, uye tichazviita? Shoko

riri pedyo newe kwazvo mumuromo mako, uye mumoyo mako, uye mumaoko ako kuti uriite.

Tarira, ndakaisa pamberi pako nhasi upenyu nerufu, zvakanaka nezvakaipa. Kana ukateerera mirairo yaIshe Mwari wako, iyo ini ndinokuraira nhasi, kuti ude Ishe Mwari wako, ufambe munzira dzake dzose, uye uchengete mitemo yake nemitongo yake, iwe uchararama, uye uchava vazhinji, uye Ishe Mwari wako achakuropafadza munyika yose yaurikupinda kuti uitore senhaka. Uye kana moyo wako ukatsauka, uye ukasateerera, uye ukatsauswa ukanamata vamwari vamwe nokushumira kwavari. Ndinokuzivisai nhasi kuti muchaparadzwa zvachose, uye hamuzogari mazuva mazhinji munyika iyo yamuri kuyambukira Jodhani kuti mundoigara nhaka.

Ndinopupurira kwamuri nhasi denga nenyika, upenyu norufu ndakapa pamberi penyu, ropafadzo nechituko. Sarudza upenyu iwe, kuti urarame iwe nembeu yako. Kuda Ishe Mwari wako, kuteerera izwi rake, uye kubatirira kwaari, nekuti iyi ndiyo upenyu hwako uye urefu hwemazuva ako, kugara panyika iyo yakapikira Ishe kumadzibaba ako Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho kuti achavapa.

31

Uye Mozisi akapedza kutaura mashoko ose aya kuvanakomana vose vaIsraeri, Uye akati kwavari, Ndava namakore zana

namakumi maviri nhasi, handichakwanisi kupinda nokubuda. Ishe akati kwandiri, Hauzoyambuki Jodhani ino. Ishe Mwari wako anofamba pamberi pako, ndiye achaparadza marudzi aya pamberi pako, uye uchagara nhaka yavo, uye Joshua anofamba pamberi pako, sezvaakataura Ishe. Uye Ishe Mwari wako achavaitira sezvaakaitira Sihoni naOgi, madzimambo maviri avaAmori, vaiva mhiri kwaJorodhani, nenyika yavo, sezvaakavaparadza. Uye Ishe akavaisa mumaoko enyu, uye muchavaitira sezvo ndakakurayirai. Iva nesimba uye iva wakasimba, usatya, kana kuvhundutswa, kana kutya pamberi pavo, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anofamba pamberi pako anewe, haazokusiya, uye haazokurasi. Uye Mozisi akadana Joshua, uye akati kwaari pamberi pavaIsraeri vese, Iva nesimba uye iva nesimba, nekuti iwe uchapinda pamberi pevanhu ava munyika yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba enyu kuti avape, uye iwe uchavagovera nhaka yayo. Uye Ishe anofamba newe haazokuregi, uye haazokusiya, usatya, uye usaora moyo.

Uye Mozisi akanyora mashoko omurayiro uyu mubhuku, uye akaapa kuvaprista vanakomana vaRevhi vanotakura areka yesungano yaIshe, uye kuvakuru vevanakomana vaIsraeri.

Uye Mozisi akaraira kwavari musi iwoyo achiti, Mushure memakore manomwe, munguva yegore rekusunungurwa, pamutambo wematumba, Pakuenda pamwe chete kwevaIsraeri vese kuti vaonekwe pamberi paIshe Mwari wenyu, munzvimbo iyo Ishe angasarudza, munofanira kuverenga mutemo uyu pamberi pevaIsraeri vese mumaanzwa avo, Akaunganidzira

vanhu, varume nevakadzi nevana nevaeni vari mumaguta enyu, kuti vanzwe, uye kuti vadzidze kutya Ishe Mwari wenyu, uye vachanzwa kuita mashoko ese emutemo uyu. Uye vana vavo vasingazivi, vachanzwa, uye vachadzidza kutya Ishe Mwari wako mazuva ose avanorarama pamusoro penyika, yamunoenda kuyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti vanditorere nhaka.

Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Tarira, mazuva erufu rwako aswedera. Dana Joshua, mumire pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu, uye ndicharaira kwaari. Mozisi naJoshua vakaenda mukatende reuchapupu, vakamira pamusuwo wetende reuchapupu. Uye Ishe akaburuka ari mugore, akamira pamikova yetende yeuchapupu, uye mbiru yegore yakamira pamikova yetende yeuchapupu. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, tarira iwe unorara pamwe chete nemadzibaba ako, uye vakasimuka vanhu ava vachaita upombwe vachitevera vamwari vevamwe venyika, iyo uyu vanhu vanopinda mairi, uye vachandisiya ini, uye vachaputsa sungano yangu iyo ndakaita navo. Uye ndichatsamwira muhasha kuvari muzuva iro, uye ndichavasiya, uye ndichadzosera chiso changu kubva kwavari, uye achava kudyiwa, uye vachawana iye zvakaipa zvizhinji nematambudziko, uye achati muzuva iro, Nekuti Ishe Mwari wangu haasi mukati mangu, zvakaipa izvi zvakandiwana. Ini asi ndichavanza chiso changu kubva kwavari muzuva iroro, nekuda kwezvakaipa zvose zvavakaita, nekuti vakadzokera kuna vamwari vavatorwa.

Uye zvino nyorai mashoko erwiyo urwu, mudzidzise

vanakomana vaIsraeri, muise mumuromo mavo, kuti rwiyo urwu ruve chapupu pamberi pangu pakati pevana vaIsraeri. Ndichaunza nokuti ivo munyika yakanaka, iyo yandakapikira madzibaba avo kuti ndichavapa, nyika inoyerera mukaka nouchi, uye vachadya, uye vakaguta vachaguta, uye vachatendeukira kuna vamwari vavatorwa, uye vachavashumira, uye vachanditsamwisa, uye vachaputsa sungano yangu. Uye rwiyo urwu ruchatsiviswa pamberi pavo ruchipupura, nokuti haruzokangwi kubva mumuromo wavo, uye kubva mumuromo wembeu yavo, nokuti ini ndinoziva kuipa kwavo, zvose zvavanoita pano nhasi, ndisati ndavaunza munyika yakanaka, yandakapikira madzibaba avo.

Uye Mozisi akanyora rwiyo urwu musi iwoyo, uye akarudzidzisa vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye akaraira Joshua, akati, Iva nesimba uye iva nesimba, nokuti iwe uchaisa vanakomana vaIsraeri munyika yakapikirwa kwavari naIshe, uye iye achava newe.

Zvino Mosesi paakanyora mashoko ese emutemo uyu mubhuku kusvikira pakupedzisira, Uye akaraira vaRevhi vanotakura areka yesungano yaIshe, achiti, Vatora bhuku remutemo uyu, muchaisa icho parutivi rweareka yesungano yaIshe Mwari wenyu, uye richava ikoko mukati mako sechapupu. Nokuti ini ndinoziva kumukira kwako, uye mutsipa wako wakaoma. Pandichiri mupenyu pamwe chete nemi nhasi, maiva muchiita zvinogumbura kuna Mwari, zvino sei musingaiti kudaro shure kworufu rwangu? Unganidza kwandiri vatungamiri vemarudzi enyu, nevakuru venyu, nevatongi venyu, nevanyori venyu, kuti

nditaure mumazvi avo mashoko ose aya, uye ndichapupurira kwavari denga nenyika. Ndinoziva nokuti shure kworufu rwangu muchaitisa zvisina mutemo, uye muchatsauka kubva munzira yandakakurairai, uye zvakaipa zvichasangana nemi pamazuva okupedzisira, nokuti muchaita zvakaipa pamberi paIshe, kumutsamwisa nemabasa amaoko enyu.

Uye Mozisi akataura mazwi erwiyo urwu mumaoko eungano yese kusvikira pakupera.

32

Chenjera denga, uye ndichataura, uye nyika ngainzwe mashoko anobva mumuromo wangu. Ngaritarisirwe semvura kutaura kwangu, uye ngazviburuke sedova mashoko angu, semvura pamusoro peuswa, uye sechando pamusoro peuswa. Nokuti ndakadana zita raIshe, ipai ukuru kuna Mwari wedu. Mwari, mabasa ake ndeechokwadi, uye nzira dzake dzose ndedzokutonga, Mwari akatendeka, uye hakuna kusaruramisira, akarurama uye mutsvene Ishe. Vakatadza, kwete kwaari, vana vanofanira kutukwa, chizvarwa chakakombama uye chakarasika. Izvi munodzosera kuna Ishe here? Saizvozvo vanhu mapenzi uye kwete vakachenjera? Ko kwete iye uyu baba vako vakakuwana, vakakuita, uye vakakuumba here? Yeuka mazuva enguva yekare, nzwisisa makore ezvizvarwa kusvika kuzvizvarwa. Bvunza baba vako uye vachakuzivisa, vakuru vako uye vachakuudza.

Papo Wepamusoro-soro achikamura marudzi, sezvo akaparadzira vanakomana vaAdamu, akamisa miganhu yemarudzi zvinoenderana nehuwandu hwenhume dzaMwari. Uye vanhu vake Jakobho vakava chikamu chaShe, Israeri akava rwonzi rwenhaka yake. Akamuchengeta murenje, munyota yekupisa kwemoto munyika isina mvura, akamukomberedza uye akamudzidzisa, uye akamuchengeta sembezhwa yeziso. Segondo rinofukidza dendere raro, uye pamusoro pevana vaduku varo rakashuva, rakaparadzira mapapiro aro rikavagamuchira, uye rikavasimudzira pamusana paro. Ishe oga ndiye akavatungamirira, hapana kwaiva nemwari wokumwe pamwe chavo. Akavakwidza pamusoro pesimba renyika, akavapa kudya zvibereko zveminda, vakayamwisa uchi kubva mudombo, uye mafuta kubva mudombo rakaoma. Bhotela remombe, nemukaka wemakwai, pamwe nemafuta emakwayana nemakondobwe, vanakomana vehando nembudzi, pamwe nemafuta wemoyo wegorosi, uye ropa remazambiringa akanwa waini. Jakobho akadya uye akazadzwa, uye iye anodikanwa akakava. Akakora, akava gobvu, uye akava akafara. Akasiya Mwari akamugadzira, uye akatsauka kubva kuna Mwari muponesi wake.

Vakandigumbura pamusoro pezvokune dzimwe nyika, muzvinonyangadza zvavo vakandigumbura. Vakabayira kumadhimoni, kwete kuna Mwari, vamwari vavakanga vasingazivi, vatsva vanyatsofamba vauya, avo madzibaba avo vakanga vasingazivi. Mwari akakubereka wakasiya, uye wakakanganwa Mwari aikudyisa.

Uye Ishe akaona, uye akashingairira, uye akatsamwiswa nekuda kwekutsamwa kwevanakomana vake nevanasikana vake. Uye akati, Ndichadzorera chiso changu kubva kwavari, uye ndicharatidza zvichaitika kwavari pamazuva ekupedzisira, nekuti rudzi rwakarasika ndirwo, vanakomana vasina kutendeka mukati mavo.

Ivo vakandimutsa godo pamusoro pechinhu chisiri Mwari, vakandimutsa nehasha nezvifananidzo zvavo, uye ini ndichaita kuti vave negodo pamusoro perudzi rusiri rudzi, pamusoro perudzi rusingazivi ndichavatsamwisa. Nokuti moto wakapfutwa kubva mukutsamwa kwangu, uchatsva kusvika kugehena pasi, uchaparadza nyika nezvibereko zvayo, uchapisa nheyo dzemakomo. Ndichaunganidzira zvakaipa pamusoro pavo, uye miseve yangu ndichaipedza ndichirwa navo. Vachanyunguduka nenzara uye nekudyiwa neshiri, uye kutemerwa kwekumashure kusingapori, mazino ezvikara ndichatumira kwavari, nehasha zvekukwekweredza pamusoro pevhu. Kunze munungo uchavaita kuti vashaye vana, uye mukati mumatura kutya; jaya pamwe chete nemhandara, mwana anoyamwa pamwe chete neharahwa yakwegura. Ndakati, Ndichavaparadzira, uye ndichamisa chirangaridzo chavo pakati pevanhu. Dai zvisiri nekuda kwekutsamwa kwevavengi, kuti varege kunonoka, kuti vavengi varege kubatana vachirwisa, varege kuti, Ruoko rwedu rwepamusoro, kwete Ishe, ndirwo rwakaita izvi zvese.

Rudzi rakarasikirwa nemazano, uye hakuna ruzivo mune ivo.

Havana kufunga kuti vanzwisise, izvi ngazvigamuchirwe munguva iri kuuya. Sei mumwe achateverera churu, uye vaviri vachadzinga makumi ezviuru, kana Mwari asina kuvatengesa, uye Ishe asina kuvapa? Nokuti havasi saMwari wedu vamwari vavo, uye vavengi vedu mapenzi. Nokuti muzambiringa wavo unobva pamuzambiringa weSodhomu, uye davi ravo rinobva kuGomora; mazambiringa avo imazambiringa enduru, sumbu yavo ndeyokuvava kwavari. Kutsamwa kwemadhiragoni waini yavo, uye kutsamwa kwemvumbi kusingapori. Kwete here izvi zvakaunganidza kwandiri, uye zvakaiswa chisimbiso muma pfuma angu? Pazuva rokutsiva ndichadzosera, panguva inotsvedza rutsoka rwavo, nekuti zuva rokuparadzwa kwavo riri pedyo, uye zvinhu zvakagadzirira kwamuri zviripo. Nokuti Ishe achatonga vanhu vake, uye achava netsitsi pamusoro pevaranda vake, nokuti akaona kuti vakaparadzwa, uye vakapera simba mukuuyiswa kwematambudziko, uye vakaneta. Uye Ishe akati, Varipi vamwari vavo, vavaivimba pavari? avo mafuta ezvibayiro zvavo maidya, uye maiwa waini yezvipiriso zvavo; ngavasimuke uye ngavabatsire kwamuri, uye ngavave vadziviriri venyu. Onai, onai kuti ndini ndiripo, uye hakuna Mwari kunze kwangu. Ini ndinouraya, uye ndinoita kuti murarame; ndicharova, uye ini ndichaporesa, uye hakuna angasunungura kubva mumaoko angu. Nokuti ndichasimudza ruoko rwangu kudenga, uye ndichapika noruoko rwangu rworudyi, uye ndichati, ndinogara ini nokusingaperi, Nokuti ndicharopodza munondo wangu semheni, uye ruoko rwangu ruchabatirira pakutonga, uye ndichadzosera chirango kuvavengi, uye kune vanondivenga ndichadzosera.

Ndichadhakisa miseve yangu neropa, uye munondo wangu uchadya nyama kubva muropa revakakuvara neutapwa, kubva mumusoro wevatongi vevavengi.

Farai mufaro matenga pamwe chete naye, uye nhume dzose dzaMwari ngadzimunamati; farai mufaro marudzi pamwe chete nevanhu vake, uye vanakomana vose vaMwari ngavasimbiswe naye, nekuti ropa revanakomana vake rinotsiviriwa, uye achatsivira uye achatsiva mutongo kuvavengi, uye kune vanovenga achatsiva, uye Ishe achanatsa nyika yevanhu vake.

Mozisi akanyora rwiyo urwu musi iwoyo, uye akadzidzisa vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Mozisi akapinda, akataura mashoko ese emutemo uyu mumaenzeve evanhu, iye naJoshua mwanakomana waNun. Uye Mozisi akapedzisa kutaura kuvaIsraeri vese. Uye akati kwavari, Teererai nemoyo pamusoro pemashoko ese aya, andiri kupupurira kwamuri nhasi, amunofanira kuraira vanakomana venyu kuti vachengete uye vaite mashoko ese emutemo uyu. Nokuti haisi shoko risina maturo iri kwamuri, nokuti ndiyo hupenyu hwenyu, uye nekuda kweshoko iri muchararama mazuva mazhinji panyika iyo imi munoyambuka Jodhani ikoko kuti mugotora nhaka. Uye Ishe akataura kuna Mozisi muzuva iri, achiti, Enda kumusoro mugomo reAbarim, iri gomo reNabau riri munyika yeMoab rakatarisana neJericho, uye uone nyika yeCanaan, yandiri kupa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Uye unofa mugomo raunoenda ikoko, uye ubatanidzwe kuvanhu vako, nenzira yakafa Aroni munun’una wako muHori gomo, uye akawedzerwa kuvanhu

vake. Nokuti makasateerera shoko rangu pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri pamvura yekupokana paKadheshi murenje reSini, nekuti hamuna kundiita mutsvene pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri. Pamberi uchaona nyika iyo, asi ikoko hauzopindi.

33

Uye iri ndiyo ropafadzo rakaropafadzwa naMozisi munhu waMwari vanakomana vaIsraeri pamberi porufu rwake. Uye akati, Ishe anobva kuSinai, uye akaonekwa kwatiri achibva kuSeiri, uye akakurumidza achibva kugomo reParani, aine zvuru zhinji zvaKadheshi, kurudyi rwake kune vatumwa vanaye. Uye akaponesa vanhu vake, uye vese vakatsvene pasi pemaoko ako, uye ava vari pasi pako, uye akagamuchira kubva pamashoko ake. Mutemo wakatirairwa naMozisi, inhaka yeungano dzaJakobho. Uye ichava mumudiwa mutongi, vatongi vevanhu vaunganidzwa pamwe chete nedzimba dzaIsraeri. Rubheni ngaararame, uye asafa, uye ngaave vakawanda pauwandu.

Uye iyi ndeya Judha: inzwa Ishe inzwi raJudha, uye uuye kuvanhu vake. Maoko ake achamutsaurira, uye uchava mubatsiri wake kubva kuvavengi vake.

Uye kuna Revhi akati, Ipai Revhi zviratidzo zvake zvakajeka, nechokwadi chake kumurume mutsvene, uyo vakamuidza mukuidza, vakamutuka pamusoro pemvura yekupokana, Iye

anoti kuna baba uye kuna amai, Handina kukuona, uye hama dzake haana kuziva, uye vanakomana vake akaramba, akachengeta mashoko ako, uye sungano yako akachengeta. Vachazivisa mitemo yako kuna Jakobho, uye mutemo wako kuna Israeri, vachaisa zvinonhuhwirira mukutsamwa kwako nguva dzose pamusoro pearitari yako. Ropafadza, Ishe, simba rake, uye gamuchira mabasa amaoko ake, putsa chiuno chavavengi vakamumukira, uye avo vanomuvenga ngavarege kusimuka. Uye kuna Benjamin akati, Anodikanwa naMwari achagara achivimba, uye Mwari anomufukidza pamusoro pake mazuva ose, uye pakati pemapfudzi ake akazorora.

Uye kuna Josefa akati, kubva pakuropafadzwa kwaIshe nyika yake, kubva kumwaka dzokudenga, nedova, uye kubva pakadzika zvitubu kubva pasi. uye maererano nenguva yezvibereko zvenzira dzezuva, uye kubva kuungano dzemwedzi, kubva pamusoro pemakomo pakutanga, uye kubva pamusoro pezvikomo zvisingaperi Uye maererano nenguva yenyika yekuzadziswa, uye zvinhu zvinogamuchirwa kuna iye akaonekwa mugwenzi ngazvauye pamusoro waJosefa, uye pamusoro pemusoro akaremekedzwa pakati pehama dzake. Dangwe rehando runako rwake, nyanga dzembongoro nyanga dzake, nadziri marudzi achabaya pamwe chete, kusvikira kumagumo enyika, idzi makumi ezviuru zvaEfuremu, uye idzi zviuru zvaMenase. Uye kuna Zebhuruni akati, Fara Zebhuruni mukubuda kwako, uye Isakari mumatende ake. Marudzi vachaparadza, uye muchashevedzera ikoko, uye muchabayira ikoko chibayiro chekururama, nekuti pfuma yegungwa

ichakupa kudya, uye kutengeserana kwevagere kumhenderekedzo yegungwa.

Uye kuna Gadhi akati, Akaropafadzwa anokurisa Gadhi; seshumba akazorora, apwanya ruoko nemutongi. Uye akaona zvibereko zvokutanga zvake, nokuti ipapo nyika yavatongi yakagovaniswa vakaungana pamwe chete nevatungamiri vevanhu, kururama Ishe akaita, uye mutongo wake pamwe chete neIsraeri.

Uye kuna Dan akati, Dan mwana weshumba, uye achasvetuka achibva muBashani. Uye kuna Nafutari akati, Nafutari uzere nezvinhu zvinogamuchirwa, uye ngaazadzwe nemaropafadzo anobva kuna Ishe; gungwa neMaodzanyemba achagara nhaka. Uye kuna Asheri akati, akaropafadzwa kubva kuvana Asheri, uye achava anogamuchirwa kuhama dzake, achanyika rutsoka rwake mumafuta. Simbi nendarira shangu yake ichava, uye sezvakaita mazuva ako, ndizvo zvakaita simba rako.

Hakuna akafanana naMwari wemudiwa, iye anofamba pamusoro pedenga ari mubatsiri wako, uye iye anoremekedzwa wemhepo yakasimba. Uye achakufukidzai kutanga kwaMwari, uye pasi pesimba remaoko asingaperi, uye achadzinga muvengi pamberi penyu, achiti, Ngaaparare. Uye Israeri achagara achivimba oga panyika yaJakobho, pane zviyo newaini, uye denga richava nemakore nedova kwauri. Wakaropafadzwa iwe Israeri, ndiani akafanana newe, vanhu vari kuponeswa naIshe? Achadzivirira mubatsiri wako, uye munondo ndiko kubwinya

kwako, uye vachanyepa kwauri vavengi vako, uye iwe uchatsika pamusoro pemutsipa wavo.

34

Uye Mozisi akakwira achibva kuAraboth Moab akaenda pagomo reNabau, pamusoro pePhasga, riri pakatarisana neJeriko, uye Ishe akamuratidza nyika yese yeGireadhi kusvika kuDhani, nenyika yose yeNafutari, nenyika yose yeEfuremu, neManase, nenyika yose yeJudha kusvikira kugungwa rekure, Uye renje, nenzvimbo dzakapoteredza Jeriko, guta remichindwe, kusvikira Zoari. Uye Ishe akati kuna Mozisi, Iyi ndiyo nyika yandakapikira Abrahamu naIsaka naJakobho, ndichiti, Ndichapa vana venyu nyika iyi, uye ndakuratidza nemaziso ako, asi iwe hauzopindi ikoko.

Uye Mozisi muranda waIshe akafa munyika yeMoabhu neshoko raIshe. Uye vakamuviga muAi pedyo neimba yePeori, uye hapana munhu akaona mariro ake kusvikira zuva rino. Moses aiva nemakore zana namakumi maviri pakufa kwake, meso ake akanga asina kusviba, uye kamba dzake dzakanga dzisina kuparadzwa.

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakachema Mosesi muAraboth yeMoabhu pamusoro peJoridani pedyo neJeriko kwemazuva makumi matatu, uye mazuva ekuchema nokuchema Mosesi akapera. Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun akazadzwa

nemweya wekunzwisisa, nokuti Mozisi akanga aisa maoko ake pamusoro pake, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakamuteerera, uye vakaita sezvo Ishe akaraira Mozisi.

Uye hakuna kuzomuka muprofita muIsraeri akafanana naMozisi, uyo Ishe akaziva chiso nechiso muzviratidzo zvose nezvishamiso, uyo akamutuma Ishe kuti aite izvo munyika yeIjipiti kuna Faro, nekuvaranda vake, nenyika yake yose, Zvishamiso zvikuru, neruoko rwakasimba, izvo zvakaitwa naMozisi pamberi pevaIsraeri vose.

Tsamba yaJohani

1

Chaiva kubva pakutanga, chatakanzwa, chatakaona nemaeso edu, chatakaona uye maoko edu akachibata, pamusoro peshoko rezoupenyu. Uye upenyu hwakaratidzwa, uye takaona uye tinopupura uye tinozivisa kwamuri upenyu husingaperi, hwakanga huri kuna Baba uye hwakaratidzwa kwatiri, Izvo zvatakaona uye zvatakazwa, tinozivisa kwamuri, kuti nemiwo muve noukama nesu, uye ukama hwedu huri naBaba uye noMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu. Uye izvi tinonyora kwamuri, kuti mufaro wedu uve uzere.

Uye iyi ndiyo shoko rakakomborerwa ratakanzwa kubva kwaari uye tinoparidza kwamuri, kuti Mwari chiedza uye rima mukati make hakuna chose. Kana tikati tine hukama naye asi tichifamba murima, tinoreva nhema uye hatisi kuita chokwadi, Asi kana tichifamba muchiedza, sezvo iye ari muchiedza, tine ukama mumwe nemumwe, uye ropa raJesu Kristu Mwanakomana wake rinotichengeta kubva pachivi chose. Kana

tikati tine chivi, tinonyengera isu pachedu uye chokwadi hachisi matiri. Kana tikabvuma zvivi zvedu, akatendeka uye akarurama, kuti atikanganwire zvivi uye atichenese kubva pakusarurama kwose. Kana tikati hatina kutadza, tinomuita murevi wenhema, uye shoko rake harisi matiri.

2

Vana vangu, ndinokunyorerai izvi kuti murege kutadza, uye kana mumwe munhu akatadza, tine mumiririri kuna Baba, iye Jesu Kristu akarurama, Uye iye chiyananiso chiri pamusoro pezvivi zvedu, kwete pamusoro pezvivi zvedu chete, asi uyewo pamusoro penyika yose. Uye muri izvi tinoziva kuti takamuziva, kana tikachengeta mirairo yake. Iye anoti, Ndinomuziva iye, asi asingachengeti mirairo yake, murevi wenhema, uye chokwadi hachisi maari. Asi ani naani anochengeta shoko rake, zvechokwadi rudo rwaMwari rwakazadziswa maari. Mune izvi tinoziva kuti tiri maari. Iye anoti achigara maari anofanira kufamba, sezvo iyeye akafamba, uye iye pachake saizvozvo achifamba.

Hama, handisi murairo mutsva wandiri kukunyorai, asi murairo wekare, wamaiva nawo kubva pakutanga; murairo wekare ndiwo shoko ramakazvinzwa kubva pakutanga. Zvakare murairo mutsva ndinonyora kwamuri, icho chiri chechokwadi maari uye mukati menyu, nokuti rima rinopfuura uye chiedza chechokwadi chatopenya. Iye anoti ari muchiedza, asi

achivenga hama yake, ari murima kusvikira izvozvi. Iye anoda hama yake anogara muchiedza, uye maari hapana chigumbuso. Asi uyo anovenga hama yake ari murima uye anofamba murima, uye haazivi kwaari kuenda, nekuti rima rakapofumadza maziso ake.

Ndinokunyorerai, vana vadiki, nokuti zvakaregererwa zvivi zvenyu nekuda kwezita rake. Ndinokunyorerai, madzibaba, nokuti makanzwisisa iye aibva pakutanga. Ndinokunyorerai, majaya, nokuti makakunda wakaipa. Ndakanyora kwamuri, vana, nekuti makanzwisisa Baba. Ndakanyora kwamuri, madzibaba, nekuti makanzwisisa Iye aibva pakutanga. Ndakanyora kwamuri, majaya, nekuti makasimba, uye shoko raMwari rinogara mukati menyu, uye makakunda wakaipa.

Musada nyika kana zvinhu zviri munyika. Kana munhu akada nyika, rudo rwaBaba harusi maari, nokuti zvose zviri munyika, chishuwo chenyama nechishuwo chamaziso nokuzvikudza kwoupenyu, hazvibvi kuna Baba, asi zvinobva munyika. Nyika inopfuura pamwe nechishuwo chayo, asi uyo anoita kuda kwaMwari anogara nokusingaperi.

Vana, inguva yekupedzisira, uye sezvo makanzwa kuti antichrist anouya, uye zvino antichrists vazhinji vavepo, kubva ipapo tinoziva kuti inguva yekupedzisira. Vakabuda kubva kwatiri, asi vakanga vasiri vedu, nokuti dai vakanga vari vedu, vangadai vakaramba nesu, asi izvi zvakaitika kuti zviratidze kuti havasi vose vedu. Uye imi mune kuzodzwa kunobva kune Mutsvene,

uye munoziva zvese. Handina kunyora kwamuri nokuti hamuzivi chokwadi, asi nokuti munoziva icho, uye nokuti nhema yose haibvi muchokwadi. Ndiani murevi wenhema kana asiri iye anoramba kuti Jesu haazi Kristu? Uyu ndiye muvengi waKristu, anoramba Baba neMwanakomana. Wose munhu anoramba Mwanakomana haana Baba. Imi saka, zvamakazwa kubva pakutanga, ngazvirambe mukati menyu. Kana zvikagara mukati menyu izvo zvamakazwa kubva pakutanga, nemiwo mucharamba muri muMwanakomana nomuBaba. Uye iyi ndiyo chivimbiso chaakativimbisa iye, upenyu husingaperi. Izvi ndakanyorera kwamuri pamusoro pevanokunyengerai. Uye imi, kuzodzwa kwamakagamuchira kubva kwaari kunogara mukati menyu, uye hamuna kudikanwa kuti mumwe akudzidzisei, asi sezvo kuzodzwa ikoko kunokudzidzisei pamusoro pezvose, uye ndechokwadi uye hakusi nhema, uye sezvamakadzidziswa, mucharamba muri maari. Uye zvino, vana vadiki, garai maari, kuti kana akazoratidzwa tive nokushinga uye tisanyadziswe naye pakuuya kwake. Kana muchiziva kuti akarurama, munoziva kuti mumwe nomumwe anoita kururama akaberekwa naye.

3

Onai rudzi rwupi rwerudo rwakatipiwa nababa kuti tidaidzwe vana vaMwari. Nekuda kweizvi nyika haizivi imi, nekuti haina kumuziva iye. Vadikanwa, iye zvino tiri vana vaMwari, uye hazvina kumbobvira zvakaratidzwa zvatingoita, asi tinoziva

kuti kana akaratidzwa, tichafanana naye, nekuti tichamuona sezvaari. Uye wose ane tariro iyi maari anozvichenesa, sezvo iyeye akachena.

Wose anoita chivi anoita kusarurama, uye chivi ndiko kusarurama. Uye munoziva kuti iye akazviratidza kuti abvise zvivi zvedu, uye chivi hachina maari. Wose anogara maari haatadzi, wose anotadza haana kumuona uye haana kumuziva. Vana vadiki, hapana munhu ngaakunyengerai, iye anoita kururama akarurama, sezvo iyeye akarurama. Ani nani anoita chivi anobva kuna dhiabhori, nekuti kubva pakutanga dhiabhori anotadza. Mwanakomana waMwari akazviratidza kuti azoparadza mabasa adhiabhori. Wose akaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari haaiti chivi, nekuti mbeu yake inogara maari, uye haakwanisi kutadza, nekuti akaberekwa naMwari. Mune izvi zvinoonekwa vana vaMwari nevana vadhiabhori. Ani naani asingaiti kururama haabvi kuna Mwari, uye asingadi hama yake. Nokuti iyi ndiyo shoko ramakarinzwa kubva pakutanga, kuti tidanane. Kwete sezvo Kaini aibva kune wakaipa uye akauraya hama yake, uye nekuda kwei akamuuraya? Nekuti mabasa ake aiva akaipa, asi mabasa ehama yake aiva akarurama. Musashamiswa, hama dzangu, kana nyika ichikuvengai. Isu tinoziva kuti tapfuura kubva murufu tichienda muupenyu, nekuti tinoda hama. Iye asingadi hana anogara murufu. Ani naani anovenga hama yake imhondi, uye munoziva kuti mhondi yose haina upenyu husingaperi hunogara mairi. Muri izvi takaziva rudo, nekuti iye akaisa mweya wake nokuda kwedu, uye isu tinofanira kuisa mweya nokuda kwehama. Asi

ani zvake ane upfumi hwenyika uye achiona hama yake iri kushaya, uye akavhara mwoyo wake kwaari, rudo rwaMwari runogara sei maari? Vana vangu vadiki, regai tida nemashoko kana norurimi, asi ngemabasa uye nechokwadi. Uye muri izvi tinoziva kuti tinobva muchokwadi, uye pamberi pake tichanyaradza mwoyo yedu, nekuti kana moyo wedu ukatipi mhosva, Mwari mukuru kumoyo wedu uye anoziva zvese. Vadikanwi, kana moyo wedu usingatipi mhosva, tine kushinga kuna Mwari, Uye chose chatinokumbira tinochigamuchira kubva kwaari, nekuti tinochengeta mirairo yake uye tinoita zvinomufadza pamberi pake. Uye uyu ndiwo murairo wake, kuti titende muzita roMwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu uye tida mumwe nemumwe sezvaakapa murairo. Uye iye anochengeta mirairo yake anogara maari, uye iye anogara maari. Uye mune izvi tinoziva kuti anogara matiri, kubva kuMweya waakatipa.

4

Vadikanwi, regai kutenda mweya wose wose, asi edzai mweya kuti kana uri kubva kuna Mwari, nokuti vaporofita venhema vakawanda vakabuda vakapinda munyika. Muri izvi munoziva mweya waMwari: mweya wose unobvuma kuti Jesu Kristu akasvika munyama unobva kuna Mwari. Uye mweya wose usingabvumi Jesu Kristu akauya munyama, haubvi kuna Mwari, uye uyu ndiwo mweya wemuvengi waKristu wamakazvinzwa kuti unouya, uye zvino uvapo munyika kare. Imi muri vana vaMwari, vana vadiki, uye makakunda ivo, nekuti mukuru ari

mukati menyu kupfuura ari munyika. Ivo vanobva munyika, nekuda kweizvi vanotaura zvinhu zvenyika uye nyika inovanzwa. Isu tinobva kuna Mwari; uyo anoziva Mwari anonzwa kwatiri. Uyo asiri kubva kuna Mwari haanzwi kwatiri. Kubva mune izvi tinoziva mweya wechokwadi nemweya wokurasika.

Vadikanwi, ngatidanane, nekuti rudo runobva kuna Mwari, uye munhu wese anoda akaberekwa naMwari uye anoziva Mwari. Uyo asingadi haana kuziva Mwari, nekuti Mwari irudo. Muri izvi rudo rwaMwari rwakaratidzwa kwatiri, nokuti Mwari akatuma Mwanakomana wake oga akaberekwa munyika kuti tirarame kubudikidza naye. Muri iyi ndimo mune rudo, kwete kuti isu takada Mwari, asi kuti iye akada isu uye akatuma Mwanakomana wake kuti ave chiyananiso pamusoro pezvivi zvedu. Vadikanwi, kana Mwari akatida saizvozvo, nesu tinofanira kudana mumwe nemumwe. Mwari hapana munhu akambomutarisisa, kana tichidanana, Mwari anogara matiri uye rudo rwake rwakakwana matiri. Muri izvi tinoziva kuti tinogara maari uye iye matiri, nokuti akatipa Mweya wake. Uye isu takaona uye tinopupurira kuti Baba vakatuma Mwanakomana kuva Muponesi wenyika. Ani zvake angabvuma kuti Jesu ndiye Mwanakomana waMwari, Mwari anogara maari, uye iye anogara munaMwari. Uye isu takanyatsoziva uye takatenda rudo rwunoita Mwari kwatiri. Mwari irudo, uye anogara murudo anogara muna Mwari, uye Mwari anogara maari. Mune izvi rudo rwakakwaniswa nesu, kuti tive nokushinga pazuva rokutongwa, nokuti sezvo iye ari, isu takadaro tiri munyika ino.

Kutya hakusi murudo, asi rudo rwakakwana runokanda kutya kunze, nekuti kutya kune kurangwa, uye anotya haana kukwaniswa murudo. Isu tinoda iye, nekuti iye akatanga kutida. Kana mumwe munhu akati, Ndinoda Mwari, asi achivenga hama yake, murevi wenhema; nokuti asingadi hama yake yaakaona, angakwanisa sei kuda Mwari waasina kuona? Uye tine murairo uyu kubva kwaari, kuti ani naani anoda Mwari anofanira kuda hama yake futi.

5

Mumwe nomumwe anotenda kuti Jesu ndiye Kristu akaberekwa naMwari, uye mumwe nomumwe anoda Baba anodawo mwana akaberekwa naye. Mune izvi tinoziva kuti tinoda vana vaMwari, patinoda Mwari uye tichichengeta mirairo yake. Nokuti iyi ndiyo rudo rwaMwari, kuti tichengete mirairo yake, uye mirairo yake hairemereri. Nokuti zvose zvakaberekwa kubva muna Mwari zvinokunda nyika, uye uku ndiko kukunda kwakakunda nyika, kutenda kwedu. Ndiani anokunda nyika kana asiri iye anotenda kuti Jesu ndiye Mwanakomana waMwari? Uyu ndiye akauya kuburikidza nemvura neropa, Jesu Kristu, kwete mumvura chete, asi mumvura uye muropa, uye Mweya ndiye anopupurira, nekuti Mweya ndiye chokwadi. Nokuti vatatu ndivo vanopupura kudenga, iye Baba, Shoko uye Mweya Mutsvene, uye ava vatatu mumwe chete vari, uye vatatu ndivo vanopupura panyika, Mweya nemvura neropa, uye vatatu vari mumwe. Kana tichigamuchira uchapupu hwevanhu, uchapupu

hwaMwari hukuru kupfuura, nekuti uyu ndiwo uchapupu hwaMwari hwaakapupura pamusoro poMwanakomana wake. Uyo anotenda muMwanakomana waMwari ane uchapupu maari, uyo asingatendi kuna Mwari akamuita murevi wenhema, nekuti haana kutenda muuchapupu hwaakapupurira Mwari pamusoro poMwanakomana wake. Uye uhu ndihwo uchapupu, kuti upenyu husingaperi hwakatipiwa naMwari, uye upenyu uhu huri muMwanakomana wake. Iye ane Mwanakomana ane upenyu; iye asina Mwanakomana waMwari haana upenyu.

Izvi ndakanyora kwamuri imi vanotenda muzita reMwanakomana waMwari, kuti muzive kuti mune upenyu husingaperi, uye kuti mutende muzita reMwanakomana waMwari. Uye uku ndiko kusatarisana kwatinako kwaari, kuti kana tikakumbira chimwe chinhu zvinoenderana nechido chake, anotinzwa. Uye kana tichiziva kuti anotinzwa pane zvose zvatingakumbira, tinoziva kuti tine zvikumbiro zvatakakumbira kwaari. Kana mumwe akaona hama yake achiita chivi chisingaiti kurufu, achakumbira, uye achapa kwaari upenyu, kune vaya vanoita chivi vasingaiti kurufu. Kune chivi chinoita kurufu; handisi kutaura pamusoro peichi kuti akumbire. Kusarurama kwose chivi, uye kune chivi kusiri kurufu. Tinoziva kuti mumwe nomumwe akaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari haatadzi, asi iye akaberekwa kubva kuna Mwari anochengeta iye pachake, uye wakaipa haamubati. Tinoziva kuti tinobva kuna Mwari, uye nyika yose inorara muzvakaipa. Tinoziva asi kuti Mwanakomana waMwari auya uye akapa kwatiri pfungwa kuti tizive Wechokwadi, uye tiri muna Wechokwadi, muna

Mwanakomana wake Jesu Kristu. Uyu ndiye Mwari wechokwadi uye upenyu husingaperi.

Vana vadiki, chengetai pachavo kubva kuzvifananidzo, ameni.

Joshua

1

Uye zvakaitika mushure mekufa kwaMosesi, Ishe akataura kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun, mubatsiri waMosesi, achiti, Mozisi mubatsiri wangu afa. Zvino naizvozvo simuka, yambuka Jodhani iwe nevanhu vose ava muchienda kunyika yandiri kuvapa. Nzvimbo dzose dzamungatsika netsoka dzenyu, ndichakupai idzo, sezvandakataura kuna Mozisi, Renje neAnti-Lebanon, kusvikira kurwizi rukuru, rwizi Euphrates, uye kusvikira kugungwa chekupedzisira, kubva pakubuda zuva kumavirira, ichava miganhu yenyu. Hapana munhu achamira pamberi pako mazuva ese eupenyu hwako, uye sezvo ndakanga ndiri naMozisi, saizvozvo ndichava newe, uye handisi kukusiya kana kukufuratira. Iva nesimba uye usatya, nokuti iwe uchagovera vanhu ava nyika yandakapikira madzibaba enyu kuti ndichavapa. Simbisa naizvozvo uye iva nesimba kuchengeta uye kuita sezvo akaraira kwauri Mozisi muranda wangu, uye usatsauka kubva kwazviri kurudyi kana kuruboshwe kuti ubudirire mune zvose zvaunoita. Uye bhuku

remutemo uyu harichabvi mumuromo mako, uye uchafungisisa mauri masikati neusiku, kuti uzive kuita zvese zvakanyorwa, ipapo uchabudirira, uye uchaita kuti nzira dzako dzibudirire, uye ipapo uchanzwisisa. Tarira, ndakakuraira, simba uye usimbe, usatya, kana kutya, nekuti Ishe Mwari wako anewe muzvose kwaunoenda. Uye Joshua akaraira vanyori vevanhu, achiti, Pindai napakati pemusasa wevanhu, murayire vanhu muchiti, Gadzirirai mbuva, nekuti muchiri mazuva matatu, imi munoyambuka Jodhani uyu, mapinda kuti mutore nyika iyo Ishe Mwari wemadzibaba enyu ari kukupai.

Uye kuna Rubheni, nekuna Gadhi, nekuna hafu yorudzi rwaManaseh, akataura Joshua, Rangarirai shoko rakarayira kwamuri Mozisi muranda waIshe, achiti, Ishe Mwari wenyu akakuzorodzai, uye akakupai nyika iyi. Vakadzi venyu nevana venyu nezvipfuwo zvenyu ngavagare munyika yaakakupai, asi imi muchayambuka makapakata pamberi pehama dzenyu, vese vane simba, uye muchabatsira ivo. Kusvikira Ishe Mwari wedu apaze hama dzenyu zororo, sezvaakaitawo kwamuri, uye naivo vagare nhaka yenyika iyo Ishe Mwari wedu anovapa, ipapo muchaenda mumwe nomumwe kunhaka yake, iyo Mozisi yaakakupai mhiri kwaJorodhani kumabvazuva. Uye vachipindura kuna Joshua vakati, Zvose zvamungatiraira, tichazviita, uye kwose kwamungatituma, tichaenda. Maererano nezvose zvose zvatakazvinzwa Mozisi, tichakuteerera, asi Ishe Mwari wedu ngaave newe, sezvaakanga ari naMozisi. Munhu uyo asingakuteereri, uye ani naani asingateereri mashoko ako sezvo uchiraira kwaari, ngaafe, asi simbisisa uye usimbisise.

2

Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun akatuma majaya maviri kubva kuShittim kuti anoshora, achiti, Kwirai muone nyika neJeriko. Majaya maviri akaenda vakapinda muJeriko, uye vakapinda muimba yemukadzi chifeve ainzi Rahabhi, uye vakavata ikoko.

Uye zvakashumirwa kuna mambo weJeriko, vachiti, Vapinda pano varume vevanakomana vaIsraeri kuongorora nyika. Uye mambo weJeriko akatuma shoko kuna Rahabhi achiti, Budisa varume vakapinda muimba yako husiku, nokuti vakauya kusora nyika. Uye mukadzi akabata varume vaviri ava, akavaviga, uye akati kwavari achiti, Varume vapinda kwandiri, Sezvo gedhi raivharwa murima, uye varume vakabuda, handizivi kwavakafamba. Vateverei, kana muchavabata. Uyu asi akakwidza ivo pamusoro pedenga, uye akavavanza mumashinda eflax aiva akaunganidzwa pamusoro pedenga. Uye varume vakatevera shure kwavo nenzira yakananga kuJoridani kumayambuko, uye gedhi rakapfigwa.

Zvakaitika kuti vakateveri pavakabuda vachivatevera, uye ivo vasati varara, iye akakwira kwaari pamusoro pedenga. Uye akati kwavari, Ndinoziva kuti Ishe akakupai nyika, nokuti kutya kwenyu kwawira pamusoro pedu. Takanzwa kuti Ishe Mwari akaomesa Gungwa Dzvuku pamberi penyu pamakabuda munyika yeIjipiti, uye zvose zvaakaita kumadzimambo maviri

avaAmori vaiva mhiri kwaJodhani, Sihoni naOgi, vamakaparadza. Uye patakanzwa isu takashamiswa mumwoyo medu, uye hakuna kuzomira mweya mukati medu kubva pachiso chenyu, nekuti Ishe Mwari wenyu, ndiye Mwari ari kudenga kumusoro uye panyika pasi. Uye zvino ndipikirei naIshe Mwari, nokuti ndinokuitirai tsitsi, uye nemiwo itai tsitsi mumba mababa vangu, Uye chengetai vari vapenyu imba yababa vangu, amai vangu, nehama dzangu, neimba yangu yose, nezvose zvavanacho, uye munununure mweya wangu parufu.

Uye varume vakati kwaari, Mweya wedu panzvimbo penyu kusvika pakufa, uye iye akati, Kana Ishe achipa guta kwamuri, muchaita tsitsi nechokwadi kwandiri. Uye akaburusira pasi ivo kuburikidza nehwindo. Uye akati kwavari, Endai kunyika yezvikomo, kuti vasingakusanganai nemi vanotevera, uye muchavanda ikoko kwemazuva matatu kusvikira vadzoka vanotevera shure kwenyu, uye mushure maizvozvo muchaenda munzira yenyu.

Uye varume vakati kwaari, Hatina mhosva pamhiko yako iyi. Tarira, isu tiri kupinda muchikamu cheguta, uye uchaisa chiratidzo, tambo tsvuku iyi, uchaburitsa mufahari yawakatibwisa nayo, asi baba vako, namai vako, nehama dzako, neimba yose yababa vako, uchavaunganidza kwauri muimba yako. Uye zvichava kuti wose uyo angabuda napamukova weimba yako achienda kunze, anemhosva pachake achava, asi isu hatina mhosva pamhiko yako iyi. Uye vose vangava newe

muimba mako, isu tichava nemhosva. Kana asi mumwe munhu achitikuvadza kana kuti akabudisa mashoko edu aya, tichava vasina mhosva pamhiko yako iyi. Uye akati kwavari, Ngazvive maererano nezwi renyu, uye akavadzinga, uye vakaenda. Vakauya munyika yezvikomo, vakagara ikoko mazuva matatu, uye vaitevera vakatsvaka nzira dzose, asi havana kuwana.

Uye majaya maviri akadzoka, uye vakaburuka kubva mugomo, uye vakayambuka vakaenda kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun, uye vakamurondedzera zvose zvakavaitika. Vakati kuna Joshua kuti, Ishe vakaisa nyika yese mumaoko edu, uye vose vanogara munyika iyoyo vakatya nokuda kwedu.

3

Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akabva kuShittim, vakauya kusvikira kuJordani, uye vakavata ikoko vasati vayambuka. Uye zvakaitika kuti mushure memazuva matatu, vanyori vakapfuura nemumusasa. Uye vakaraira vanhu vachiti, Kana mukaona areka yesungano yaShe Mwari wedu, nevapristi vedu navaRevhi vachiiakura, mubve munzvimbo dzenyu, mugotevera shure kwayo. Asi kure ngaive pakati penyu neiyoyo, zvakawanda sezvuru zviviri makubhiti muchamira, musaswedera kwairi, kuti muzive nzira yamuchafamba nayo, nokuti hamuna kumbofamba nzira iyi kubva nezuro nemarimwezuro.

Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Zvichenesei mangwana, nekuti mangwana Ishe achaita zvinoshamisa pakati penyu. Joshua akati kuvapristi, Simudzai areka yesungano yaShe, muende pamberi pevanhu. Vapristi vakasimudzai areka yesungano yaShe, vakaenda pamberi pevanhu. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Nhasi ndinotanga kukusimudzira pamberi pavanakomana vose vaIsraeri, kuti vazive kuti sezvandakanga ndiri naMoses, saizvozvo ndichava newe. Uye zvino raira vapristi vanotakura areka yesungano, uchiti, Kana mapinda pamusoro pechikamu chemvura yeJodhani, muchamira muJodhani.

Uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Swederai pano, uye inzwai shoko raIshe Mwari wedu. Mune izvi muchaziva kuti Mwari mupenyu ari pakati penyu, uye achaparadza kubva pamberi pedu muKenani, nemuHiti, nemuPerizi, nemuHivhi, nemuAmori, nemuGirigashi, nemuJebhusi. Tarirai, areka yesungano yaShe wenyika yose inoyambuka Jodhani. Sarudzai varume gumi nevaviri kubva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, mumwe kubva kurudzi rumwe nerumwe. Uye zvichava, sezvo vangazorodza tsoka dzevapristi vekutakura areka yesungano yaIshe yenyika yese mumvura yeJodhani, mvura yeJodhani ichakundikana, uye mvura inodzika ichamira.

Vanhu vakabva mumatende avo kuti vayambuke Jodhani, uye vapristi vakatakura areka yesungano yaShe vakatungamira vanhu. Sezvo vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano vaipinda paJodhani, uye tsoka dzevapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe vakanyikwa muchikamu chemvura yeJodhani, Jodhani

raizadzwa kusvikira pamhenderekedzo yaro yose, sekunge mazuva ekukohwa gorosi. Mvura yaiburuka ichibva kumusoro yakamira, yakamira semudziyo mumwe wakamira kure kwazvo kusvikira kudunhu reKariathiarimi, asi iyo yaiburuka yakaburuka kupinda muGungwa reArabha, Gungwa reMunyu, kusvikira kumagumo yakapera, uye vanhu vakamira vakatarisana neJeriko. Uye vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe vakamira pakaoma pakati peJodhani, uye vanakomana vese vaIsraeri vakayambuka kuburikidza nepakaoma, kusvikira vanhu vese vapedza kuyambuka Jodhani.

4

Uye sezvo vanhu vose vakapedza kuyambuka Jodhani, Ishe akati kuna Joshua achiti, Ndatora varume kubva kuvanhu, mumwe kubva kurudzi rumwe nerumwe. Raira kwavari, uye torai kubva pakati peJodhani mabwe gumi nemaviri akagadzirira, uye awa muchiaendesa pamwe chete nemi, muaise mumusasa wenyu, pamunoita musasa ikoko usiku.

Uye Joshua akadana varume gumi nembiri vakakurumbira kubva kuvanakomana veIsraeri, mumwe kubva kurudzi rumwe nerumwe, Akati kwavari, Uyai pamberi pangu pamberi pechiso chaIshe mukati meJorodhani, uye mumwe nomumwe atora ibwe kubva ikoko, ngaaritakure pamusoro pemapfudzi ake maererano nenhamba yemarudzi gumi nemaviri eIsraeri, kuti zvivapo kwamuri izvi kuita chiratidzo chakavete nguva dzose,

kuti kana mwanakomana wako achibvunza iwe mangwana achiti, Mabwe aya ndeapi kwatiri? Uye iwe uchaita kuti zvijeke kumwanakomana wako, uchiti, kuti Jodhani rwizi rwakarega kubva pachiso cheareka yesungano yaShe yenyika yese, sezvaiyambuka, uye mabwe aya achava chirangaridzo kwamuri kuvanakomana vaIsraeri kusvikira rinhi narinhi.

Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita saizvozvo, sezvo Ishe akaraira Joshua, uye vakatora mabwe gumi nemaviri kubva pakati peJordan, sezvo Ishe akaraira Joshua pakupera kwekuyambuka kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakaatakura pamwe chete navo vachienda kumusasa, uye vakaaisa ikoko. Joshua akamisawo mamwe mabwe gumi nemaviri mukati meJordan, munzvimbo yakanga iri pasi petsoka dzevapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe, uye aripo ikoko kusvikira nhasi.

Vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano vakanga vakamira muJodhani kusvikira Joshua apedza zvose zvakarayirwa naIshe kuti azivise kuvanhu, uye vanhu vakakurumidza vakayambuka. Zvakaitika kuti vanhu vese vakati vapedza kuyambuka, areka yesungano yaShe yakayambuka nemabwe pamberi pavo. Vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase vakayambuka vakagadzirira pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, sezvo Mozisi akanga avaraira. Varume vaisvika makumi mana ezviuru, vakashonga zvombo zvokurwa, vakayambuka pamberi paIshe vachienda kuhondo vakananga kuguta reJeriko. Muzuva iroro, Ishe akakudza Joshua pamberi perudzi rwose rwaIsraeri, uye vakamutya, sezvavakaita Mosesi,

mazuva ose aakararama.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, achiti, Raira vapristi vanotakura areka yesungano yeuchapupu hwaIshe, kuti vabude muna Jodhani. Joshua akaraira vapristi, achiti, Budai muJordan. Uye zvakaitika vapristi vaitakura areka yesungano yaShe pavakabuda muJodhani, uye vakaisa tsoka dzavo pasi, mvura yeJodhani yakamhanya ikadzokera panzvimbo yayo, uye yaifamba sezuro nezuro kuburikidza nemahombekombe ose.

Vanhu vakakwira kubva muJodhani pazuva regumi remwedzi wekutanga, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakadzika musasa muGirigari kumabvazuva kweJeriko. Uye mabwe gumi nemaviri aya, avo akatora kubva muJodhani, akamisa Joshua muGirigari. achitaura kuti, Kana vanakomana venyu vakakubvunzai vachiti, Mabwe aya ndeapi? Zivisai vanakomana venyu kuti Israeri akayambuka Jodhani iyi pakaoma. Kuomesa Ishe Mwari wedu mvura yeJodhani kubva pamberi pavo, kusvikira vakayambuka, sezvakaita Ishe Mwari wedu gungwa dzvuku, rakaomeswa naIshe Mwari wedu pamberi pedu, kusvikira takapfuura. Kuti marudzi ese epanyika azive kuti simba raIshe rakasimba, uye kuti imi munamate Ishe Mwari wedu mumabasa ese.

5

Uye zvakaitika pavakanzwa madzimambo evaAmori vaiva mhiri kweJoridani, nemadzimambo eFoenisia vaiva pagungwa,

kuti Ishe Mwari akanga aomesa rwizi rweJoridani pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri pavakanga vachiyambuka, pfungwa dzavo dzikanyunguduka, uye vakatyiswa, uye mukati mavo makanga musina uchenjeri kubva pachiso chevanakomana vaIsraeri.

Panguva iyi Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Zviitire minondo yemabwe kubva padombo rinopinza, uye ugare pasi udzingise vanakomana vaIsraeri kechipiri. Uye Joshua akagadzira minondo yemabwe inopinza, uye akadzingisa vanakomana vaIsraeri panzvimbo inonzi Chikomo chezvikanda zvemberi. Nenzira iyi Joshua akanatsa vanakomana vaIsraeri, vose vakamboita munjira, nevose vakanga vasina kudzingiswa pakati peavo vakanga vabuda muIjipiti, Vose ava vakadzingiswa naJoshua, nokuti makore makumi mana nemaviri Israeri vakadzungaira murenje reMabaritidt. Saka vazhinji vevarwi vavo vakanga vabuda munyika yeIjipiti vakanga vasina kudzingiswa, ivo vasina kuteerera mirairo yaMwari, avo vaakatemera kuti vasaona nyika iyo yakapikwa naIshe kumadzibaba avo kuti achavapa nyika inoyerera mukaka neuchi. Pachinzvimbo pavo, akaisa vanakomana vavo, avo Joshua aakadzingisa, nekuti vakanga vaberekwa munzira vasina kudzingiswa. Vakati vadzingiswa, vakagara norunyararo ipapo mumusasa kusvikira vapora. Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun, Nhasi ndakabvisa kutukwa kweIjipiti kubva kwamuri, uye akadana zita renzvimbo iyo kuti Girigari.

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakaita paseka pazuva regumi

nemana remwedzi kubva manheru kumavirira kweJeriko mhiri kweJoridani mubani. Uye vakadya chingwa chisina mbiriso nezvitsva kubva muzviyo zvenyika. Pazuva iri, manna yakapera mushure mekudya kwavo zviyo zvenyika, uye manna haina kuzovapozve kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, asi vakakohwa nyika yemichindwe mugore iroro.

Zvakaitika sezvo Joshua aiva muJeriko, akasimudza maziso akaona murume akamira pamberi pake, munondo wakavhomorwa uri muruoko rwake. Joshua akaswedera akati kwaari, Uri wedu here kana wevavengi? Iye akati kwaari, Ini ndiri mukuru wemauto esimba raShe, zvino ndauya. Joshua akawira pasi nechiso chake, uye akati kwaari, Ishe, munorayirei muranda wenyu? Uye mukuru wemauto waIshe akati kuna Joshua, Bvisa shangu kubva mutsoka dzako, nokuti nzvimbo yaurimire pairi zvino itsvene.

6

Uye Jeriko yakanga yakavharwa uye yakasimbiswa, uye hapana munhu aibuda kubva mairi, uye hapana aipinda. Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Tarira, ndinopa Jeriko muruoko rwako, pamwe chete namambo wayo nevarume vane simba vari mukati mayo. Iwe asi misa varwi vakaitenderedza. Uye zvichaitika kuti pamunoridzira hwamanda, vanhu vese ngavadanidzire pamwe chete, uye pavachenge vadanidzira, masvingo eguta achawa oga, uye vanhu vese vachapinda, mumwe nemumwe

achimhanyira mberi muguta.

Uye Joshua mwanakomana waNun akapinda kuna vapristi, Uye akati kwavari achiti, Rayirai vanhu kuti vafambe vachipotera uye vakomberedze guta, uye varwi ngavafambe vakapakata zvombo pamberi paIshe. Uye vapristi vanomwe vaine hwamanda nomwe tsvene ngavapfuure zvakafanana pamberi paIshe, uye ngavaridze nesimba, uye areka yesungano yaIshe ngaitevere. Varwi vanoita hondo ngavafambe pamberi, uye vapristi vanofamba shure vari shure kweareka yesungano yaIshe vachiridza hwamanda. Kuvanhu asi Joshua akaraira achiti musadanidzira, uye regai munhu anonzwa inzwi renyu, kusvikira zuva raanozivisa iye kudanidzira, uye ipapo muchazodanidzira. Uye areka yesungano yaMwari yakati yapoteredza, pakarepo yakaenda mumusasa, uye yakarara ikoko.

Uye pazuva rechipiri Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, uye vapristi vakatakura areka yesungano yaIshe. Uye vapristi vanomwe vaya vaitakura hwamanda nomwe vaifamba pamberi paIshe, uye mushure meizvi vaipinda varwi, uye chaunga chakasara shure kweareka yesungano yaIshe. Uye vapristi vakaridza nehwamanda, uye mhomho yakasara yose yakakomba guta kanomwe iri pedyo, uye yakaenda zvakare kumusasa; saizvozvo yakaita kwemazuva matanhatu.

Pazuva rechinomwe vakamuka mambakwedza, uye vakafamba vakapoteredza guta kanomwe musi iwoyo. Uye zvakaitika

pakutenderera kwechinomwe, vapristi vakaridza hwamanda, uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Danirai, nokuti Ishe akapa guta kwamuri. Uye guta iri richava chakatukwa, iro nezvese zviri mariri, kuna Ishe wehondo, asi Rahabhi chifeve muchengetedze, iye nezvese zviri mumba make. Asi imi muchachengeta zvikuru kubva kune zvinhu zvakapiwa, kuti kwete kana mukafunga pachenyu mutore kubva kune zvinhu zvakapiwa, uye mugoita musasa wevanakomana vaIsraeri chinhu chakatukwa, uye mugoparadza isu. Uye sirivha yose kana goridhe, kana ndarira kana simbi, zvichava zvitsvene kuna Ishe, zvichaunzwa mumudziyo waIshe.

Vapristi vakaridza hwamanda, uye vanhu pavakanzwa kurira kwehwamanda, vanhu vose vakapururudza pamwe chete nekudanidzira kukuru kwakasimba, rusvingo rwose rwakadonha kutenderedza, uye vanhu vose vakakwira vakapinda muguta. Uye Joshua akaitsaurira, nezvose zvaiva muguta kubva kumurume kusvika kumukadzi, kubva kujaya kusvika kumutana, kusvika kumhuru nechemhuka yemutoro, neminondo.

Uye kuvajaya vaviri vakanga vasora, Joshua akati, Pindai muimba yemukadzi, mumubudise kubva ikoko, pamwe chete nezvose zvaanazvo. Majaya maviri akanga asora guta akapinda muimba yemukadzi, uye akabudisa Rahabhi chifeve, nababa vake, naamai vake, nehama dzake, nehukama hwake hwose, nezvose zvaaiva nazvo, uye vakamugadza kunze kwemusasa waIsraeri. Uye guta rakapiswa mumoto pamwe chete nezvose

zvaiva mariri, kunze kwesirivha negoridhe nendarira nesimbi zvakaiswa mupfuma yaIshe.

Uye Rahabhi chifeve, neimba yese yababa vake, Joshua akaponesa, uye vakagara muIsraeri kusvikira nhasi, nekuti akavanza vasori vakatumwa naJoshua kunosora Jeriko. Uye Joshua akaita kuti vapike musi iwoyo pamberi paIshe, achiti, Akatukwa munhu uyo achavaka guta iro; mune dangwe rake achaisa nheyo yaro, uye mune muduku wake achamisa masuo aro. Uye saizvozvo akaita Uzzen iye anobva Beteli: muna Abiron dangwe rake akaisa nheyo yaro, uye mune muduku akaponeswa akamisa masuo aro.

Uye Ishe aiva pamwe chete naJoshua, uye zita rake raiva munyika yese.

7

Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakatadza chivi chikuru, uye vakazvitorera kubva kune zvinhu zvakatsaurwa, uye Akari mwanakomana waKarmi mwanakomana waZambri mwanakomana waZara worudzi rwaJudha akatora kubva kune zvinhu zvakatsaurwa, uye Ishe akatsamwira vanakomana vaIsraeri nehasha.

Uye Joshua akatuma varume kuenda kuGai, riri pedyo neBhetheri, achiti, Nzvererai Gai. Varume vakakwira

vakaongorora Ai. Vakadzoka kuna Joshua vakati kwaari, Vanhu vese ngavasaende, asi varume vanosvika zviuru zviviri kana zvitatu ngavakwire vakomba guta. Usaendesa vanhu vese ikoko, nokuti vashoma. Uye vakakwira varume vanenge zviuru zvitatu, uye vakatiza pamberi pevarume veAi. Uye varume veAi vakauraya varume makumi matatu nevatanhatu kubva kwavari, uye vakavatevera kubva pasuo, uye vakavatsakatisa pakudzika, uye moyo wevanhu wakatyiswa, uye wakava semvura.

Uye Joshua akabvarura nguvo dzake, uye Joshua akawira pasi neChiso pamberi paIshe kusvikira manheru, iye pamwe chete nevakuru veIsraeri, uye vakaisa guruva pamusoro pemisoro yavo. Uye Joshua akati, Ndinokumbira Ishe, nei akayambutsa muranda wenyu vanhu ava Jordan kuti avaise kumuAmori kuti atiparadze? Uye dai takagara uye takagadzika paJordan. Uye ndichataureiko sezvo Israeri akatendeukira muvengi wake mutsipa? Uye muKenani akanzwa, nevese vanogara munyika iyi, vachatikomba, uye vachatibvisa panyika, uye uchaita sei nezita rako guru?

Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Simuka, nei iwe wakawira pasi nechiso chako? Vanhu vakatadza uye vakatyora sungano yandakaita navo, vakaba kubva pazvinhu zvakatsaurwa vakazviisa mumidziyo yavo. Uye vana vaIsraeri havachakwanisi kumira pamberi pevavengi vavo, vachadzoka nemutsipa pamberi pevavengi vavo, nekuti vakava chakatukwa. Handichazovizve nemi, kana musina kubvisa chakatukwa

pakati penyu. Simuka uite dzvene vanhu, uye uti vaitwe dzvene mangwana, zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Chinhu chakatukwa chiri pakati penyu, hamuzokwanisi kumira pamberi pevavengi venyu, kusvikira mabvisa chinhu chakatukwa pakati penyu. Uye muchaunganiswa mose mangwanani maererano nemarudzi, uye rudzi rwakaratidza naIshe, mucharuuyisa maererano nemhuri, uye mhuri yakaratidza naIshe, muchaiyisa maererano neimba, uye imba yakaratidza naIshe, muchayiuyisa maererano nemurume. Uye ani naani anoratidzwa, achatsva mumoto, pamwe chete nezvose zvaanazvo, nokuti akatyora sungano yaIshe, uye akaita kudarika mutemo muIsraeri.

Uye Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akauya vanhu maererano nemarudzi avo, uye rudzi rwaJudha rwakaratidzwa. Uye akaunzwa mberi maererano nemarudzi, uye akaratidzwa rudzi rweZarai. Uye akaunzwa mberi maererano nemurume, Uye Akari mwanakomana waZambiri mwanakomana waZara akaratidzwa.

Joshua akati kuna Akari, Ipa kubwinya nhasi kuna Ishe Mwari waIsraeri, uye reurura, uye ndiudze zvawakabata, uye usandivanzire. Uye Akari akapindura kuna Joshua, uye akati, Zvirokwazvo ndakatadza pamberi paIshe Mwari waIsraeri, saizvozvo uye saizvozvo ndakaita. Ndakaona muzvinhu zvakapambwa nguo yakanaka yakashongedzwa, nemazana maviri madhidhirakima esirivha, nerurimi rumwe rwegoridhe makumi mashanu madhidhirakima, uye ndichizvishuva ndakazvitora, uye tarirai zviri zvakavigwa mutende rangu,

nesirivha yakavigwa pasi pazvo. Uye Joshua akatuma nhume, vakamhanya kuenda mutende mumusasa, uye zvinhu izvi zvakanga zvakavanzwa mutende wake, uye sirivha yakanga iri pasi pazvo. Uye vakabudisa izvo kubva mutende, vakauyisa kuna Joshua nevakuru veIsraeri, uye vakaisa izvo pamberi paIshe.

Joshua akatora Achar mwanakomana waZara, akaenda naye kumupata weAchor, pamwe chete nevanakomana vake, nevanasikana vake, nemhuru dzake, nemhuka dzake dzinokweva mitoro, nemakwai ake ese, netende rake, nezvinhu zvake zvese; uye vanhu vese vakanga vanaye, akavaendesa kuEmekachor. Joshua akati kuna Akari, Wakaparadzireiko isu? Ishe achakuparadza sezvaaita nhasi. Uye vaIsraeri vese vakamutaka nemabwe, uye vakamisa murwi mukuru wemabwe pamusoro pake, uye Ishe akamisa kutsamwa kwake kukuru. Nekuda kweizvi akaritumidza kuti Emek achor kusvikira nhasi.

8

Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Usatya, kana kutyiswa. Tora varume vose vehondo pamwe chete newe, usimuke uende kuAi. Tarira, ndapa mambo weAi mumaoko ako, pamwe chete nenyika yake. Uye uchaita kuAi, nenzira yawakaita kuJeriko namambo wayo, uye zvakapambwa zvezvipfuwo uchazvipaira iwe pachako, asi gadzira vanovandira guta kuseri kwaro.

Joshua akasimuka pamwe chete nevarwi vose kuti vakwire vaende kuGai. Joshua akasarudza varume zviuru makumi matatu vakanga vaine simba, uye akavatuma usiku. Uye akaraira kwavari achiti, Imi vambira mushure weguta. Musava kure kubva kuguta, uye muchava vese vakagadzirira. Ini nevose vandinavo tichaswededza kuguta, uye zvichaitika kuti kana vagari veAi vachibuda kuzosangana nesu, sezvavakaita kare, tichabhururuka pamberi pavo. Uye sezvo vangabuda vachitevera shure kwedu, tichavakweva kubva muguta, uye vachati, Vanotiza ava pamberi pedu, senzira yakaita pamberi. Asi imi muchasimuka muvandiro, uye muchafamba muchienda muguta. Maererano neshoko iri, imi muchaita; tarirai, ndakarayira kwamuri. Joshua akavaendesa, uye vakaenda kunzvimbo yokuvangarira, vakagara pakati peBheteri neAi, kurutivi rwekumadokero kweAi.

Joshua akamuka mangwanani-ngwanani, akashanyira vanhu, uye iye nevakuru vakakwira vakatungamirira vanhu vachienda kuAi. Uye vanhu vese varwi pamwe chete naye vakakwira, uye vachifamba vakauya vakatarisana neguta kubva kumabvazuva. Uye zvakavandira zveguta zvaibva kugungwa, Uye zvakaitika mambo weAi paakangobona, akakurumidza akabuda kundosangana navo akananga kuhondo, iye pamwe chete navanhu vose vaiva naye, uye iye haana kuziva kuti maiva nemusere kumashure kweguta. Uye akaona, Joshua naIsraeri vakadzokera kubva pamberi pavo. Uye vakatevera shure kwevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye ivo vakabva muguta. Hakuna munhu akasara muAi asina kutevera Israeri, uye vakasiya guta

rakazarurwa, vakatevera Israeri.

Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Tambanudza ruoko rwako une pfumo riri muruoko rwako wakarinangisa kuguta, nokuti ndakaisa guta iri mumaoko ako, uye vakavandira vachasimuka nekukurumidza kubva panzvimbo yavo. Joshua akatambanudza ruoko rwake aine pfumo akarinangisa kuguta, Vanovandira vakasimuka nekukurumidza kubva panzvimbo yavo, uye vakabuda paakatatamura ruoko, uye vakapinda muguta vakaritora, uye vachikurumidza vakaripisa nemoto. Vagari veAi vakati vacheuka vakatarisa shure kwavo, vakaona utsi uchikwira kubva muguta kuenda kudenga, uye havachina kwavakanga vachigona kutizira kuno kana kuko. Joshua nevaIsraeri vose vakaona kuti vaya vakanga vakavandira vakanga vatora guta, uye kuti utsi wemuguta wakanga wava kukwira kudenga, saka vakatendeuka vakarova varume veAi. Uye ava vakabuda kubva muguta kuti vazosangana navo, uye vakanongedzwa pakati pemusasa, vamwe vari kuno uye vamwe vari kuno, uye vakavarova kusvikira pakasasara munhu akaponeswa kana akatiza. Uye mambo weAi vakamubata ari mupenyu, uye vakauya naye kuna Joshua.

Uye vakati vamira vanakomana vaIsraeri kuuraya vese vaiva muAi, nevari muminda, nevari mugomo pamusoro pekuburukira, kwavakavadzingirira kubva mairi kusvikira kumagumo, Joshua akadzokera kuAi, uye akairova nomunondo. Vakawira muzuva iroro, kubva kumurume kusvika kumukadzi, vaiva zviuru gumi nembiri, ivo vese vakanga vagere muAi.

Kunze kwezvakatorwa mumusha zvese, zvavakapamba vana vaIsraeri vakazvitorera maererano nemurairo waIshe, nenzira yakaraira Ishe kuna Joshua.

Uye Joshua akapisa guta nemoto, akariita murwi usingagarwi nokusingaperi kusvika nhasi. Mambo weAi akamurembedza pamuti wakaparadzana, uye akanga ari pamuti kusvikira manheru. Zuva richinyura, Joshua akaraira kuti vabvise mutumbi wake kubva pamuti, uye vakaukanda mugomba. Vakamisa murwi wemabwe pamusoro pake, usvikira nhasi.

9

Sezvo madzimambo evaAmori vakanzwa, avo vaiva mhiri kweJodhani, avo vaiva munyika yezvikomo, neavo vaiva mubani, neavo vaiva muzvikamu zvose zvemahombekombe egungwa guru, neavo vaiva pedyo neAnti Rebhanoni, vaHiti, vaKenani, vaPerizi, vaHivhi, vaAmori, vaGirigashi, navaJebhusi,

Vakauya pamwe chete kuti varwise Joshua neIsrael, vese pamwe chete.

Vagari veGibheoni vakanzwa zvose zvakaitwa naIshe kuJeriko nokuAi. Uye vakaita nemashirikadzi, ivo pachavo, uye vakauya vakazvigadzirira zvekudya uye vakazvigadzirira, uye vakatora masaga ekare pamusoro pemapfudzi avo, uye zvihomwe zvewaini zvekare uye zvakabvaruka zvakasungwa. nezvikamu

zveshangu dzavo, nemashangu avo ekare uye akanamwa mutsoka dzavo, uye nguvo dzavo dzakapera pamusoro pavo, uye chingwa chavo chezvokudya chakaoma, chine ukungu uye chakaputsika.

Vakauya kuna Joshua mumusasa weIsraeri muGirigari, vakati kuna Joshua neIsraeri, Takabva kunyika iri kure, saka zvino itai sungano nesu. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakati kumuHori, Tarira, zvimwe munogara pakati pedu, saka tingaita sei sungano nemi? Uye vakati kuna Joshua, Tiri varanda venyu, uye Joshua akati kwavari, Munobva kupi, uye makabva kupi? Uye vakati, Kubva kunyika iri kure kwazvo kwazvo vakauya varanda venyu muzita raIshe Mwari wenyu, nokuti takanzwa zita rake, nezvose zvaakaita muIjipiti, Uye zvose zvaakaita kumadzimambo evaAmori, avo vaiva mhiri kwaJodhani, kuna Sihoni mambo wevaAmori, uye kuna Ogi mambo weBhashani, uyo aigara muAshitaroti uye muEdrei. Uye vakati vanzwa, vakuru vedu nevose vanogara munyika yedu vakati kwatiri vachiti, Torai mbuva dzenyu parwendo, muende kundosangana navo, mugoti kwavari, Tiri varanda venyu, zvino itai sungano nesu. Zvingwa izvi, takazviunga zvichiri zvinopisa musi watakaenda kuti tiuye kwamuri, asi zvino zvakaoma uye zvava zvakadyiwa. Uye matehwe aya ewaini ayo takagadza matsva, akaputika, uye nguo dzedu neshangu dzedu dzasakara kubva parwendo rurefu kwazvo.

Uye vatongi vakatora zvokudya zvavo, uye havana kubvunza Ishe. Joshua akaita rugare navo, uye vakaita sungano navo

yekuvaponesa, uye vatungamiri veungano vakapika kwavari.

Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva matatu mushure mekuita chibvumirano navo, vakanzwa kuti vaiva pedyo navo, uye kuti vaigara pakati pavo. Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakabva, uye vakauya mumaguta avo. Maguta avo aiva Gibheoni, Kefira, Bheeroti, nemaguta eJarimi. Uye vana vaIsraeri havana kurwa navo, nekuti vatongi vese vakanga vapika kwavari naIshe Mwari waIsraeri, uye ungano yese yakanyunyutira vatongi.

Vatongi vakati kuungano yose, Isu takapika kwavari naIshe Mwari waIsraeri, uye zvino hatikwanisi kuvabata. Izvi tichaita, kuvabata vari vapenyu, uye tichavachengeta, uye hakuzovi nekutsamwa pamusoro pedu nekuda kwemhiko yatakavapikira. Vachararama, uye vachava vatemi vemiti nevatakuri vemvura kuungano yese, sezvo vatongi vakataura kwavari.

Joshua akavadana pamwe chete, uye akati kwavari, Nei makandinyengera muchiti, Tiri kure nemi kwazvo, asi imi muri vagari vemuno pakati pedu? Uye zvino makatukwa, haichazoperi pakati penyu muranda, kana mutemi wemiti, kana mutakuri wemvura kwandiri uye kuna Mwari wangu. Uye vakapindura kuna Joshua, vachiti, Zvakaziviswa kwatiri zvose zvakaraira Ishe Mwari wako Mozisi muranda wake, kuti akupei nyika iyi, uye kuti aparadze isu nevose vanogara pairi pamberi penyu, uye takatya zvikuru pamusoro pemweya yedu pamberi penyu, uye takaita chinhu ichi. Uye zvino tarirai, isu tiri pasi penyu, sezvo zvinofadza kwamuri uye sezvo zvinokubatsirai,

itai kwatiri.

Uye vakaita kwavari saizvozvo, uye Joshua akavanunura muzuva iro kubva mumaoko evanakomana vaIsraeri, uye havana kuvauraya. Uye Joshua akavagadza musi iwoyo kuti vave vatemihuni nevatakuri vemvura veungano yose, uye vearitari yaMwari. Nekuda kweizvi, vanogara muGibhoni vakava vatemihuni nevatakuri vemvura vearitari yaMwari kusvikira nhasi, uye munzvimbo iyo Ishe angasarudza.

10

Sezvo mambo Adonibezeki weJerusarema akanzwa kuti Joshua akatora Ai, uye akaiparadza, nenzira yavakaitira Jeriko namambo wayo, saizvozvo vakaitira Ai namambo wayo, uye kuti vanogara muGibeoni vakatizira kuna Joshua nekuna Israeri, Uye vakatya kwazvo nokuda kwavo, nokuti aiziva kuti Gibhoni raiva guta guru, rakaita serimwe ramaguta oumambo, uye varume varo vose vaiva vakasimba. Uye Adonibezeki mambo weJerusarema akatuma nhume kuna Eramu mambo weHebhuroni, uye kuna Pidhoni mambo weJarimutu, uye kuna Jefita mambo weRakishi, uye kuna Dhabheini mambo weOdhoramu, achiti, Uyai, kwirai kwauri kwandiri, uye mundibatsire, uye ngatirwise Gibhioni, nokuti vakapandukira kuna Joshua nekuna vanakomana vaIsraeri. Uye madzimambo mashanu wavaJebhusi vakakwira, mambo weJerusarema, namambo weHebhuroni, namambo weJarimuti, namambo

weRakishi, namambo weOdhoramu, ivo nevose vanhu vavo. Vakakomba Gibheoni, uye vakarwisa iyo.

Uye vakatuma ivo vanogara muGibhoni kuna Joshua mumusasa weIsraeri kuGirigari, vachiti, Usabvisa maoko ako kubva kuvaranda vako, kwira kwatiri nekukurumidza, uye utibatsire, uye utinunure, nekuti vakaungana vari pamusoro pedu vese madzimambo evaAmori, ivo vanogara munyika yemakomo. Joshua akakwira achibva kuGirigari, iye pamwe chete nevarwi vose vaiva naye, vose vaiva nesimba.

Uye Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Usavatya, nokuti ndavaisa mumaoko ako; hapana kana mumwe wavo achasara pamberi penyu.

Uye sezvo Joshua akauya pamusoro pavo kamwe kamwe, akanga afamba usiku hwose achibva kuGirigari. Uye Ishe akavavhiringidza pamberi pevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye Ishe akavaputsa nokuputsa kukuru muGibhioni, uye vakavadzingirira nenzira yekukwira kweBheti Horoni, uye vakavagura kusvika kuAzeka uye kusvika kuMakedha. Mukutiza kwavo kubva pachiso chevanakomana vaIsraeri pamusoro pekudzika kweBheti horoni, Ishe akapotsera kwavari mabwe echimvuramabwe kubva kudenga kusvika kuAzeka. Vakawanda vaiva vakafa nekuda kwemabwe echimvuramabwe kupfuura avo vakaurayiwa nevanakomana vaIsraeri nomunondo muhondo.

Ipapo Joshua akataura kuna Ishe, pazuva rakaisa Mwari muAmore pasi peruoko rwaIsraeri, panguva yaakapwanya ivo muGibheon, uye vakapwanywa pamberi pevanakomana veIsraeri, uye Joshua akati, zuva ngaimire pamusoro peGibheon, uye mwedzi pamusoro pemupata weAijalon. Zuva rakamira pamwe chete nemwedzi mukumira, kusvikira Mwari akadzivirira vavengi vavo, uye zuva rakamira pakati pedenga, harina kuenda kumadokero kusvikira kwapera zuva rimwe. Uye hakuna kumbova nezuva rakadaro, kana kare kana pashure, zvekuti Mwari anzwe munhu, nekuti Ishe akarwa pamwe chete neIsraeri.

Madzimambo mashanu aya akatiza uye akavanda mubako raiva muMakedha. Uye zvakashumirwa kuna Joshua vachiti, Madzimambo mashanu awanikwa akavanzwa mubako riri muMakedha. Uye Joshua akati, Kungurutsai mabwe pamuromo webako, uye gadzai varume kuti vachengete pamusoro pavo. Imi asi musimira, teverai vavengi venyu, mubate vari shure kwavo, uye musavatendera kupinda mumaguta avo, nokuti Ishe Mwari wedu akavaisa mumaoko edu. Zvakaitika kuti Joshua nevanakomana vese vaIsraeri vakati vamira kuvauraya nokuvauraya kukuru kwazvo kusvikira kumagumo, vakapunyuka vakatizira kumaguta akasimbiswa.

Uye vanhu vese vakadzokera kuna Joshua kuMakedha vakachengeteka, uye hapana mumwe wevakomana vaIsraeri akaomba nerurimi rwake.

Uye Joshua akati, Vhurai bako, muburitsa madzimambo mashanu aya kubva mubako. Vakabudisa madzimambo mashanu kubva mumapako, mambo weJerusarema, namambo weHebhuroni, namambo weJerimuti, namambo weLakishi, namambo weOdhoramu. Uye sezvo vakabudisa ivo kuna Joshua, Joshua akadana pamwe chete vaIsraeri vese, nevatungamiri vehondo vaienda naye, achiti kwavari, Endai pamberi muise tsoka dzenyu pamusoro pemitsipa yavo. Vakaswedera vakaisa tsoka dzavo pamusoro pemitsipa yavo. Uye Joshua akati kwavari, Musavatya, uye musavhunduswa, ivai nesimba uye mutsunge, nekuti saizvozvo Ishe achaita kuvavengi venyu vese vamunorwa navo. Uye Joshua akavauraya, uye akavarembedza pamusoro pematanda mashanu, uye vaiva vachirembedzwa pamusoro pematanda kusvikira manheru. Uye zvakaitika pakuvira kwezuva, Joshua akaraira, uye vakavabvisa pamatanda, uye vakavakanda mubako, maiva vakatizira ikoko, uye vakakungurutsa mabwe pamusoro pebako kusvikira nhasi.

Uye Makeda vakatora musi iwoyo, uye vakaiuraya nomunondo, uye vakaparadza zvachose zvinhu zvese zvinofema zvakanga zviri mairi, uye hapana akasiyiwa mairi akaponeswa kana kutiza, uye vakaita kuna mambo weMakeda sezvavakaita kuna mambo weJeriko.

Uye Joshua akaenda pamwe chete nevaIsraeri vese kubva kuMakkedah kuenda kuLebna, uye akakomba Lebna. Uye Ishe akaipa mumaoko eIsraeri, uye vakatora iyo nemambo wayo, uye vakaiuraya nebakatwa, nezvinhu zvese zvinofema mairi, uye

hapana akasiyiwa mairi akaponeswa kana kupunyuka, uye vakaita kuna mambo wayo sezvavakaita kuna mambo weJeriko.

Uye Joshua akaenda pamwe chete neIsraeri yese kubva kuLebna kuenda kuRakishi, uye vakakomba guta iro, uye vakarirwisa. Uye Ishe akaisa Rakishi mumaoko eIsraeri. Vakatora iyo pazuva rechipiri, vakauraya vanhu vayo nomunondo, uye vakaiparadza chose, sezvakaita Ribhina. Ipapo Eramu mambo weGezeri akakwira kuzobatsira Rakishi, uye Joshua akamurova nomunondo, pamwe chete nevanhu vake, kusvikira pakasasara nomunhu wakaponeswa kana wakatiza.

Joshua akaenda pamwe chete neIsraeri yose kubva kuRakishi kuenda kuOdhoramu, uye vakakomba guta iro uye vakarikunda. Ishe akaipa muruoko rwaIsraeri, uye vakaritora musi iwoyo, uye vakariuraya nomunondo, uye vakauraya zvinhu zvose zvinofema mukuriparadza, sezvakaita kuRakishi.

Uye Joshua akaenda nevose veIsrael pamwe chete naye kuenda kuHebron, uye vakakomba iyo. Uye vakarova iyo nomunondo, uye zvose zvinofema zvakanga zviri mairi, hakuna chaiva chasara. Nenzira yavakaitira Odhorama, vakaparadza iyo, uye zvose zvakanga zviri mairi.

Uye Joshua akadzoka nevose veIsrael kuenda kuDebir, uye vakaigara vakaipoteredza, Vakatora iyo, namambo wayo, nemisha yayo, uye vakarova iyo nomunondo, uye vakaparadza chose iyo, nezvose zvinofema mairi, uye havana kusiya munhu

akaponeswa mairi, nenzira yavakaitira Hebhuroni namambo wayo, saizvozvo vakaita kuDebhiri namambo wayo.

Uye Joshua akarova nyika yese yemakomo, neNegevhi, nebani, neAsedhothi, nemadzimambo ayo, havana kusiya munhu akapona, uye zvinhu zvese zvinofema upenyu akaparadza, senzira yakaraira nayo Ishe Mwari waIsraeri. kubva Kadeshi Bharinea kusvika kuGaza, neGosheni yose kusvika kuGibhoni. Uye madzimambo avo ese, nenyika yavo, Joshua akavarova kamwe chete, nokuti Ishe Mwari waIsraeri akarwira Israeri.

11

Sezvo asi akanzwa Jabesi mambo weHazori, akatumira kuna Jobabi mambo weMarono, uye kuna mambo weSymooni, uye kuna mambo weAzifi, uye kuna madzimambo avo maererano neSidhoni huru, mumakomo uye muArabha pamberi peKeneroti, uye mumapani, uye muFenaedori, Uye kuenda kune vaKenani vemumahombekombe kubva kumabvazuva, uye kuenda kune vaAmori vemumahombekombe, uye vaHiti, uye vaPerezi, uye vaJebhusi vari mugomo, uye vaHivhi, uye vari pasi peHemoni kuenda kunyika yeMassyma. Uye vakabuda ivo nemadzimambo avo pamwe chete navo, sejecha regungwa pakuwanda, nemabhiza nengoro dzakawanda kwazvo. Uye madzimambo ese ava vakauya pamwe chete uye vakasvika panzvimbo imwe chete, uye vakadzika musasa pamvura yeMaron kuti varwise Israeri.

Ishe akati kuna Joshua, Usatya chiso chavo, nokuti mangwana panguva ino ndichavapa vakakunda pamberi peIsraeri. Mabhiza avo uchavagura tsandanyama, uye ngoro dzavo uchadzipisa nomoto. Uye Joshua akauya nevanhu vese varwi pamusoro pavo pamvura yeMaron pakarepo, uye vakavawira pamusoro pavo munyika yezvikomo. Ishe akavaisa pasi peIsraeri, uye vachivarova vakavatevera kusvikira kuSidhoni guru, uye kusvikira kuMaseron, uye kusvikira kumapani eMassoki kumabvazuva, uye vakavauraya kusvikira pasina kusara munhu wavo akapona. Uye Joshua akavaitira sezvaakanga arairwa naIshe, akagura tsandanyama dzemabhiza avo, uye ngoro dzavo akadziapisa nomoto.

Uye Joshua akadzoka munguva iyoyo, uye akatora Hazor, namambo wayo, uye Hazor yaiva kare ichitonga umambo hwese uhwu. Uye vakauraya zvinhu zvese zvinofema mairi nomunondo, uye vakaparadza vese, uye hapana chakasiyiwa mairi chinofema, uye Hazori vakaipisa nomoto. Uye maguta ose eumambo, nemadzimambo avo, Joshua akaatora, uye akavauraya nemunondo, uye vakavaparadza chose, sezvakarayirwa naMozisi muranda waShe. Asi maguta ese akanga akasimbiswa, Israeri haana kuapisa, kunze kweHazori yoga chete rakapisiswa naIsraeri. Uye zvakapambwa zvayo zvese, vanakomana vaIsraeri vakazvipambira pachavo. Asi ivo vese vakaparadza nomunondo, kusvikira vakaparadza ivo. Havana kusiya chinhu chifema pakati pavo. Nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe kuna Mozisi muranda wake, Mozisi saizvozvowo akaraira Joshua, uye saizvozvo akaita Joshua. Haana kutyora

chinhu kubva kune zvose zvaakaraira Mozisi kwaari.

Uye Joshua akatora nyika yese yamakomo, nenyika yese yeNegevhi, nenyika yese yeGosheni, nebani, nenyika yakananga kumadokero, negomo reIsraeri, nematunhu akaderera. Zve zviri kugomo kubva kugomo Chelcha, uye icho chinokwira kuenda kuSeir, uye kusvika kuBalagad, uye mabani eRebhanoni pasi pegomo reHermon, uye madzimambo avo vese akavatora, uye akavaparadza, uye akavauraya. Uye Joshua akarwa nehondo nemazuva akawanda nemadzimambo aya.

Uye hakuna guta ravasina kutora Israeri, zvese vakazvitora muhondo. Nokuti kuburikidza naIshe zvakaitika kusimbisa moyo yavo kuti vasangane muhondo neIsraeri, kuti vaparadzwe, kuti tsitsi dzirege kupiwa kwavari, asi kuti vaparadzwe, nenzira yakataurwa naIshe kuna Mozisi.

Uye Joshua akauya panguva iyoyo, akaparadza vaAnakimu kubva munyika yamakomo, kubva muHebhron, kubva muDabir, kubva muAnaboth, uye kubva muJudha yose pamwe chete nemaguta avo, uye Joshua akavaparadza. Hakuna akasiyiwa wevaAnakim pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri, asi kunze kwemuri Gaza, nemuri Gati, nemuri Ashidodhi akasiyiwa.

Uye Joshua akatora nyika yese, sezvo Ishe akaraira Moses, uye Joshua akavapa ivo senhaka kuna Israel mukugovaniswa maererano nemarudzi avo, uye nyika yakazorora kubva kuhondo.

12

Uye ava ndiwo madzimambo enyika, avo vakaurayiwa nevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakagara nhaka yenyika yavo mhiri kwaJoridani, kumabvazuva kwezuva, kubva mumupata weArinoni kusvikira kugomo reHerimoni, nenyika yose yeArabha kumabvazuva. Sihon mambo wevaaAmori, uyo aigara muHeshbon, achitonga kubva kuArnon, iri mumupata parutivi rwomupata, nehafu yeGireadhi kusvika kuJabhoki, muganhu wevanakomana veAmoni. Uye Arabha kusvika kugungwa reChinereti kumabvazuva, uye kusvika kugungwa reArabha, gungwa remunyu, kubva kumabvazuva nenzira yakananga kuBheti Jeshimoti, kubva kuTemani iri pasi peAsedoti Pisiga. Uye Og mambo weBashan akasara kubva kune vechikomba, iye aigara muAshtaroth nemuEdrei. Mutongi kubva kugomo Hermon uye kubva kuSecchai, neBashan yose kusvikira kumiganhu yeGergesi, neMachi, nehafu yeGilead kusvikira kumiganhu dzaSihon mambo weHeshbon. Mozisi muranda waIshe nevanakomana vaIsraeri vakavarova, uye Mozisi akavapa nhaka kuRubheni, naGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase.

Uye ava ndiwo madzimambo evaAmori, avo akaurayiwa naJoshua nevanakomana vaIsraeri mhiri kweJorodhani kubva kugungwa reBaaragadhi mubani reRebhanoni, uye kusvikira kugomo reChericha vachikwira kuenda kuSeiri, uye Joshua akaipa kumarudzi aIsraeri kuti agare nhaka zvinoenderana

nemujenya wavo. Mugomo, uye mubani, uye muArabha, uye muAsedhothi, uye murenje, uye Negebhi, muHiti, uye muAmori, uye muKenani, uye muPerizi, uye muHivhi, uye muJebhusi.

Mambo weJericho, uye mambo weAi, iri pedyo neBethel Mambo weJerusarema, mambo weHebhuroni, mambo weHierimouth, mambo weLachish, Mambo weAilam, mambo weGezer, Mambo weDebir, mambo weGader, Mambo Hermath, Mambo Ader, mambo weLibna, mambo weOdollam, Mambo akaenda, mambo Taphout, mambo Opher, mambo Ophek weArok, Mambo Asom, Mambo Symoon, mambo Mambroth, mambo Aziph, Mambo Kadesh, mambo Zahhak, mambo Maredoth, mambo Iekom weCarmel, mambo weOdollam wePhenneador, mambo weGei weGalilaya, Mambo weTirzah, vese ava madzimambo makumi maviri nemapfumbamwe.

13

Joshua akanga ava mukuru, akwegura, uye Ishe akati kwaari, Iwe wakwegura, uye nyika yakawanda ichiri kusara kuti ive nhaka. Uye iyi ndiyo nyika yakasiyiwa, miganhu yevaPhilistine, muGeshurite, nomuCanaanite. Kubva munzvimbo isina vanhu iri pakatarisana neIjipiti kusvika kumiganhu yeEkironi kuruboshwe rwevaChanani, inoverengwa kumaushe mashanu evaFiristia: muGaza, nemuAshidhodhi, nemuAshikeroni, nemuGiti, nemuEkironi, nemuEuaio, kubva kuTeman nenyika yese yeKenani pamberi peGaza, uye vaSidhoni kusvikira

kuAfeki, kusvikira kumiganhu yavaAmori, uye nyika yese yeGaliath yevaFiristia, uye Frankincense yese kubva kumabvazuva ezuva kubva kuGirigari pasi pegomo reHerimoni kusvikira kumukova weHamati, Vose vanogara munyika yezvikomo kubva kuLebanon kusvika kuMasereti Memphomaim. VaSidhoni vose, ini ndichavaparadza pamberi peIsraeri, asi ugoverane iyo nemugove kunaIsraeri, nenzira yandakakuraira nayo.

Uye zvino ganhura nyika iyi senhaka kumarudzi mapfumbamwe, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaManase. Kubva kuJordan kusvika kugungwa guru maererano nekuvira kwezuva uchapa iyo, gungwa guru richaisa muganhu. Kumarudzi maviri, uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaMenase, kuna Rubheni, uye kuna Gadhi, Mozisi akapa mhiri kweJodhani, kumabvazuva kwezuva; Mozisi muranda waShe akapa kwaari. kubva kuAroer, iri pamusoro pemuromo werukova rweArnon, neguta riri pakati pemupata, neMisor yose kubva kuMedeba, Maguta ose aSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo akatonga muHeshibhoni kusvikira kumiganhu yevanakomana vaAmoni, Uye Galaaditis, nemiganhu yeGesiri, neMachati, gomo rese reHermon, neBasanitis yese kusvikira kuAcha, Umambo hwose hwaOg muBhashani, uyo akatonga muAshitaroti nemuEdrei, uyu akanga asara kubva kumajayanti, uye Mozisi akamurova, uye akamuparadza. Uye havana kuparadza vanakomana vaIsraeri vaGesiri, navaMachati, navaKenani, uye mambo weGesiri naMachati vakagara pakati pevanakomana vaIsraeri kusvikira zuva ranhasi.

Kunze kwerudzi rwaLevi, hakuna kupiwa nhaka. Ishe Mwari waIsraeri, ndiye nhaka yavo, sezvaakataura kwavari Ishe. Uye uyu ndiwo mugove wakagovera Mosesi kuvanakomana vaIsraeri muAraboth Moab, mhiri kweJordani, pedyo neJeriko.

Uye Mozisi akaapa rudzi rwaRubheni maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye miganhu yavo yakabva kuAroer, iri pakatarisana nemupata weArnon, neguta riri mumupata weArnon, neMisor yose, kusvikira Heshbon, nemaguta ese aiva muMisor, neDaibon, neBamoth Baal, neimba yeMeelboth, uye Bashan, uye Bamoth, uye Mephaath, uye Kiriathaim, uye Sebama, uye Serada, uye Zion mugomo reEnab, uye Beth peor, uye Asedoth Phasga, uye Baiththaseinoth. Uye maguta ose eMisori,neumambo hwose hwaSihoni mambo wevaAmori, uyo Mozisi akarova iye nevatungamiri veMidhiani, naEvhi, naRobhoki, naShuri, naHuri, naRobhe mutongi, vakaurayiwa veZioni, nevanogara muZioni.

Uye Bharamu mwanakomana waBheori, muprofita, vakamuuraya pakutsauka.

Zvakaitika kuti miganhu yaRubheni, Jodhani muganhu, iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaRubheni maererano nemadzinza avo, maguta avo nemafamu avo.

Mosesi akapa vanakomana vaGadhi maererano nedzimba dzavo. Miganhu yavo yaiva Jazeri, maguta ese eGireadhi, nehafu yenyika yevanakomana vaAmoni kusvikira kuArabha, iri

pamberi peAradhi. Uye kubva kuHeshbon kusvika kuAraboth maererano neMizpah, uye Botanim, uye Maan kusvika kumiganhu yeDaibon, Uye Enadom uye Othargai uye Bainthanabra uye Sokchotha uye Saphan, uye umambo hwakasara hwaSihon mambo weHeshbon, uye Jordan ichaisa muganhu kusvika kuchikamu chegungwa reChinnereth mhiri kweJordan kumabvazuva. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaGadhi maererano nemhuri dzavo uye maererano nemaguta avo, maererano nemhuri dzavo mutsipa vachadzoka pamberi pevavengi vavo, nekuti zvakaitika maererano nemhuri dzavo maguta avo, uye mafama avo.

Uye Mozisi akapa hafu yorudzi rwaManase maererano nemhuri dzavo. Uye miganhu yavo yakanga ichibva kuMaan, uye umambo hwese hweBashani, uye umambo hwese hwaOgi mambo weBashani, uye misha yese yaJairi, iri muBashani, maguta makumi matanhatu. Uye hafu yeGiread, uye muAshtaroth, uye muEdrei, maguta eumambo hwaOg muBashan, kuvanakomana vaMachir vanakomana vaManasseh, uye kuhafu yevanakomana vaMachir vanakomana vaManasseh, maererano nemhuri dzavo. Ava ndivo vakagoverwa nhaka naMozisi mhiri kweJodhani muAraboti yeMoabhu, mhiri kweJodhani kumabvazuva kweJeriko.

14

Uye ava ndivo vakagoverana nhaka yevanakomana vaIsraeri

munyika yeKenani, avo vakagoverana nhaka kwavari Ereazari mupristi, naJoshua mwanakomana waNaue, nevatungamiri vemhuri dzemarudzi evanakomana vaIsraeri. Maererano nemigove vakagara nhaka, nenzira yakaraira Ishe muruoko rwaJoshua kumarudzi mapfumbamwe, uye kuhafu yerudzi. kubva kumhiri kweJordan. Uye kuvaRevhi haana kupa nhaka pakati pavo, Nokuti vanakomana vaJosefa vaiva marudzi maviri, Manase naEfuremu, uye vaRevhi havana kupiwa mugove munyika, asi maguta chete okugara, nemafuro avo ezvipfuwo zvavo. Nenzira yakaraira nayo Ishe kuna Mosesi, saizvozvo vakaita vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakakamura nyika.

Vanakomana vaJudha vakauya kuna Joshua muGirigari, uye Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune muKenazi akati kwaari, Iwe unoziva shoko rakataurwa naIshe kuna Mosesi munhu waMwari pamusoro pangu nepamusoro pako muKadheshi Bharinea. Ndakanga ndine makore makumi mana pandakatumwa naMozisi muranda waMwari kubva kuKadheshi Bharinea kundonosora nyika, uye ndakamupindura shoko zvichienderana nepfungwa yake. Hama dzangu dzakakwira neni dzakachinja mwoyo wevanhu, asi ini ndakazvipira zvizere kutevera Ishe Mwari wangu. Uye Mozisi akapika musi iwoyo achiti, Nyika yawakatsikirira ichava yako senhaka, iwe nevana vako nokusingaperi, nokuti wakatsungirira kutevera Ishe Mwari wedu. Uye zvino Ishe akandichengeta sezvaakareva, makore makumi mana nemashanu kubva paakareva Ishe shoko iri kuna Mozisi, uye Israeri akafamba murenje, uye zvino tarira ini nhasi

ndine makore makumi masere nemashanu, Ndichiri nesimba nhasi, sezvandakanga ndiri paakanditumawo Mozisi, saizvozvo ndine simba zvino kubuda nokupinda muhondo. Uye zvino ndinokumbira kwauri gomo iri, sezvakarehwa naIshe pazuva iro, nekuti iwe wakanzwa shoko iri pazuva iro. Zvino asi vaAnakimu variko, maguta akasimbiswa uye makuru. Kana saka Ishe anewo neni, ndichaparadza ivo, sezvaakataura kwandiri Ishe.

Uye Joshua akaropafadza iye, uye akapa Hebron kuna Caleb mwanakomana waJephunneh mwanakomana waKenaz senhaka. Nekuda izvi Hebhron yakava yaKarebhu mwanakomana waJefune muKenizi senhaka kusvikira zuva rino, nekuti iye akatevera murairo waIshe Mwari waIsraeri. Asi zita reHebron raiva pamberi guta Argob, guta guru revaAnakim iri, uye nyika yakarega hondo.

15

Uye miganhu yorudzi rwaJudha yakapiwa maererano nemhuri dzavo, kubva kumiganhu yeIdumea, kubva kurenje reSin kusvikira kuKadheshi, kwakananga nechamhembe.

Uye miganhu yavo yakanga ichibva kuMaodzanyemba kusvika kuchikamu chegungwa remunyu, kubva kumukwidza waienda kuMaodzanyemba. Uye inopfuura pamberi pemukwidza weAkrabin, inotenderera Zina, inokwira kubva

kuMaodzanyemba kusvika paKadeshi Bharnea, inobuda paHezironi, inokwira kusvika muAdhari, uye inobuda nenzira yekumadokero kweKadeshi. Uye inobuda pamusoro peSelmona, uye inopfuura kusvikira kumupata weEgypt, uye kubuda kwemiganhu ichava pamusoro pegungwa, iyi ndiyo miganhu yavo kubva kuSouth.

Uye miganhu kubva kumabvazuva, gungwa rose remunyu kusvikira kuJodhani. Uye miganhu yavo kubva kuchamhembe, uye kubva kumukwidza wegungwa uye kubva kuchikamu chaJodhani. Inokwira miganhu pamusoro peBhethagiraamu, uye inopfuura ichibva kuMaodzanyemba pamusoro peBhetarabha, uye inokwira miganhu pamusoro pedombo raBhoani mwanakomana waRubheni. Uye miganhu inokwira pamusoro pechikamu chechina chemupata weAkori, uye inoburuka kuGirigari, iri pakatarisana nekukwira kweAdumimi, iri kumaodzanyemba kwemupata, uye inopfuura nemvura yechitubu chezuva, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava chitubu cheRogeri. Uye muganhu unokwira kusvika mumupata weHinnomu, pamusoro pemusana wemuJebhusi kubva kuMaodzanyemba, uyu ndiwo Jerusarema, uye muganhu unopfuura pamusoro pemusoro wegomo, riri pakatarisana nemupata weHinnomu kwakananga kumadokero, riri muchikamu chenyika yeRafaimi kuchamhembe. Uye muganhu unopfuura kubva pamusoro pegomo kusvika pachitubu chemvura cheNafuto, uye unopfuura mugomo reEfuroni, uye uchatungamirira muganhu kuBhaari, uyu ndiwo guta reJarimi. Uye muganhu uchapotera kubva kuBhaari kusvika kugungwa,

uye uchapfuura kupinda mugomo reAsari pamusoro pemusana weguta reJarini kubva kuMaodzanyemba, uyu ndiyo Chasironi, uye uchaburuka kusvika kuguta rezuva, uye uchapfuura kuenda kuMaodzanyemba. Uye muganhu unopfuura nemusana weEkron kuchamhembe, uye miganhu ichabudira kuSukoti, uye miganhu ichapfuura neSouth, uye ichabudira paLibhina, uye kubuda kwemuganhu kuchava kugungwa. Uye miganhu yavo kubva kugungwa, gungwa guru richaisa muganhu. Iyi ndiyo miganhu yevanakomana vaJudha kumativi ese maererano nemhuri dzavo.

Uye kuna Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune, akapa mugove pakati pevanakomana vaJudha nekuda kwemurairo waMwari, uye Joshua akamupa guta reAribhoki, guta guru raEnaki; iri ndicho Hebhuroni. Uye Karebhu mwanakomana waJefune akaparadza ikoko vanakomana vatatu vaEnaki, Sheshai, Tarmai naAhimani. Uye Karebhu akakwira kubva ipapo akananga kuvagari vemuDhebhiri, uye zita reDhebhiri kare raiva Guta reMavara.

Uye Karebhu akati, Ani naani achatora uye akundisa guta reMavara uye aritora, ndichamupa Akisa mwanasikana wangu kuti ave mukadzi wake. Uye Othniel mwanakomana waKenaz, munununa waCaleb, akatora iye, uye akamupa Achsah mwanasikana wake kuti ave mukadzi wake. Uye zvakaitika pakuenda kwake kunze, uye akadzidzisa kwaari achiti, Ndichabvunza baba vangu munda, uye akadanidzira achibva kumbongoro, uye Karebhu akati kwaari, Chii chiri kwauri? Uye

akati kwaari, Ndipei kuropafadzwa, nokuti mandipa nyika yeNegebhi, ndipeiwo Bhothanisi. Akamupa Gonathira yokumusoro neGonathira yezasi.

Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi yevanakomana vaJudha. Maguta avo akava maguta kuna rudzi rwavanakomana vaJudha pamiganhu yeEdomu murenje, neBaseeleel, neAra, neHazor. uye Ikam, uye Regma, uye Arouel. uye Kadheshi, uye Asorionaini, uye Mainami, uye Balmaana, nemisha yavo Uye maguta eAsheron, iyi ndiyo Hazor, uye Seni, uye Salma, uye Moradha, uye Seri, uye Baarati, uye Cholasheola, uye Beersheba, uye misha yavo, uye mapurazi avo, Bala, uye Bakok, uye Asom, uye Elboudad, uye Bethel, uye Horma, uye Ziklag, uye Macharim, uye Sethennak uye Labos, uye Sale, uye Eromoth, maguta makumi maviri nemapfumbamwe, nemisha yavo.

Mumubani Ashtaol, neZorah, neEshtaol. Uye Akasoŋa, uye Akatambanudza, uye Iluthoth, uye Mubatsiri wekubereka. uye Jermouth, uye Odollam, uye Membra, uye Saocho, uye Iazeka, Uye Sakarim, uye Gadera, nemapurazi ayo, maguta gumi nemana, nemisha yavo. Seneh, naAdasan, naMagadalgad, uye Dharadhi, uye Mizipa, uye Iakareri, neBhasedhothi, neIdheadhalea, ne Chabra, naMaches, naMaachos, uye Gedhori, uye Bhagadhieri, uye Nomani, uye Makhedhani, maguta gumi nematanhatu, nemisha yavo, Lebna, naIthak, naEnoki, Uye Iana, uye Nasibhi, neKeilam, neAkiezi, neKezib, neBathesar, neAilom, maguta gumi, nemisha yavo. Ekron, nemisha yayo, nemafamu avo, Kubva kuEkron kusvika kuGemna, nezvose zviri pedyo

neAsedoth, nemisha yavo, Asiedoth, nemisha yaro, nemafemu aro, Gaza, nemisha yaro, nemafemu aro kusvikira kurukova rweIjipiti, uye gungwa guru ndiwo muganhu.

Uye munyika yezvikomo kwaiva neShamir, naJether, naSocoh. uye Kuyerera, uye guta reMavara, iri ndiyo Debhiri, uye Anon, uye Es, uye Man, uye Aisam, uye Goshen, uye Halu, uye Hanna, uye Gilom, maguta gumi nerimwe, nemisha yavo Airem, naRemna, naSoma, neJemain, neBaethachu, nePhakoua, uye Euma, neguta reArbok, iri ndiro Hebron, neSorath, maguta mapfumbamwe, nemafamu awo. Maon, uye Carmel, uye Ziph, uye Juttah, uye Jariel, uye Arikam, uye Zakanaim, uye Gibeah, uye Timnah, maguta mapfumbamwe, nemisha yawo, Ailoua, neBeth zur, naGeddon, Uye Magaroti, uye Betanami, uye Thekoumi, maguta matanhatu, nemisha yawo, Kiriath baal, iri ndiro guta reJarim, neSotheba, maguta maviri, nemafamu awo, uye Baddargeis, uye Tharabaam, uye Ainon, Uye Aiochioza, uye Naflazon, uye maguta eSadon, uye Arcades, maguta manomwe, uye misha yavo.

VaJebhusi vakagara muJerusarema, uye vanakomana vaJudha havana kukwanisa kuvaparadza, uye vaJebhusi vakagara muJerusarema kusvikira nhasi.

16

Uye miganhu yevanakomana vaJosefa yakabva kuJorodhani

weJeriko kumabvazuva, uye ichakwira ichibva kuJeriko ichienda kumakomo, kurenje, kusvika kuBheteri Ruza. Uye ichabuda muBheteri, uye ichapfuura pamiganhu yeAhatarthi. Uye ichapfuura napagungwa kumiganhu yeAttalim kusvikira kumiganhu yeBheti Horoni yezasi, uye kubuda kwavo kuchava pagungwa. Vana vaJosefa, Ephraim naMenase, vakagamuchira nhaka.

Miganhu yevanakomana vaEfuraimu maererano nedzimba dzavo yakava, uye miganhu yenhaka yavo yakava kubva kumabvazuva Ataroti, uye Eroki kusvika kuBhetihoroni yekumusoro, uye Gazara. Uye miganhu ichauya pamusoro pegungwa kuenda kuIcasmon kubva kuNorth Warm, ichatendera kuenda kumabvazuva kuenda kuThenasa neSelles, uye ichapfuura kubva kumabvazuva kuenda kuIanoka. Uye kuenda muMacho neAtaroth nemisha yavo, uye achauya pamusoro peJeriko achibuda paJoridani. Uye kubva kuGuva, miganhu ichaenda kugungwa kusvika kuChekana, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kugungwa. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi rwaEfuraimu maererano nemhuri dzavo.

Uye maguta akatsaurwa kuvanakomana vaEfuremu pakati penhaka yevanakomana vaManase, ose maguta nemisha yawo. Uye Efuraimu haana kuparadza muKenani aigara muGezeri, uye muKenani akagara mukati meEfuraimu kusvikira nhasi, kusvikira Farao mambo weIjipiti akakwira, akatora guta iro, akaripisa nomoto. VaKenani, navaPerezi, nevagari veGezeri vakaurayiwa, uye Farao akapa guta iro semuroora

kumwanasikana wake.

17

Uye zvakaitika miganhu yerudzi yevanakomana vaManase, nekuti uyu aiva dangwe kuna Josefa, kuna Makiri dangwe waManase baba vaGireadhi, nekuti aiva murume murwi, muGireadhi nomuBashani. Uye zvakaitika kuvanakomana vaManase vakasara maererano nemhuri dzavo, kuvanakomana vaIezi, uye kuvanakomana vaKerezi, uye kuvanakomana vaIezieri, uye kuvanakomana vaSikemu, uye kuvanakomana vaSumarimu, uye kuvanakomana vaOferi; ava vaiva varume maererano nemhuri dzavo.

Uye kuna Saripadi mwanakomana waOferi kwakanga kusina kwaari vanakomana asi vanasikana, uye aya ndiwo mazita evanasikana vaSaripadi: Maara, uye Noa, uye Hogira, uye Mirika, uye Tiriza. Uye vakamira pamberi kwaEreazari mupristi, uye pamberi kwaJoshua, uye pamberi pevabati, vachiti, Mwari akaraira kuburikidza neruoko rwaMoses kupa kwatiri nhaka pakati pehama dzedu, uye yakapiwa kwavari kuburikidza nemurairo waIshe mugove pakati pehama dzababa vavo. Uye tambo yavo yakadonha kubva kuAnassa, nebani reLabeki kubva munyika yeGireadhi, iri mhiri kwaJorodhani, Nokuti vakunda vevanakomana vaManase vakagara nhaka mugove pakati pehama dzavo, asi nyika yeGireadhi yakava yevanakomana vaManase vakasara.

Uye miganhu yevanakomana vaManaseh yakava Dherahanati, iri pamberi pevanakomana vaAnati, uye inoenda kumiganhu kuJamini neJasibi kuchitubu cheTafitoti. Kuna Manase kuchava, uye Tafeti pamusoro pemigumo yaManase, kuvanakomana vaEfuremu. Uye miganhu ichaburuka kumupata weCharan kurutivi rwezasi maererano nemupata weJariel, muti weterebhinti waEfuraimu uri pakati peguta reMenase, uye miganhu yeMenase iri kumusoro kumukova, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kugungwa. Kubva kuMaodzanyemba kuna Efuraimu, uye kuMaodzanyemba kuna Manase, uye gungwa richava muganhu wavo, uye vachasangana neAsheri kuMaodzanyemba, uye naIsakari kumabvazuva. Uye Manase achava nezvikamu muna Isakari uye muna Asheri, Baitani nemisha yavo, nevagari veDhori nemisha yayo, nevagari veMegidho nemisha yayo, nechechitatu cheMafeta nemisha yayo.

Uye vana vaMenase havana kukwanisa kuparadza maguta aya, uye muKenani akatanga kugara munyika iyi. Uye zvakaitika kuti vanakomana vaIsraeri pavakava nesimba, vakaita vaKenani varanda, asi havana kuvaparadza chose.

Vanakomana vaJosefa vakapindura kuna Joshua vachiti, Nei wakatigovera nhaka imwe chete nechiyero chimwe? Ini ndiri vanhu vakawanda, uye Mwari akandiropafadza. Joshua akati kwavari, Kana muri vanhu vakawanda, endai kumusango mugozvicherera nzvimbo kana gomo reEfuremu richikumanikidzai. Uye vakati, Gomo reEfuremu haritifarisi, uye muKenani anogara mariri muBheti Sheani nemumisha yaro,

nomumupata weJezireeri, ane mabhiza akasarudzwa nesimbi. Uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaJoseph, Kana uri vanhu vakawanda uye une simba guru, haugovi nomugove mumwe chete, Sango richava rako, nokuti isango, uye ucharinatsa, uye richava rako, uye pauchaparadza muKenani, nokuti ane mabhiza akasarudzwa, iwe unomukunda.

18

Uye ungano yose yevanakomana vaIsraeri yakaungana muShiro, uye vakadziika tende reuchapupu ipapo, uye nyika yakakundwa navo.

Uye vakasara vanakomana vaIsraeri vasina kugamuchira nhaka, marudzi manomwe. Uye Joshua akati kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, Muchasvika rini muchiziya kugara nhaka nyika yakapiwa naIshe Mwari wedu? Ipai kubva kwenyu varume vatatu kubva kurudzi, uye vakasimuka ngavapfuure nenyika, uye ngavanyore iyo pamberi pangu, sezvo zvichazodikanwa kuganhura iyo. Uye vakapfuura kwaari. Uye akavagovanisa zvikamu zvinomwe, Judha achamira pamuganhu wavo kurutivi rwezasi, uye vanakomana vaJoseph vachamira pamuganhu wavo kurutivi rwekumusoro. Imi asi kamu-gavanyai nyika kuita zvikamu zvinomwe, uye uyai nazvo pano kwandiri, uye ini ndichakubudisirai mugove pamberi paIshe Mwari wedu. Kwete nokuti hakuna mugove kuvanakomana vaRevhi pakati penyu, upirisiti hwaShe ndihwo mugove wavo, uye Gadhi naRubheni

nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase vakatora nhaka yavo mhiri kweJorodhani kumabvazuva, yakapiwa kwavari naMozisi muranda waShe.

Varume vakasimuka vakaenda, uye Joshua akaraira varume vaya vaienda kunoongorora nyika, achiti, Endai munoongorora nyika, mugodzoka kwandiri, uye pano ndichakupai mugove pamberi paIshe muShiro. Vakaenda, vakafamba munyika, vakaiiona, vakanyora pamusoro payo maererano nemaguta, vakaiganhura muzvikamu zvinomwe mubhuku, uye vakauya naro kuna Joshua. Uye Joshua akavakandira mugove muShiloh pamberi paIshe.

Mujenya werudzi rwaBhenjamini wakabuda wekutanga maererano nemhuri dzavo, uye miganhu yemujenya wavo yakabuda iri pakati pevanakomana vaJudha nepakati pevanakomana vaJosefa.

Uye miganhu yavo yakabva kuMaodzanyemba, kubva kuJodhani; miganhu ichakwira necheseri kweJeriko kubva kuMaodzanyemba, uye ichakwira kumakomo kuenda kugungwa, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava Mabhadaritisi Bhetoni. Muganhu uchadarika kubva ikoko kuRuza uchipfuura nepamusana peRuza kubva kuchamhembe kwayo, iyi ndiyo Bheteri, uye muganhu uchaburuka kuMaatarobi Oreki kunyika yezvikomo iri kuchamhembe kweBhetihoroni yezasi.

Uye ichapfuura nemiganhu uye ichapfuura pamusoro

pechikamu chinotarisa kugungwa kubva kuMaodzanyemba, kubva kugomo pakatarisana neBheti Horoni kuMaodzanyemba, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava kuKiriyati Bhaari, iyi ndiyo Kiriati Jearimi, guta revanakomana vaJudha, ichi ndicho chikamu chinoenda kugungwa.

Uye chikamu chinoenda kuChamhembe kubva kuKariath Baal, ichapfuura nemiganhu kuenda muGasin, pamusoro pechitubu chemvura Naphto. Uye miganhu ichaburukira kuchikamu, izvi ndizvo zvakanangana nechiso chemupata weSonnam, uri muchikamu cheEmek Rephaim nechokumusoro, uye ichaburukira Gaienna kumusana weJebousai nechezasi, ichaburukira kuchitubu cheRogel. Uye ichapfuura pamusoro pechitubu cheBeti Shemeshi, uye ichapfuura pamusoro peGaririoti, iyo iri yakatarisana nekukwira kweEtamu, uye ichadzika pamusoro pedombo reBhaioni revanakomana vaRubheni. Uye ichapfuura neshure kweBetarabha kubva kuchamhembe, uye ichaburukira kumiganhu iri shure kwegungwa kubva kuchamhembe. Uye kubuda kwemuganhu kuchava pamusoro pemupata wegungwa remunyoro kuchamhembe kusvika kuchikamu cheJodhani kubva kumaodzanyemba, iyi ndiyo miganhu kubva kumaodzanyemba.

Uye rwizi rweJodhani ruchaisa muganhu kubva kumabvazuva, iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaBhenjamini, nemiganhu yayo yakatenderedza maererano nemhuri dzavo.

Uye maguta evanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri

dzavo aiva Jeriko, neBhetegeai, naAmekasisi, uye Baithabara, uye Sarai, uye Besana uye Aien, uye Phara, uye Ephrathah, uye Karafahi, uye Kefira, uye Moni, uye Gibheya, maguta gumi nemaviri, nemisha yavo, Gibeon, uye Ramah, uye Beeroth, uye Mass, uye Miron, uye Amok, uye Phira, uye Kaphan, uye Nakan, uye Zelekan, uye Thareela. Uye Jebhusi, iyi ndiyo Jerusarema, uye Gabaoti, Jarimi, maguta gumi nematatu, nemisha yawo. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yevanakomana vaBhenjamini maererano nemhuri dzavo.

19

Uye mugove wechipiri wakabuda wevanakomana vaSimioni, uye nhaka yavo yakava pakati pemigove yevanakomana vaJudha. Uye mugove wavo wakava Bhereshebha, neSamaa, neKaradamu, neArsola, neBola, naJason, uye Erthoula, uye Zvirongwa, uye Horima, uye Sicelac, uye Baithmachereb, uye Sarsusin, neBatharoth, neminda yavo, maguta gumi nematatu, nemisha yavo. Quiet, uye Warm, uye Jether, uye Asan, maguta mana nemisha yawo, Kutenderera kwemisha yavo kusvikira kuBalek vachienda kuBameth maererano neZasi, iyi inhaka yerudzi yevanakomana vaSimeon maererano nemhuri dzavo. Kubva pamugove waJudha nhaka yerudzi rwevanakomana vaSimeon, nekuti mugove wevanakomana vaJudha wakanga uri mukuru kupfuura wavo, uye vanakomana vaSimeon vakagara nhaka mukati memugove wavo.

Uye mujenya wechitatu wakabudira kuna Zebhuruni maererano nemhuri dzavo, miganhu yenhaka yavo ichava Eshedhekigora, miganhu yavo gungwa neMagelda, uye ichasangana paBetarabha mumupata uri pamberi peJekinamu. Uye yakadzoka kubva kuSeddouk kunzvimbo yakatarisana nemabvazuva eBeth shemesh pamiganhu yeChaseloth aith, uye ichapfuura napaDabiroth, uye ichakwira paPhangai. Uye kubva ipapo achaenda achitenderera kubva pakatarisana kumabvazuva pamusoro peGeba, pamusoro peguta reKatase, uye achapfuura pamusoro peRimoni Mataraoza. Uye miganhu ichaenda ichitenderedza kumusoro kuHamati, uye kubuda kwavo kuchava paZifroni uye Katanath, uye Nabaal, uye Symoon, uye Jeriko, uye Baithman. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yedzinza revanakomana vaZebhuruni maererano nemhuri dzavo, maguta nemisha yavo.

Uye kuna Issachar yakabuda mujenya wechina. Uye miganhu yavo yakava Iazieri, neChesaroti, neSunami, uye Agis, uye Siona, uye Reeroth, uye Anachereth, uye Dabiron, uye Kishon, uye Rebes, uye Remmas, uye Ieon, uye Tomman, uye Aimarek, uye Bersaphes. Uye ichabatanidza miganhu pamusoro peGathbor, nepamusoro peSalim maererano negungwa, neBeth shemesh, uye kubuda kwemiganhu kwake kuchava Jordan. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yorudzi rwavanakomana vaIssachar maererano nemhuri dzavo, maguta nemisha yavo.

Uye mujenya wechishanu wakabuda uri waAsheri maererano nemhuri dzavo. Miganhu yavo yakanga iri Exeleketh, neAleph,

neBaithok, neKeaph, Uye Elimeleki, uye Amieri, uye Maaseya, uye ichanamatira kuCarmel maererano negungwa, uye kuZioni, uye Rabanati. Uye achadzoka kubva kumabvazuva ezuva neBhetigeneti, uye achabatana neZebhuroni neEkigai, uye Fitaheri maererano nekuchamhembe, uye achapinda mumiganhu yeSafitaibhaitemhe neInaeri, uye achapfuura nepakati achienda muChobamasomeri. Uye Asvika, uye Rahab, uye Ndakanga ndichishuvira, uye Kanthan kusvikira kuSidon guru. Uye miganhu ichadzokera kuRama, uye kusvikira kuchitubu cheMasphassat, uye yevaTriya, uye miganhu ichadzokera pamusoro peJasiph, uye kubuda kwayo kuchava gungwa, uye Apoleb, uye Echozob. uye Archob, uye Aphek, uye Rhaau. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yerudzi rwevanakomana vaAsheri maererano nemhuri dzavo, maguta nemisha yavo.

Uye kuna Nafutari kwakabuda mujenya wechitanhatu. Miganhu yavo yakanga iri Moolam, neMola, neBesemiin, neArme, neNabok, neIephthamai, kusvikira kuDodam, uye nzira dzake dzaiva Jordan. Uye achadzoka miganhu pamusoro pegungwa muna Aththabor, uye achapfuura kubva ikoko Iakana, uye achabatana naZebulun kubva kuMaodzanyemba, uye Asher achabatana maererano negungwa, uye Jordan kubva kumabvazuva ezuva.

Uye maguta akashongedzerwa nerusvingo evaTyria, Tyre, uye Omathadaketh, uye Cenereth, uye Armath, uye Arael, uye Hazor, uye Kadesi, uye Asari, uye chitubu cheAsor, ne Keroe, ne Megalaarim, ne Baiththame, ne Thessamys. Iyi ndiyo nhaka

yerudzi yevanakomana vaNafutari.

Uye kuna Dan, mujenya wechinomwe wakabuda. Uye miganhu yavo yakanga iri Sarati, neAsa, nemaguta eSammausi, uye Salamis, uye Amoni, uye Silata, uye Vakatora, uye Timuna, uye Ekroni, uye Alcatha, uye Begeton, uye Gebeelan, uye Azor, uye Banaibakat, uye Gethremmon, Uye kubva kugungwa reHierakon, muganhu uri pedyo neJopa. Iyi ndiyo nhaka yorudzi rwevanakomana vaDhani maererano nemhuri dzavo, maguta avo nemisha yavo.

Uye vanakomana vaDhani vakaenda vakarwa neRakishi, vakaritora, vakarikunda neminondo, vakagara mariri uye vakadana zita raro kuti Rasendani.

Uye vakaenda kundotora nyika maererano nemuganhu wavo, uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapa mugove kuna Joshua mwanakomana waNun pakati pavo. Nemurairo waMwari, vakamupa guta raaakakumbira, Timnath Serah, riri mugomo raEfuremu, uye akavaka guta, uye akagara mariri.

Iyi ndiyo migove yavakagovera senhaka Ereazari mupristi, naJoshua mwanakomana waNuni, nevatungamiri vemhuri mumarudzi aIsraeri maererano nemijenya muShiro pamberi paIshe, paside pemikova yetabhenakeri reuchapupu, uye vakaenda kundotora nyika.

20

Uye Ishe akataura kuna Joshua, achiti, Taura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, uchiti, ipai maguta ekutizira, andakataura kwamuri kuburikidza naMozisi. Utiziro kune mhondi iye akarova mweya asingadi, uye zvichava kwamuri maguta eutiziro, uye haangafi mhondi newetsivo ropa, kusvikira amira pamberi peungano mukutongwa.

Uye akaparadzanisa Kadheshi muGarirea mugomo raNafutari, neShekhemu mugomo raEfuremu, neguta reAribhoki, rinova Hebhuroni, mugomo raJudha.

Uye mhiri kweJoridani akapa Bosori murenje mumapani kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, uye Aremoti muGireadhi kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, uye Gauroni muBhashani kubva kurudzi rwaManase.

Aya ndiwo maguta akadanwa kuvanakomana vaIsraeri uye kumutorwa aigara pakati pavo, kuti vatizire ikoko vose vairova mweya vasingadi, kuti vasafa muruoko rwomutsivi weropa, kusvikira vamira pamberi peungano mukutongwa.

21

Uye vakauya pamberi vakuru vemadzibaba wevanakomana vaLevi kuna Ereazari mupristi, uye kuna Joshua mwanakomana

waNun, uye kuna vatungamiri vakuru vemhuri kubva kumarudzi aIsraeri, Uye ndakati kwavari muShiro munyika yeKenani, tichiti, Ishe akaraira noruoko rwaMozisi kuti atipe maguta okugara, nemafuro ezvipfuwo zvedu. Uye vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapa kuvaRevhi mukugoverwa nhaka nekuda kwemurairo waShe, maguta nemafuro avo.

Uye mujenya wakabudira kuvanhu vaKoati, uye zvakaitika kuti vanakomana vaAroni vapristi vaRevhi vakawana kubva kurudzi rwaJudha uye kubva kurudzi rwaSimeoni uye kubva kurudzi rwaBhenjamini nemujenya, maguta gumi nematatu.

Uye kuvanakomana vaKohat vakanga vasara, kubva kurudzi rwaEfuremu, uye kubva kurudzi rwaDhani, uye kubva kuhafu yerudzi rwaManase, nemugove, maguta gumi.

Uye kuvanakomana vaGedhisoni kubva kurudzi rwaIsakari, uye kubva kurudzi rwaAsheri, uye kubva kurudzi rwaNafutari, uye kubva kuhafu yerudzi rwaManaseh muBhashani, maguta gumi nematatu.

Uye kuvanakomana vaMerari, maererano nemadzinza avo, kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, uye kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, uye kubva kurudzi rwaZebhuruni, nemugove, maguta gumi nemaviri.

Vanakomana vaIsraeri vakapa vaRevhi maguta nemafuro awo, sezvakarayirwa naIshe kuna Mozisi, nemugove.

Rudzi rwavanakomana vaJudha nerudzi rwavanakomana vaSimeon nerudzi rwavanakomana vaBhenjamini vakapa maguta aya, uye akadanwa. Kuvanakomana vaAroni kubva kuvanhu vaKohati vevanakomana vaRevhi, nekuti kwavari ndiko kwakawira mujenya. Uye akavapa Kiriath Arba, guta guru revaAnaki, rinova Hebhuroni, mugomo raJudha, pamwe chete nemafuro akaripoteredza. Uye minda yeguta, nemisha yayo akapa Joshua kuvanakomana vaCaleb mwanakomana waJephunneh kuti ive yavo.

Uye kuvanakomana vaAroni akapa guta rekutizira kumuuraya, Hebhuroni, nezvakaparadzaniswa pamwe naro, neRemuna, nezvakaparadzaniswa kuri pedyo naro, Uye Ailom, nezvakaparadzaniswa kwairi, uye Tema, nezvakaparadzaniswa kwairi, Uye Kuseka, nzvimbo dzayo dzakatsaurwa, uye Debir, nzvimbo dzayo dzakatsaurwa, Uye Asa, nezvakatsaurwa zvayo, uye Tanu, nezvakatsaurwa zvayo, uye Bhetishemeshi, nezvakatsaurwa zvayo, maguta mapfumbamwe kubva kumarudzi maviri aya. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaBhenjamini, Gibheoni nemafuro ayo, uye Gati nemafuro ayo, Uye Anatoti, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakatsaurwa, uye Gamala, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakatsaurwa, maguta mana. Maguta ose evanakomana vaAaroni vapristi aiva gumi nematatu.

Uye kuvanhu vevanakomana vaKahati, kuvaRevhi vakanga vasara kubva kuvanakomana vaKahati, guta revapristi vavo rakabva kurudzi rwaEfuremu, Uye vakavapa guta routiziro

rwomuurayi, iro Shekemu, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, uye Gazara pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzayo, uye nzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa. Uye Beth horon, nemaguta acho akatsaurwa, maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaDan, Elkothaim, neminda yacho yakaparadzaniswa, uye Gethedan, neminda yacho yakaparadzaniswa, Uye Aijalon, nezvakaparadzaniswa izvi, neGetheremmon, nezvakaparadzaniswa izvi, maguta mana. Uye kubva kuhafu yerudzi rwaManaseh, Taanachi nemafuro ayo, neIebhata nemafuro ayo, maguta maviri. Maguta ose gumi, pamwe chete nezvakatsaurirwa izvi zvakanga zviri pedyo nazvo, kumarudzi evanakomana vaKohat vakanga vasara.

Uye kuvanakomana vaGershon vaRevhi kubva kuhafu yorudzi rwaManaseh, maguta akatsaurwa kune vakauraya, Gaulon muBashan, pamwe neakatsaurwa kwairi, uye Bezeri, pamwe neakatsaurwa kwairi, maguta maviri. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaIssakari, Kishoni, neminda yayo yakaparadzaniswa, uye Debba, neminda yayo yakaparadzaniswa, Uye Ramoth, neyakaparadzaniswa nayo, neChitubu chezvinyorwa, neyakaparadzaniswa nayo, maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaAsheri, Basellath neminda yayo yakatsaurwa, uye Dabbon neminda yayo yakatsaurwa, Uye Cherikati, nezvakaparadzaniswa nazvo, uye Rahabhi, nezvakaparadzaniswa nazvo, maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaNafutari, guta rakaparadzaniswa kumuuraya, Kadheshi muGarirea, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, uye Hemati, pamwe chete nenzvimbo

dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, uye Katani, pamwe chete nenzvimbo dzacho dzakaparadzaniswa, maguta matatu. Maguta ose aGershon maererano nemhuri dzavo aiva gumi nematatu.

Uye kuvanhu vevanakomana vaMerari vaRevhi vakasara kubva kurudzi rwaZebhuruni, Maan nemafuro ayo, uye Kadheshi nemafuro ayo, Uye Zillah, nemafuro ayo, maguta matatu. Uye mhiri kweJorodhani wekuJeriko, kubva kurudzi rwaRubheni, guta routiziro hwemhondi, Bhosori murenje, Miso, nemafuro ayo, neJazeri, nemafuro ayo. Uye Dekmon nemafuro ayo, uye Mapha nemafuro ayo, maguta mana. Uye kubva kurudzi rwaGadhi, guta routiziro hwemhondi, neRamoti muGiriyadhi, nemafuro ayo, neKamini, nemafuro ayo, uye Heshbon nemafuro ayo, uye Jazer nemafuro ayo, maguta mana ose. Maguta ose kuvanakomana vaMerari maererano nemhuri dzavo vakanga vasara kubva kurudzi rwaRevhi, uye miganhu yaiva maguta gumi nemaviri.

Maguta ose evaRevhi pakati penhaka yevanakomana vaIsraeri, makumi mana nemasere maguta, nemafuro awo. Kutenderedza kwemaguta aya, guta nemafuro akatenderedza guta kune maguta ose aya,

Uye Ishe akapa Israeri nyika yose, yaakanga apikira kupa madzibaba avo, uye vakaitora senhaka, uye vakagara mairi. Uye Ishe akavazorodzesa kumativi ese, sezvo akapika kumadzibaba avo. Hapana munhu akasimuka pamberi pavo kubva kuvavengi vavo vese, vavengi vavo vese Ishe akavaisa mumaoko avo.

Hapana chakakundikana pazvose zvakataurwa naShe kuvanakomana veIsraeri; mashoko ose akanaka akauya.

22

Ipapo Joshua akadana pamwe chete vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase, Uye akati kwavari, Imi makanzwa zvose zvaakarayira Mozisi muranda waShe kwamuri, uye makateerera inzwi rangu maererano nezvose zvaakarayira kwamuri. Hamuna kusiya hama dzenyu mumazuva akawanda aya, kusvikira nhasi makachengeta murairo waShe Mwari wenyu. Zvino asi Ishe Mwari wedu akazorodza hama dzedu, nenzira yaakataura kwavari. Zvino naizvozvo, vakadzoka, endai kudzimba dzenyu, uye kunyika yekutora kwenyu, iyo Mozisi akakupai mhiri kweJodhani. Asi chengetai zvikuru kuita mirairo uye mutemo, uyo Mozisi muranda waShe akatirayira kuita, kuda Ishe Mwari wedu, kufamba munzira dzake dzese, kuchengetedza mirairo dzake, uye kunamatira kwaari, uye kumushumira kubva mupfungwa dzenyu dzese, uye kubva mumweya wenyu wese. Uye Joshua akavaropafadza, uye akavabvisa, uye vakaenda kudzimba dzavo.

Uye kuhafu kworudzi rwaManaseh, Mozisi akapa muBhashani, uye kune imwe hafu, Joshua akapa pamwe chete nehama dzake mhiri kweJodhani pedyo negungwa, uye Joshua paakavatuma kudzimba dzavo, akavaropafadza. Uye vaine mari yakawanda

vakaenda kudzimba dzavo, nemombe dzakawanda kwazvo, nesirivha, negoridhe, nesimbi, nembatya dzakawanda, vakagovana zvakapambwa zvevavengi nehama dzavo.

Vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase vakabva kuvanakomana vaIsraeri muShiro munyika yeKenani vachienda kuGireadhi kunyika yenhaka yavo, yavakagamuchira nhaka nekuda kwemurairo waIshe kubudikidza naMusesi.

Vakauya kuGireadhi rweJorodhani, riri munyika yeKenani, uye vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yerudzi rwaMenase vakavaka ipapo aritari paJorodhani, aritari huru yokuona.

Uye vana vaIsraeri vakanzwa vachitaurwa kuti, Tarirai, vana vaRubheni, nevana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManaseh vakavaka aritari pamiganhu yenyika yeKenani pamusoro peGireadhi yeJodhani mhiri kwevana vaIsraeri. Uye vanakomana vese vaIsraeri vakanga vakaungana paShiro, kuti vakwire kundorwa navo.

Vana vaIsraeri vakatuma nhume kuvanakomana vaRubheni, nokuvanakomana vaGadhi, nokuvanakomana vehafu yorudzi rwaMenase kunyika yeGireadhi, ivo Finehasi mwanakomana waEreazari, mwanakomana waAroni mupristi mukuru. Uye gumi wevatongi pamwe chete naye, mutongi mumwe kubva kuimba yemhuri kubva kumarudzi ose eIsraeri, vatongi

vedzimba dzemadzitateguru ndivo vatungamiriri vechiuru cheIsraeri. Vakasvika kuvanakomana vaRubheni, nekuvanakomana vaGadhi, nekuhafu yorudzi rwaManase munyika yeGiriyadhi, vakataura kwavari vachiti, Izvi zvinotaura ungano yose yaIshe, Kutadza uku ndekupi kwamakaitira pamberi paMwari waIsraeri, kudzoka nhasi kubva kuna Ishe, makavaka kwamuri pachenyu atari, kuti imi muve vapanduki kubva kuna Ishe? Chivi chePeori hachina kudiki kwatiri here, nokuti hatina kucheneswa kubva kwariri kusvika zuva rino? Uye denda rakauya muungano yaIshe. Uye imi makadzoka nhasi kubva kuna Ishe, uye kuchava kana mukabva nhasi kubva kuna Ishe, mangwana kutsamwa kuchava pamusoro peIsraeri yose. Uye zvino kana nyika yenyu yekutora kwenyu iri diki, yambukei muende munyika yaShe yekutora, umo tende raShe rinogara, uye muchagara nhaka pakati pedu, uye musava vapanduki kubva kuna Mwari, uye imi musatsauka kubva kuna She, nekuda kwekuvaka atari kunze kwearitari yaShe Mwari wedu. Kwete here Akari mwanakomana waZara akatadza nemhosva pamusoro pechinhu chakapiwa, uye kutsamwa kwakauya pamusoro peungano yese yeIsraeri? Asi uyu ari oga akafa nechivi chake chega.

Uye vakapindura vanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaManase, vakataura kuvatungamiriri vezvuru veIsraeri, vachiti, Mwari Mwari Ishe ndiye ari, uye Mwari Mwari iye pachake anoziva, uye Israeri iye pachake achaziva, kana muri mukupanduka takatadza pamberi

paIshe, ngaarege kutiponesa muzuva rino. Uye kana takavakira ivo pachavo atari kuti tibve kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, kuti tikwire pamusoro payo chibayiro chezvipiriso zvinopiswa, kuti tiite pamusoro payo chibayiro choruponeso, Ishe achatsvaka.

Asi nekuda kwekuchenjerera pamusoro peshoko takaita izvi, tichiti, kuti vana venyu vasataura mangwana kuvana vedu, munei naIshe Mwari waIsraeri? Uye Ishe akaisa miganhu pakati pedu nemi, iyo Jodhani, uye hamuna mugove waIshe, uye vanakomana venyu vachakuparadzanisa vanakomana vedu, kuti vasanamata Ishe. Uye takati kuita saizvozvo, kuvaka chiaritari ichi kwete nekuda kwezvipo uye kwete nekuda kwezvibayiro, Asi kuti ichi chive uchapupu pakati pedu nemwi, uye pakati pemarudzi edu anotitera, yekushumira kushumira Ishe pamberi pake, muzvipiriso zvedu nemuzvibayiro zvedu nemuzvibayiro zveruponeso rwedu, uye kuti vana venyu vasataura kuvana vedu mangwana vachiti, Hamuna mugove waIshe. Uye takati, Kana zvichaitika kare uye vachataura kwatiri kana kuzvizvarwa zvedu mangwana, vachati, Onai mufananidzo wearitari yaShe iyo vakaita madzibaba edu, kwete nekuda kwezvipiriso uye kwete nekuda kwezvibayiro, asi uchapupu uri pakati penyu uye pakati pedu, uye pakati pevanakomana vedu. Ngazvirege kuva saka isu kudzokera shure kubva kuna Ishe nhasi, kubva kuna Ishe, kuti tivake atari yezvipiriso zvemichero, nezvibayiro zveSalamisi, nechibayiro chokuponeswa, kunze kwearitari yaIshe iri pamberi petabhenakeri yake.

Uye Finehasi mupristi akazvinzwa, pamwe chete nevatongi vese veungano yaIsraeri vaiva naye, mashoko akataura nevanakomana vaRubheni nevanakomana vaGadhi nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase, uye zvakavafadza. Uye Finehasi mupristi akati kuvanakomana vaRubheni nekuvanakomana vaGadhi uye kuhafu yorudzi rwaManase, Nhasi taziva kuti Ishe anesu, nekuti hamuna kudarika pamberi paIshe nekudarika, uye kuti makanunura vanakomana vaIsraeri kubva muruoko rwaIshe. Uye Finehasi mupristi nevatongi vakadzoka kubva kuvanakomana vaRubheni, nekubva kuvanakomana vaGadhi, uye nekubva kuhafu yorudzi rwaMenase kubva kuGireadhi vachienda kunyika yeKenani kuna vanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakavapindura mashoko. Zvakafadza vanakomana vaIsraeri, vakataura kuvanakomana vaIsraeri, vakaropafadza Mwari wevanakomana vaIsraeri, uye vakati havachazokwiri kundorwa navo kuti vaparadze nyika yevanakomana vaRubheni, nevanakomana vaGadhi, nehafu yorudzi rwaMenase, vakagara pairi.

Uye Joshua akatumidza aritari yevanaRubheni neyevanaGadhi neyehafu yorudzi rwaManase, uye akati, Iyi ndiyo uchapupu pakati pavo kuti Ishe ndiye Mwari wavo.

23

Uye zvakaitika mushure memazuva akawanda, Ishe paakapa Israel zororo kubva kuvavengi vavo vese vakavatenderedza,

Joshua akanga akwegura, ava nemakore akawanda. Joshua akadana pamwe chete vese vanakomana vaIsraeri nedare remakurukota avo, nevatongi avo, navatongi avo, nevanyori avo, uye akati kwavari, Ini ndakwegura uye ndafambira mberi mumazuva. Imi asi makaona zvose zvakaita Ishe Mwari wedu kumarudzi ose aya pamberi pedu, nekuti Ishe Mwari wenyu ndiye akarwira imi. Onai, nokuti ndakakanda kwamuri marudzi akasara kwamuri awa senhaka kumarudzi enyu, kubva kuJodhani, ose marudzi, uye ndakaparadza, uye kubva kugungwa guru achaisa muganhu kumadokero kwezuva.

Ishe asi Mwari wedu uyu achavaparadza kubva pamberi pedu kusvikira vafa, uye achatumira kwavari mhuka dzesango kusvikira achavaparadza pamwe chete nemadzimambo avo kubva pamberi penyu, uye muchagara nhaka nyika yavo, sezvakataurwa naIshe Mwari wedu kwamuri. Simbirai naizvozvo zvikuru kuchengeta uye kuita zvese zvakanyorwa mubhuku remutemo waMozisi, kuti musatsauka kurudyi kana kuruboshwe, kuti murege kupinda mumarudzi akasara aya, uye mazita avamwari vavo haazotaurwi pakati penyu, uye murege kuvashumira, uye murege kuvapfugamira, Asi muchazvibatanidza kuna Ishe Mwari wedu, sezvo makaita kusvikira zuva rino. Uye Ishe achaparadza ivo kubva pachiso chenyu, marudzi makuru uye akasimba, uye hapana akapikisa pamberi pedu kusvikira zuva rino. Mumwe wenyu akateverera chiuru, nekuti Ishe Mwari wedu akarwira kwamuri, sezvaakataura kwatiri.

Uye chengetai zvikuru kuda Ishe Mwari wedu. Kana nokuti muchidzokera shure uye mukabatana nemarudzi aya akasara ari pamwe chete nemi, uye mukaita uchato navo, uye mukasanganiswa navo uye ivo nemi, Munoziva kuti Ishe haachazowedzerazve kuparadza marudzi awa pamberi penyu, uye vachava misungo kwamuri, nezvigumbuso, nezvipikiri muzvitsitsinho zvenyu, uye miseve mumaziso enyu, kusvikira maparara kubva munyika yakanaka iyi, yakapiwa kwamuri naIshe Mwari wenyu.

Ini asi ndinoenda nzira, sezvo vese vari panyika, uye muchaziva nemoyo wenyu uye nemweya wenyu, nekuti hapana shoko rimwe chete rakawa kubva pamashoko ese, ayo akataura Ishe Mwari wedu pamusoro pezvese zvinhu zviri kwedu, hapana chakkundikana kubva maari. Uye zvichava kuti nenzira yakasvika kwatiri mashoko ese akanaka ayo akataura Ishe pamusoro penyu, saizvozvo Ishe Mwari achauyisa pamusoro penyu mashoko ese akaipa kusvikira anoparadza imi kubva panyika yakanaka iyi, iyo Ishe akakupai. mukutyora imi sungano yaIshe Mwari wedu yaakaraira kwatiri, uye makaenda mukashumira vamwari vamwe uye mukanamata kwavari.

24

Uye Joshua akaunganidza madzinza ose eIsraeri kuShiloh, uye akadana pamwe chete vakuru vavo nevanyori vavo nevatongi vavo, uye akavamisa pamberi paMwari.

Uye Joshua akataura kuvanhu vose akati, Zvanzi naIshe Mwari waIsraeri: Madzibaba enyu akagara mhiri kworwizi kubvira pakutanga, Tera baba vaAbrahamu nababa vaNahori, uye vakashumira vamwe vamwari. Uye ndakatora baba venyu Abrahamu kubva mhiri kwerwizi, ndikamutungamirira munyika yose, ndikawanza mbeu yake, uye ndikamupa Isaka. Uye kuna Isaka ndakapa Jakobho naEsau, uye ndakapa Esau gomo reSeiri kuti arigare nhaka, uye Jakobho nevanakomana vake vakaburukira kuIjipiti, uye vakava rudzi rukuru, rwakawanda uye rwakasimba ikoko, uye vaIjipita vakavamanikidza. Uye ndakarova Ijipiti nezviratidzo zvandakaita mukati mavo. Uye mushure meizvi, akabudisa madzibaba edu kubva muIjipiti, uye makapinda mugungwa dzvuku, uye vaIjipiti vakatevera madzibaba edu nengoro uye nemabhiza mugungwa dzvuku. Uye takadanidzira kuna Ishe, akapa gore nerima pakati pedu nevaIjipiti, akauyisa gungwa pamusoro pavo, akavafukidza, uye meso enyu akaona zvose zvakaitwa naIshe munyika yeIjipiti, uye makanga mugere murenje mazuva mazhinji.

Uye akatitungamirira kunyika yavaAmori vaigara mhiri kwaJorodhani, uye Ishe akavaisa mumaoko edu, uye makagara nhaka nyika yavo, uye makavaparadza pamberi penyu.

Uye Bharaki mwanakomana waZipori, mambo weMoabhi, akasimuka akarongedza hondo kurwisa Israeri, uye akatuma akadana Bharamu kuti atituke. Uye Ishe Mwari wako haana kuda kukuparadza, uye nemaropafadzo akaropafadza isu, uye

akatinunura kubva mumaoko avo, uye akavaisa mumaoko edu. Uye makayambuka Jodhani uye makasvika muJeriko, uye vakarwa nesu avo vaigara muJeriko, muAmori, nemuKenani, nemuPerizi, nemuHivhi, nemuJebhusi, nemuHiti, nemuGirigashi, uye Ishe akavaisa mumaoko edu. Uye akatumira nyuchi pamberi penyu, uye akadzinga madzimambo gumi nevaviri avaAmori pamberi pedu, kwete nomunondo wako kana neuta hwako.

Uye akakupai nyika yamakanga musina kushanda pamusoro payo, nemaguta amakanga musina kuvaka, uye makagara maari, uye minda yemizambiringa neminda yemiorivhi yamakanga musina kudyara imi, munodya.

Uye zvino ityai Ishe, uye mushumire kwaari mukururama uye mukururamisira, uye bvisai vamwari vavatorwa, avo vakashumirwa namadzibaba edu mhiri kwerwizi nomuIjipiti, uye mushumire Ishe. Kana zvisingakufadzei imi kushumira Ishe, zvisarudzirei imi pachenyu nhasi kuti munozoshumira ani, kungava vamwari vemadzibaba enyu, vaiva mhiri kwerwizi, kana kuti vamwari vevaAmori, vamunogara munyika yavo, asi ini neimba yangu tichazoshumira Ishe, nekuti iye mutsvene.

Vanhu vakapindura vakati, Ngazvirege kuitika kwatiri kuti tisiye Ishe kuti tishumire vamwe vamwari. Ishe Mwari wedu, iye Mwari ari, iye akatitungamirira isu nemadzibaba edu kubva kuIjipiti, uye akachengeta isu munzira yese yatakafamba nayo, uye mumarudzi ese atakapfuura nawo. Uye Ishe akadzinga

muAmori nevese marudzi aigara munyika pamberi pedu, asi isu tichashumira Ishe, nokuti ndiye Mwari wedu.

Uye Joshua akataura kuvanhu achiti, Hamugoni kushumira Ishe, nekuti Mwari mutsvene, uye iye ane godo haazoregereri zvivi zvenyu nezvisina mutemo zvenyu, Kana mukasiya Ishe uye mukashumira vamwari vamwe, achauya akakutyirai uye achakuparadzai panzvimbo pezvakanaka zvaakakuitirai. Uye vanhu vakati kuna Joshua, Kwete, asi tichashumira Ishe.

Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Imi muri zvapupu pamusoro penyu, kuti imi makasarudza Ishe kuti mumushumire. Uye zvino bvisai vamwari vokumwe vari mukati menyu, uye ruramai moyo wenyu kuna Ishe Mwari waIsraeri. Vanhu vakati kuna Joshua, Tichashumira Ishe uye tichateerera inzwi rake.

Joshua akaita sungano navanhu pazuva iroro, uye akavapa mutemo nokutonga muShiro pamberi petabhenakeri yaMwari waIsraeri. Uye akanyora mashoko aya ose mubhuku remitemo yaMwari, uye akatora ibwe guru, uye Joshua akariisa pasi pemuti weterebhinti pamberi paIshe. Uye Joshua akati kuvanhu, Tarirai, ibwe iri richava pakati penyu seuchapupu, nokuti iro rakanzwa zvese zvakataurwa kwariri naIshe, izvo zvaakareva kwamuri nhasi. Uye iri richava pakati penyu seuchapupu pamazuva ekupedzisira, pamungazonyengera Ishe Mwari wangu. Joshua akatuma vanhu, uye mumwe nemumwe akaenda kunzvimbo yake. Uye Israeri akashumira Ishe mazuva ese aJoshua, nemazuva ese evakuru vose vakararama nguva

refu mushure maJoshua, uye vose vakaona mabasa ese aIshe aakaita kuIsraeri.

Uye zvakaitika mushure meizvo, Joshua mwanakomana waNun, muranda waIshe, akafa aine makore zana negumi. Uye vakamuviga kumiganhu yemujenya wake muThamnasaarch, mugomo raEfuremu, kuchamhembe kwegomo reGireadhi.

Uye mapfupa aJoseph akakwidzwa nevanakomana vaIsrael kubva muEgypt, uye vakaviga muShechem, mumugove wemunda wakawanikwa naJacob kubva kuvaAmorite vaigara muShechem nemakwayana zana, uye akauipa Joseph mumugove.

Uye zvakaitika mushure meizvi, Ereazari mwanakomana waAroni mupristi mukuru akafa, uye akavigwa muGibhea yaFinehasi mwanakomana wake, iyo akamupa kwaari mugomo reEfuremu.